

Pali Text Society

TIKAPATTHĀNA

OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PIṬAKA

PART I.

PACCAYAVIBHANGAVĀRA

TOGETHER WITH

**BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY
FROM THE PAÑCAPPAKARAṆATTHAKATHĀ**

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, D.Litt., M.A.

Published by

THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY, LONDON

Distributed by

ROUTLEDGE

LONDON AND NEW YORK

1968

First published 1921
by The Pali Text Society
73 Lime Walk
Oxford OX3 7AD

Reprinted 1988
ISBN 0-86013-279-X

Printed in Great Britain
BY ANTONY ROWE LTD
CHIPPENHAM

P

294.3824
T 169 a.t.π
Pt 1.

THE ASIATIC SOCIETY
CALCUTTA-700016

ACC NO. *S 2426*
DATE *16. 5. 90*

cl-w. 08/389

COMPUTERISED

C 6936

EDITOR'S FOREWORD.

AFTER a delay of five years a commencement is herewith made of an edition of the first part of the seventh and last work in the Abhidhamma Piṭaka—the Paṭṭhāna or Mahā-pakarana or 'Great Book.' It may be remembered that by an oversight of ignorance the second part, or Duka-paṭṭhāna, was published first, fifteen years ago. The cause of this oversight is stated in my Preface to our edition of that work. It was due to a not unreasonable assumption of learned cataloguers that two comes before three (*duka, tika*). In those days we knew even less of Abhidhamma than we do now, or a clue would have been afforded by the Dhammasaṅgaṇi-Mātikā. There, at a glimpse, in the P.T.S. edition, at Dr. Edward Müller's table of contents, it will be seen that 'Tikaṇ' holds the prior position, the rest of the work being an analysis of concepts considered as 'Duka's.'

The obvious course, in view of this dislocated order of publication, was to make good without loss of time. But so steady has been the influx of first editions (and important reprints) by other contributors that, unless we had postponed the edition of the Yamaka—the immediately preceding book of the Abhidhamma Piṭaka—no opportunity has presented itself till now. Nothing was known of the Yamaka; a good slice of the Paṭṭhāna was known. And so the Tikapaṭṭhāna had to bide its time some years longer.

Even now we publish only a quite exiguous amount of the text. But the corresponding portion of the Commentary has been in type for five years awaiting publication. And

other considerations decided us to issue just this little dual instalment. Inflated cost of production and a stationary rate of subscription are limiting our rate of output—thus, we could not well afford a less slender volume. Moreover, this text needs its Commentary more than most others. And the portion of each that we publish is introductory; beyond there stretches the long section of the first Tikaṇ—the Kusalattikaṇ—that is, the consideration of experience as moral, immoral, and unmoral in connection with these twenty-four modes of relation (*paccaya*) existing between phenomena. To have included this Tika would have multiplied the bulk of the volume very considerably. It could not be done.

I hope, before resigning all further editorial labours, to follow up this little First Part with one larger and final volume, in which the Kusala-ttika (and its Commentary) will be set out with sufficient fulness to show as a sample of the scheme of the whole work, and then the remaining Tikas will be indicated in some more or less condensed form. Such was the plan I set myself in the Preface to the Dukapaṭṭhāna. I have yet to be convinced that it will serve any useful purpose whatever for the present and following generation—to predict no further—to set out in complete detail these pathetic preoccupations of an age of early schoolmen, prevented by their hedged-in lives, by the lack of written books, by their limited locomotion, from developing any constructive ability, any widening of their outlook on facts, past, present, or to come. Their missionary brethren of the Order were active and a-field, and were learning much. Not so these Ābhidhammikas. It is true that Buddhaghosa, in his discussion of the Paṭicca-samuppādo (*Visuddhi-Magga*, pp. 532 ff.), tries to utilize the twenty-four causal relations to push home his analyses. But here we have an author with a literary tradition of some centuries informing mind and pen, or stylus. We have not the stiffly compiled mnemonics of canonical Abhidhamma. His application of the *paccaya*'s to a given

subject will probably prove more instructive to the student than any detailed consideration of the *Tikapaṭṭhāna* itself.

Meanwhile, the circumscribed portion of that work here published is well worth the study of the historian of Buddhist ideas, and of logical and philosophical ideas in general. It is the one notable constructive contribution to knowledge in the *Abhidhamma*. Even at the present day our logicians and philosophers are not in agreement as to how to define relation between things or qualities, much less as to admitting any definite maximum in the number of such relations. We read on one page of such abstractions as cause, resemblance, succession; on another of such relatively complex concrete relations as 'paternity.' Admitting such as the latter, a numerical limit becomes impracticable. The early Buddhist schoolmen decided to limit themselves to twenty-four, and, either to lend supreme authority to this decision or to foster an old tradition, ascribed the list to their founder. But they were, from a more modern point of view, too childlike in such matters to explain just why these twenty-four—so many and no more—were chosen. And, so far as I have been able to gather, their descendants have never adequately done so either.

A lucid and otherwise admirable disquisition on the Buddhist philosophy of relations by Mahāthera Ledi Sayadaw of Mandalay was published in the *JOURNAL* for 1915-16. This should be consulted without fail by all who seek to understand this *Paccaya-naya* in general and in particular. It is the best thing on the subject that has been published by an Asiatic Buddhist, and it will only be surpassed, in the case of any similarly bred writer, by one who has so far acquainted himself with the latest European research, that he can detach himself from the uncritical standpoint of his tradition, and treat the subject critically and comparatively.

The Mahāthera (who is known to be no mere follower of tradition) judges that the twenty-four *paccaya*'s, or modes

of relation between things (*dhammā*), are so many *paṭṭhāna*'s. And by this he means chief or pre-eminent aspects of the causal relation (*op. cit.*, p. 26: *pa-tṭhanāṇa*). Buddhaghosa, that is, the commentarial tradition, offered three alternative, optional meanings (below, pp. 9 f.):—*Paṭṭhāna* means either *paccaya*, or something analyzed (*pa-tṭhapana*, *vibhajana*), or an established procedure (*paṭṭhita*, *gamana*). Hence, even in his day the word was elastic, multi-significant.¹ And he gives no measure for confining the number of *paṭṭhānas* to twenty-four—not even the rough test of pre-eminence.

The Mahāthera goes on to subsume *paṭṭhāna* under *paccaya*, as a special kind of *paccaya*, applicable only to a relation that is, so to speak, immediate or direct, not to effects which are the outcome of such a relation. How far this is again an original point of view I cannot say. I do not find it in the Commentary. But I do find therein nothing to veto our considering the term *paṭṭhāna* as covering a special analytical study of *paccaya*. Namely, one thing, in happening as conditioned by (*paccayā*) another thing, manifests itself as being in certain ways related to, or correlated with that other thing. The principle of causation, or conditionedness, is in the Buddhist scriptures enunciated often and with manifold emphasis in the doctrine called *Paṭicca-samuppāda*, or causal genesis, but chiefly in the *Nidāna-Samyutta*, a translation of which we are issuing next year. But the resolution of this conditionedness into a number of relations, where causality is for the most part not obvious, is dealt with not at all in the four *Nikāyas*, but in the later analyses summed up as *Abhidhamma*, and only in the last book of that.

The twenty-four, then, are not met with in *Vinaya* or *Suttanta*, and are relegated to one book only—except for a few partial references in the *Kathāvatthu*—to the last corner of *Abhidhamma*. Nevertheless, the twenty-four, as

¹ Cf. *Jāt.* i., 78 (*Nidāna*).

stated in the 'Great Book' so placed, and as applied with immense patience and sagacity of psychological analysis to a number of ethical concepts, have profoundly impressed the Buddhist scholastic mind, from Buddhaghosa's age to the present day. The English reader can now refer to Maung Tin's translation of Buddhaghosa's first Abhidhamma Commentary: the *Expositor* (p. 17), and read how it was only when he reached the 'Great Book' that the Buddha's omniscience found its full opportunity, and in the exposition of which the full glory of his rays shone forth. And the Burmese Mahāthera, in concise and simple language, testifies in his turn to its importance.

It is not at first sight obvious why the long, dreary, unreadable analyses of the twenty-four relations as aspects of concrete states of mind should rank as such a crown to the Abhidhamma Piṭaka, or as such a supreme opportunity to the Teacher. I figure it on this wise.

We know that in setting forth a doctrine of change (*anicca*) and of non-Ātmanism—which is a special aspect of change—the doctrine of natural causation necessarily took first rank in Gotama's philosophy of life. It became necessary (to avoid mental anarchy) to show that phenomena, however they were started, proceeded, in changing, according to a natural order of cause and effect, and not 'anyhow.'¹ But his actual teaching—as differing in emphasis from his philosophical basis—concentrated itself on the attainment of happiness for men by men. (He called it the cessation of unhappiness.) And he so teaching, the exposition of his law of natural causation—'this being, that comes to be . . . this ceasing, that ceases,' etc.

¹ Perhaps we are all a little wiser now about Buddhist philosophy, yet I have seen that philosophy seriously condemned because, for it, the course of ever-changing phenomena was quite fortuitous! I forget the book's title, and it is better forgotten. The history of science, it has been well said, gives us 'a definite impression of the persistent progressive way in which man has learned to say, "If this, then that," which is half of science' (J. A. Thomson, *New Statesman*, January 1, 1921). But Gotama taught it him first.

—was almost always *applied* to show how, in life and rebirth, suffering comes to be, and how suffering can be made to cease. Now and then, as I have shown elsewhere,¹ the law is taught freed from this connection, but so rigid the connection remained that even in the Abhidhamma, where all edifying discourse was of purpose eliminated, the doctrine of causal genesis is set out still bound up with *dukkha*, and without any freedom of analytic treatment. This is in the Paccayākāra (i.e., Paṭicca-samuppāda) section of the Vibhanga. And it is only in the Paṭṭhāna that we come upon an attempt to go into the doctrine of the conditioned flux of things in an analysis which is taken independently of the genesis and cessation of *dukkha*.

Herein the obviously right course—the course actually taken—was to unfold the denotation of the key-word of the Paṭicca-Samuppāda: the word *paccaya*. ‘From-the-*paccaya*: “sense” [comes] contact. From-the-*paccaya*: “contact,” feeling,’ and so on, runs the formula of causal genesis. Now, in how many ways can there exist *paccaya* between any two given phenomena or ‘states’? Mainly, it was thought, in twenty-four ways. And so we get what *paccaya* chiefly denoted. (That they came to be called *paṭṭhāna* does not really matter. That word does not occur in the text, and is probably a compiler’s title.)

Having got our denotation set out, we would fain have come next on a discussion of the connotation; the import of *paccaya*. But in the text we get nothing of the sort. The great vision of Gotama had revealed to his age a world of causal order, that, so seeing, man might get a grip on the inexorable truth that *this* kind of deed brought *that* kind of result, that in his own hands it lay to make or mar his destiny, individual or corporate, that his was the opportunity, renewed again and again, to breed or to cast out sorrow and suffering. But the early Abhidhammikas were too near this great mind, and yet too far from it. They

¹ *Buddhism*, 1912, p. 98.

could not listen to the departed Master. Neither could they study his words properly focussed, that is, in verbatim written records. They had only fragments of orally preserved narrative. And it is not till Buddhaghosa settled the text of the Commentaries centuries later that we come upon a discussion of the meaning of *paccaya*, of what it is that takes place in the flux of things that is signified by *paccaya*.

And first he is dominated by the 'letter,' the form of the name. 'A thing which persists or happens, not having repulsed (not being opposed to, *a-paccakkhāya*) another thing, is said to be a *paccayo* of it; it makes to go on because of that' (*pacc* for *paṭitya*-, *aya* = makes to go).¹ Then he lays hold of the *lakkhana*, which corresponds roughly to the 'specific difference' in our logic, and gets more liberty: 'Aiding is the mark of *paccaya*. That thing (*dhamma*) which is a helper of the persistence or happening of that (other) thing is said to be its *paccaya*.' And then he adds five synonyms of *paccaya*, all of which are of causative import.

Now the words *upakaraṇaṇ*, *upakāro*, *upakārako*, in the sense of helping, help, helper, are met with in the Sutta Piṭaka (*upakāraka* is in the prose of the Jātakas). And it may well be that Gotama, in discoursing of cause and effect, made use of them. The language actually put into his mouth on these occasions is not a little stiff and elliptical, and no such lucid aid to exposition has survived save in the Commentaries. When we note what a humane and human teacher he was, making himself all things to all men, we are constrained to see in many of his utterances as written no more than the skeletons of the body of his doctrine, handed down orally through generation after generation of 'after-men,' with all the pithy sweetness of them withered and lost.

But this is supposition. No such grasp of the root of the matter has been handed down in the Abhidhamma.

¹ See below, p. 11.

The entire Patthāna is devoted, first to an inquiry into these twenty-four ways in which *x* is *paccaya* to *y*; secondly, into illustrating how, in things material or mental, each kind of *paccaya* and groups of *paccayas* obtain. And here, in English, is the *Uddesa*, or statement of the twenty-four :

- | | |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. Condition, causal relation. | 12. Habitual recurrence. |
| 2. Object (presented to mind). | 13. Action. |
| 3. Dominance. | 14. Result. |
| 4. Contiguity. | 15. Support. |
| 5. Immediate contiguity. | 16. Control, faculty. |
| 6. Co-nascence. | 17. Jhāna. |
| 7. Reciprocity. | 18. Path, means. |
| 8. Dependence. | 19. Association. |
| 9. Sufficing dependence. | 20. Dissociation. |
| 10. Antecedence. | 21. Presence. |
| 11. Consequence. | 22. Absence. |
| | 23. Abeyance. |
| | 24. Continuance. |

To the modern reader there may seem not a little redundancy in this list. Buddhists themselves have thought so for centuries : 5 is treated as a variety of 4, 23 of 22, 24 of 21 ; 17 is a mode of 2. Others are the same relation considered with emphasis on either *x* or *y*—e.g., where *x* is antecedent, *y* is consequent (10, 11). And association, dissociation (19, 20) would by us be called a case of difference in likeness. Sufficing dependence is the supremely or sufficiently determining condition in a group of conditions or interdependence. And it is an interesting thing to find in a manual centuries later than Buddhaghosa, namely, the *Abhidhammattha sangaha*, that 'all these 24 *paccaya*'s are reducible to Object (2), Sufficing dependence (9), Action (Karma, 13), Presence (21).'¹

More important is the question how far, in the light of this manifold content, are we justified in rendering *paccaya*

¹ Pt. VIII. § 12. See *Compendium of Philosophy*, p. 197.

not only by 'relation,' but also by 'causal relation,' cause or condition? Relation is connectedness spatio-temporal, material, mental, or 'materio-mental.' Cause is either a bundle of conditions, or that condition among others without which these cannot produce the effect for which their presence is none the less essential. I need only mention the classic lighted match with the gunpowder, the air, and the rest. Are all those twenty-four relations *causal*? Or are we wrong in rendering the Causal Genesis formula with 'conditioned by' or 'because of' for *-paccaya*, and should it be just 'related to' 'connected with'? This is a point of quite modern interest, for with us causality has tended to be loosened from its older archetype of 'will in action,' and to be resolved into uniformity of happening.¹ But for the Buddhist 'things' were just 'happenings.' In the vast flux or *samsāra* of happenings he was chiefly concerned with mental and moral happenings, and with the order or *niyama* in these. And I think that *paccaya* for him meant not so much a *compulsory* sequence or conjunction, as a uniformity, a regular happening in sequence or conjunction. This is, after all, consistent with Gotama's word '*Imasmim sati, idam hoti*,' etc. 'This being, that is,' or 'comes to be.' It is really quite a modern definition of both cause and correlation.

Hence, when we render *paccaya* now by 'cause' or 'condition,' now by 'relation,' we are not inconsistent. We are reckoning cause, condition under the wider genus of relation, and we are reckoning cause, condition, relation under the still wider genus of uniformity of happening.

Nor need we find that we have hereby paralyzed the force of *paccaya*. We can still see in it the *upakāraka*, the aider, the *upakāra*, the aid, passing in the relation from one 'happening' to the other 'happening.' Everything for the Buddhist is interdependent. Nothing happens

¹ Cf. Bertrand Russell's lecture on the Notion of Cause in *Our Knowledge of the External World*. He defines causal law in terms of 'relations' and time.

save because of some other law-governed happening. This is the old Sutta-use of the word *hetu*, the first of the 24. In Abhidhamma-use, *hetu* has become restricted to six mighty *hetu*'s: the springs of action—three moral, three immoral. In the Suttas *paccaya* and *hetu* are used in apposition: *Ko paccaya, ko hetu?* 'Why?' In Abhidhamma *hetu* has become a variety of *paccaya*, and so restricted a variety that we can no longer render it quite accurately by just 'condition' or 'cause.'

This may seem a pity, but it isn't really. For with *hetu* thus restricted, we must accordingly continue to see in any *paccaya* not merely 'relation,' as our own logicians have restricted the term, but 'causal relation,' and by causal relation a uniformity of this or that kind in the happening of *x* and *y*, by which, in a way, *x* helps *y* to come to be.

And this is not done by *x*'s creating *y*, as if causes or conditions were the parents of effects, but—so the mediæval and modern hypothesis runs—it is done by *x* passing itself, its nature, its function, as a happening, on to *y*. This transferred 'virtue' came to be called *satti* (Skr. *śakti*), a word which in Indian theology has played an interesting part. One happening is (causally, uniformly) related to another when, as it arises and passes, its 'virtue,' its efficacy, its *vim*, informs another happening. The Mahāthéra Ledi adopts this hypothesis, but I think we must come down to Ariyavaṇṣa of the fifteenth century before we find the word adopted, adopted probably to express a belief implicit already in the Commentaries.

A word on the sources of our texts. The transcription of the Tikapaṭṭhāna from the Siamese Tripiṭaka printed edition was placed in Miss Noakes's hands soon after the issue of the Dukapaṭṭhāna. This was completed from the Burmese Hanthawaddy Press edition by Miss C. J. Dibben, who also collated with this edition Miss Noakes's transcript, the Siamese issue of the Paṭṭhāna, not being printed

in its entirety. The Burmese text, as I stated in the prior volume, was the kind gift of the English Thera, Ānanda Metteyya.

The Commentary, last in the collection known as the *Pañcappakaraṇatthakathā*, or Commentary on Books III. to VII. of the Abhidhammapiṭaka, was transcribed nine years ago from a Singhalese palmleaf MS. in our possession by Messrs. J. H. Wisdom and R. Marr Murray. They also collated with it the Mandein Press Burmese edition, both Burmese texts being the work of that excellent editor Mg. Saya U. Pye. The work, as will appear in a subsequent part, is mainly a Commentary on the Tikapaṭṭhāna.

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

CHIPSTEAD, SURREY.
August, 1921.

I have touched on the subject of the Paccayas in *Buddhist Psychology*, 1914, pp. 185, 198 f., and have dealt with it under 'Relations,' *Encyclopædia of Religion and Ethics*.

In the text K = Siamese printed edition, S. = Singhalese MS. (see above), B., Br. in text = Burmese Hanthawaddy (Rangoon) edition, Bm. in Comy. = Burmese Mandein edition.

CONTENTS.

TIKAPATTHĀNA :	PAGE
PART I.—PACCAYAVIBHANGAVĀRA - - -	1
COMMENTARY ON THE SAME - - -	8

TIKAPATTHĀNA.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SANMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

I.

[PACCAYAVIBHANGAVĀRA

Paccayuddesa].

- | | |
|------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. Hetupaccayo. | 13. Kammapaccayo. |
| 2. Ārammanapaccayo. | 14. Vipākapaccayo. |
| 3. Adhipatipaccayo. | 15. Āhārapaccayo. |
| 4. Anantarapaccayo. | 16. Indriyapaccayo. |
| 5. Samanantarapaccayo. | 17. Jhānapaccayo. |
| 6. Sahajātapaccayo. | 18. Maggapaccayo. |
| 7. Aññamaññapaccayo. | 19. Sampayuttapaccayo. |
| 8. Nissayapaccayo. | 20. Vippayuttapaccayo. |
| 9. Upanissayapaccayo. | 21. Atthipaccayo. |
| 10. Purejātapaccayo. | 22. Natthipaccayo. |
| 11. Pacchājātapaccayo. | 23. Vigatapaccayo. |
| 12. Āsevanapaccayo. | 24. Avigatapaccayo. |

[Paccayaniddesa.]

1.

Hetupaccayo ti hetū hetusampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṅ-samutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.¹

2.

Ārammanapaccayo ti rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññānadhātuyā taṅ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ ārammanapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṃ sotaviññānadhātuyā

¹ K. adds ti at the end of each paragraph.

. . . gandhāyatanaṃ ghānaviññāṇadhātuyā . . . rasāyatanaṃ jivhāviññāṇadhātuyā . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇadhātuyā; taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rūpāyatanaṃ [cakkhudhātuyā] . . . saddāyatanaṃ . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ . . . sabbe dhammā manodhātuyā taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Yaṃ yaṃ dhammaṃ ārabha ye ye dhammā uppajjanti citta-cetasikā dhammā, te te dhammā tesāṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

3.

Adhipatipaccayo ti chandādhīpati chandasampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipaccayena paccayo. Viriyādhīpati viriyasampayuttakānaṃ . . . cittādhīpati cittasampayuttakānaṃ . . . vīmaṃsādhīpati vīmaṃsasampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipaccayena paccayo.

Yaṃ yaṃ dhammaṃ garuṃ katvā ye ye dhammā uppajjanti cittacetasikā dhammā, te te dhammā tesāṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4.

Anantarapaccayo ti cakkhuviññāṇadhātu taṃ-sampayuttakā ca dhammā manodhātuyā taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Manodhātu taṃ-sampayuttakā ca dhammā manoviññāṇadhātuyā taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sotaviññāṇadhātu . . . ghānaviññāṇadhātu . . . jivhāviññāṇadhātu . . . kāyaviññāṇadhātu taṃ-sampayuttakā ca dhammā manodhātuyā taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Manodhātu taṃ-sampayuttakā ca dhammā manoviññāṇadhātuyā taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā¹ purimā kusalā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . avyākatānaṃ dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā akusalā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ akusalānaṃ . . . avyākatānaṃ dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā avyākatā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ avyākatānaṃ . . . kusalānaṃ . . . akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ samanantarā ye ye dhammā uppajjanti, te te dhammā tesāṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5.

The cases where samanantarapaccayo obtains are the same as in 4.

Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ samanantarā ye ye . . . (as in 4) dhammānaṃ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

6.

Sahajātapaccayo ti cattāro khandhā arūpino aññamaññaṃ sahaajātapaccayena paccayo. Cattāro mahābhūtā aññamaññaṃ . . . Okkantikkhaṇe nāma-rūpaṃ aññamaññaṃ sahaajātapaccayena paccayo. Citta-cetasikā dhammā citta-samutthānaṃ rūpānaṃ . . . Mahābhūtā upādā-rūpānaṃ sahaajātapaccayena paccayo. Rūpino dhammā arūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ kañci kālaṃ² sahajāta- . . . , kañci kālaṃ na sahajāta-paccayena paccayo.

7.

Aññamaññapaccayo ti cattāro khandhā arūpino . . . Cattāro mahābhūtā . . . Okkantikkhaṇe nāma-rūpaṃ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

8.

Nissayapaccayo ti cattāro khandhā arūpino³ . . . cattāro mahābhūtā . . . okkantikkhaṇe nāmarūpaṃ aññamaññaṃ

¹ B. purimā always:

² Br. kiñci kāle.

³ K. arūpīno.

nissayapaccayena paccayo. Citta-cetasikā dhammā citta-samutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ . . . Mahābhūtā upādā-rūpānaṃ nissayapaccayena paccayo. Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññānadhātuyā taṇ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ . . . Sotāyatanaṃ . . . Ghāṇāyatanaṃ . . . Jivhāyatanaṃ . . . Kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññānadhātuyā taṇ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ nissayapaccayena paccayo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya¹ manodhātu ca manoviññānadhātu ca vattanti, taṇ rūpaṃ manodhātuyā ca manoviññānadhātuyā ca taṇ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

9.

Upanissayapaccayo ti purimā purimā kusalā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā kusalā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kesañci upanissayapaccayena paccayo² . . . pacchimānaṃ avyākatānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā akusalā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ (1) akusalānaṃ . . . (2) akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ kesañci upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā avyākatā dhammā avyākatānaṃ . . . kusalānaṃ . . . akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Puggalo pi upanissayapaccayena paccayo, senāsanaṃ pi upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

10.

*Purejātapaccayo*³ ti cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññānadhātuyā taṇ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo. Sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññānadhātuyā, ghāṇāyatanaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññānadhātuyā . . . rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññānadhātuyā . . . saddāyatanaṃ sotaviññānadhātuyā . . . phoṭṭhabbayātanaṃ kāyaviññānadhātuyā . . . rūpāyatanaṃ, saddāyatanaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbayātanaṃ manodhātuyā taṇ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhām-

¹ On this interesting abstention from the use of hadaya vatthu, see S. Z. Aung in *Compendium*, p. 278. Cf. *Comy. below*, p. 14.

² B. omits this sentence.

³ B. *pūre° always*.

mānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya¹ manodhātu ca manoviññānadhātu ca vattanti, taṃ rūpaṃ (a) manodhātuyā taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo, (b) manoviññānadhātuyā taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ kañci kālaṃ² purejāta- . . ., kañci kālaṃ na purejāta-paccayena paccayo.

11.

Pacchājātapaccayo ti pacchājātā citta-cetasikā dhammā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

12.

Āsevanapaccayo ti purimā purimā (a) kusalā dhammā . . . (b) akusalā . . . (c) kiriyāvyākatā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ (a) kusalānaṃ . . . (b) akusalānaṃ . . . (c) kiriyāvyākatānaṃ dhammānaṃ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

13.

Kammapaccayo ti kusalākusalaṃ kammaṃ vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo. Cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

14.

Vipākapaccayo ti vipākā cattāro khandhā arūpino aññamaññaṃ vipākapaccayena paccayo.

15.

Āhārapaccayo ti kabalīkaro³ āhāro imassa kāyassa āharapaccayena paccayo. Arūpino āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āharapaccayena paccayo.

16.

Indriyapaccayo ti cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhuviññānadhātuyā . . . sotindriyaṃ sotaviññānadhātuyā . . . kāyindriyaṃ

¹ See p. 4, n. 1, and p. 6 (21).

² B. kiñci kālī.

³ So S. ; K. kavalī ; B. kabalīkaro.

kāyaviññānadhātuyā taṇ-sampayuttakānañ ca dhammānaṇ
indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṇ kaṭattā-
rūpānaṇ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Arūpino indriyā
sampayuttakānaṇ dhammānaṇ taṇ-samuṭṭhānānañ ca
rūpānaṇ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

17.

Jhānapaccayo ti jhānaṅgāni jhānasampayuttakānaṇ
dhammānaṇ taṇ-samuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ jhānapaccayena
paccayo.

18.

Maggapaccayo ti maggaṅgāni maggasampayuttakānaṇ
dhammānaṇ taṇ-samuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ maggapacca-
yena paccayo.

19.

Sampayuttapaccayo ti cattāro khandhā arūpino aññam-
aññaṇ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

20.

Vippayuttapaccayo ti rūpino dhammā arūpinaṇ dhammā-
naṇ . . . Arūpino dhammā rūpinaṇ dhammānaṇ vippa-
yuttapaccayena paccayo.

21.

Atthipaccayo ti cattāro khandhā arūpino aññamāññaṇ
. . . Cattāro mahābhūtā aññamaññaṇ . . . Okkantikkhaṇe
nāmarūpaṇ aññamaññaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Citta-
cetasikā dhammā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpānaṇ . . . Mahā-
bhūtā upādā-rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhā-
yatanaṇ cakkhuviññānadhātuyā . . . kāyāyatanaṇ kāya-
viññānadhātuyā . . . rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññānadhātuyā
. . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyaviññānadhātuyā taṇ-sam-
payuttakānañ ca dhammānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.
Yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya manodhātu ca manoviññānadhātu ca
vattanti, taṇ rūpaṇ manodhātuyā ca manoviññānadhātuyā
ca taṇ-sampayuttakānañ ca dhammānaṇ atthipaccayena
paccayo.

22.

Natthipaccayo ti samanantaraniruddhā citta-cetasikā dhammā paccuppannānaṃ¹ citta-cetasikānaṃ dhammānaṃ natthipaccayena paccayo.

23.

Vigatapaccayo ti samanantaravigatā citta-cetasikā dhammā paccuppannānaṃ citta-cetasikānaṃ dhammānaṃ vigatapaccayena paccayo.

24.

Avigatapaccayo ti cattāro khandhā arūpino aññamaññaṃ . . . Cattāro mahābhūtā eññamaññaṃ . . . Okkhantikhaṇe nāmarūpaṃ aññamaññaṃ avigatapaccayena paccayo. Citta-cetasikā dhammā cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ . . . Mahābhūtā upādā-rūpānaṃ avigatapaccayena paccayo. Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇadhātuyā . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇadhātuyā . . . rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇadhātuyā . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ manodhātuyā . . . Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya marodhātu ca manoviññāṇadhātu ca vat-tanti, taṃ rūpaṃ manodhātuyā ca manoviññāṇadhātuyā ca taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ avigatapaccayena paccayo.²

PACCAYAVIBHANGAVĀRO NIṬṬHITO.

¹ B. paṭupp°.

² See p. 4, n. 1.

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY ON THE PAṬṬHĀNA.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

Devātidevo devānaṃ devadānavapūjito
Desayitvā pakaraṇaṃ Yamakaṃ suddhasaṃyamo,
Atthato dhammato ceva gambhīrass' ātha tassa yaṃ
Anantaraṃ mahā viro sattamaṃ isisattamo
Paṭṭhānaṃ nāma nāmena nāmarūpanirodhano
Desesi atigambhīra-naya-maṇḍitadesanaṃ.
Idāni tassa sampatto yasmā saṃvaṇṇanakkamo
Tasmā naṃ vaṇṇayissāmi ; taṃ suṇātha samāhitā ti.

Sammāsambuddhena hi anuloma-paṭṭhāne dvāvīsati
tike nissāya TIKĀ-PAṬṬHĀNAṃ nāma niddiṭṭhaṃ ; sataṃ duke
nissāya DUKĀ-PAṬṬHĀNAṃ nāma niddiṭṭhaṃ. Tato paraṃ
dvāvīsati tike gahe tvā dukasate pakkhipitvā DUKĀ-TIKĀ-
PAṬṬHĀNAṃ nāma dassesi.¹ Tato paraṃ dukasataṃ gahe tvā
dvāvīsatiyā tikesu pakkhipitvā TIKĀ-DUKĀ-PAṬṬHĀNAṃ nāma
dassesi.¹ Tike pana tikesu yeva pakkhipitvā, TIKĀ-TIKĀ²-
PAṬṬHĀNAṃ nāma dassesi,¹ duke ca dukesu³ pakkhipitvā
DUKĀ-DUKĀ²-PAṬṬHĀNAṃ dassesi.⁴ Evaṃ

*Tikañ ca Paṭṭhānaṃ varaṃ dukuttamaṃ dukay tikañ ceva
tikay dukañ ca,
Tikay tikay ceva dukay dukañ ca cha anulomamhi nayā
sugambhīrā ti.*

Paccanika⁵-paṭṭhāne pi dvāvīsati tike nissāya TIKĀ-
PAṬṬHĀNAṃ nāma. Dukasataṃ nissāya DUKĀ-PAṬṬHĀNAṃ
nāma. Dvāvīsati tike dukasate pakkhipitvā DUKĀ-TIKĀ-
PAṬṬHĀNAṃ nāma. Dukasataṃ dvāvīsatiyā tikesu pak-
khipitvā TIKĀ-DUKĀ-PAṬṬHĀNAṃ nāma. Tike tikesu yeva pak-
khipitvā TIKĀ-TIKĀ-PAṬṬHĀNAṃ nāma. Duke dukesu yeva

¹ Bm. dassitaṃ.

² S. omits second tika and duka.

³ Bm. adda yeva.

⁴ Bm. nāma dassitaṃ.

⁵ Bm. °niya

pakkhipitvā DUKA-DUKA-PATTHĀNAṆ nāmā ti evaṇ¹ paccanīke² pi chahi nayahi patthānaṇ niddiṭṭhaṇ. Tena vuttaṇ :

Tikaṇ ca Patthānavaraṇ dukuttamaṇ
Dukaṇ tikaṇ³ ceva tikaṇ dukaṇ ca,
Tikaṇ tikaṇ ceva dukaṇ dukaṇ ca,
Cha paccanīyamhi⁴ nayā sugambhīrā ti.

Tato paraṇ anuloma-paccanīyesu⁵ pi eten' eva upāyena cha nayā dassitā. Ten' āha :

Tikaṇ ca Patthānaṇ varaṇ dukuttamaṇ,
Dukaṇ tikaṇ ceva tikaṇ dukaṇ ca,
Tikaṇ tikaṇ ceva dukaṇ dukaṇ ca,
Cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

Tad-anantaraṇ paccanīyanulomamhi ete yeva chahi nayehi niddiṭṭhaṇ. Ten' āha :

Tikaṇ ca Patthānavaraṇ dukuttamaṇ,
Dukaṇ tikaṇ ceva tikaṇ dukaṇ ca;
Tikaṇ tikaṇ ceva dukaṇ dukaṇ ca
Cha paccanīyanulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

Evaṇ anulome cha patthānāni paccanīke⁶ cha anuloma-paccanīke cha paccanīkānulome cha patthānāni ti idaṇ catuvīsati samantapatthāna-samodhānaṇ PATTHĀNA-MAHĀ-PAKARAṆAṆ nāmā ti hi vuttaṇ.

Tattha yesaṇ catuvīsatiyā samantapatthānānaṇ samodhānavasena taṇ⁶ catuvīsati samantapatthāna-samodhānaṇ PATTHĀNAMAHĀPAKARAṆAṆ nāmā ti vuttaṇ, tesaṇ ceva imassa ca pakaraṇassa nām' attho tāva evaṇ veditabbo.

Ken' atthena patthānaṇ ti?

Nānappakārapaccayatthēna. Pakāro hi nānappakāratthaṇ dīpeti.

Thāna-saddo paccayatthaṇ. Thānāṭhānakusalatā ti ādisu hi paccayo thānaṇ ti vutto. Iti nānappakārakānaṇ⁷ paccayānaṇ vasena desitattā imesu catuvīsatiyā patthānesu

¹ S. omits.

² Bm. dukatikaṇ, and so throughout.

³ S. °yam pi, and so throughout.

⁴ Bm. vassen' etaṇ.

⁵ Bm. °niye throughout.

S. tikaṇ, and so throughout.

⁶ B. °yesu.

⁷ Bm. °kārānaṇ.

ekekaṇ patthānaṇ nāma. Imesaṇ pana patthānānaṇ samūhato sabbaṇ¹ p' etaṇ pakaraṇaṇ patthānaṇ ti veditabbaṇ.

Aparo nayo : ken' atthena patthānaṇ ti? Vibhajanaṭṭhena. Paññāpanā-patthapana-vivaraṇā-vibhajana-uttānīkamman ti āgatatthānasmiṇ hi vibhajanaṇ² patthānaṇ paññāyati. Iti kusalādināṇ dhammānaṇ hetupaccayādivasena vibhattattā imesu catuvīsatiyā patthānesu³ ekekaṇ patthānaṇ nāma. Imesaṇ pana patthānānaṇ samūhato sabbaṇ p' etaṇ pakaraṇaṇ patthānaṇ nāmā ti veditabbaṇ.

Aparo nayo : ken' atthena patthānaṇ ti? Patthitaṭṭhena, gamanaṭṭhena ti attho. Gotthāpatthitagāvo ti āgatatthānasmiṇ hi yena patthānena patthitagāvo ti vutto, taṇ atthato gamanaṇ hoti. Iti nātivitthāritanayesu DHAMMASANGAṆĪ ādisu anissangagamanassa sabbaññutaññānassa hetupaccayādibhedabhinnesu kusalādisu vitthāritanayaalābhato nissangavasena pavattagamanattā⁴ imesu catuvīsatiyā patthānesu⁵ ekekaṇ patthānaṇ nāma. Imesaṇ pana patthānānaṇ samūhato sabbaṇ p' etaṇ pakaraṇaṇ patthānaṇ nāmā ti veditabbaṇ.

Tattha anulomamhi tāva paṭhamāṇ tikavasena desitattā Tika-patthānaṇ nāma. Tassa padacchedo tikānaṇ patthānaṇ ettha atthi ti tika-patthānaṇ. Tikānaṇ nānappa-kārakā paccayā etissā desanāya atthi ti attho. Dutiyavikappe pi tikānaṇ patthānaṇ te va tika-patthānaṇ. Hetupaccayādivasena tikānaṇ vibhajantā ti attho. Tatthiavikappe hetupaccayādibhedabhinnaṭṭhayaaladdhavitthārā tikā yeva patthānaṇ tika-patthānaṇ. Sabbaññutaññānassa nissangagamanabhūmi ti attho. Duka-patthānādisu pi es' eva nayo.

Evaṇ anulome cha patthānāni viditvā paccanīyādisu pi iminā vupāyena veditabbāni. Yasmā pan' etāni anulome paccanīye anulomapaccanīye paccanīyānulome, te samanta cha-cha hutvā catuvīsati honti, tasā catuvīsati samanta-patthānāni ti vuccanti. Iti imesaṇ catuvīsatiyā khuddaka-patthāna-sankhātānaṇ samanta-patthānānaṇ samodhāna-

¹ Bm. sabbam.

² Bm. vibhajanaṭṭhena.

³ S. omits.

⁴ S. °natā.

⁵ S. omits.

vasen' etaṇ catuvīsati samantapaṭṭhāna-samodhānaṇ Paṭṭhāna-Mahāpakaraṇaṇ nāma.

Taṇ pan' etaṇ ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā tika-paṭṭhānaṇ, dukapaṭṭhānaṇ . . . pe . . . duka-duka-paṭṭhānaṇ te vuttaṇ, te anāmasitvā yesaṇ paccayaṇaṇ vasena te tikādayo vibhattā, te paccaye dassetuṇ ādito tāv' assa MĀTIKĀ-NIKKHEPAVĀRO nāma vutto.

[Paccayavibhangavāraṇṇanā.]

PACCAYAVIBHANGAVĀRO ti pi tassa' eva nāmaṇ. So uddesa-niddesato duvidho.

I.

[Uddesavāraṇṇanā.]

Tassa hetupaccayo . . . pe . . . avigatapaccayo ti ayaṇ uddeso.

Tattha hetu ca so paccayo cā ti HETUPACCAYO. Hetu hutvā paccayo; hetubhāvena paccayo ti vuttaṇ hoti.

Ārammanapaccayādisu pi es' eva nayo.

1.

Tattha hetū ti¹ vacanāvayavakāraṇamūlānam etaṇ adhi-vacanaṇ. Paṭiññā hetū ti ādisu hi loke vacanāvayavo hetū ti vuccati. Sāsane pana: ye dhammā hetuppabhavā ti ādisu kāraṇaṇ.

Tayo kusalā² hetū; tayo akusalā² hetū ti ādisu mūlaṇ hetū ti vuccati. Taṇ idh' eva³ adhippetāṇ.

Paccayo ti ettha pana ayaṇ vacanattho: paṭicca etasmā etī ti paccayo; apacca⁴-kkhāyanaṇ vattati ti attho. Yo hi dhammo yaṇ dhammaṇ apacca⁴-kkhāya tiṭṭhati vā uppaj-jati vā, so tassa paccayo ti vuttaṇ hoti.

Lakkhanato pana upakāra⁵-lakkhaṇo paccayo. So hi dhammo yassa dhammassa ṭhitiyā vā uppattiyā vā upakā-rako hoti, so tassa paccayo ti vuccati. Paccayo hetu kāraṇaṇ nidānaṇ sambhavo pabhavo ti ādi⁶ atthato ekaṇ,

¹ Above, p. 1.

² Bm. *inverts order*. Dhs. § 1058.

³ Bm. *idha adhippetāṇ*.

⁴ Bm. *appacca°*.

⁵ Bm. *adds ka*.

⁶ Bm. *omits ādi*.

vyañjanato nānaṃ. Iti mūlatthēna hetu, upakāratthēna paccayo ti sankhepato: *mūlatthēna upakārako dhammo hetupaccayo*. So hi,¹ sāli-ādīnaṃ sāli-bijādīni viya, maṇippabhādīnaṃ viya ca, maṇivaṇṇādayo kusalādīnaṃ kusalādi-bhāvasādhako ti ācariyānaṃ adhippāyo.

Evam sante pana taṃ-samutthāna-rūpassa hetupaccayatā na sampajjati. Na hi so tesam kusalādibhāvaṃ sādhati; na ca paccayo na hoti. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ²: *hetū hetusampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo ti*.³ Ahetukacittānaṃ ca vinā etena avyakatabhāvo siddho; sahetukānam pi ca yoniso manasikārādi-paṭibaddho kusalādibhāvo, na sampayuttahetu-paṭibaddho. Yadi ca sampayuttahetu sabhāvato va kusalādibhāvo siyā taṃ⁴-sampayuttesu hetu paṭibaddho⁵; alobho kusalo vā siyā avyakato vā. Yasmā pana ubhayathā pi hoti, tasmā yathā sampayuttesu, evaṃ hetusu pi kusalādītā pariyesitabbā. Kusalādibhāva-sādhanaśasena pana hetūnaṃ mūlatthaṃ agahetvā suppatitthitabhāva-sādhanaśasena-gaṃhamānena kiñci virujjhati. Laddhahetupaccayā hi dhammā, virūḷhamulā viya pādapā thirā honti suppatitthitā, ahētukā,⁶ tilabijādikā⁷ sevālā viya, na suppatitthitā. Iti mūlatthēna⁸ upakārako ti suppatitthitabhāva-sādhanaśasena upakārako dhammo hetupaccayo ti veditabbo.

2.

Tato paresu ārammaṇabhāvena⁹ upakārako dhammo ĀRAMMAṆAPACCAYO. So rūpāyatanam cakkhuvīññānadhātuyā ti ārabhitvā pi yaṃ yaṃ dhammam ārabhha, ye ye dhammā upajanti citta-cetasikā dhammā, te te dhammā tesam tesam dhammānaṃ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti¹⁰ osāpitattā na koci dhammo na hoti. Yathā hi dubbalo puriso daṇḍam vā rajjuṃ vā ālambitvā va utthahati ceva titthati ca, evaṃ citta-cetasikā dhammā rūpādim ārammaṇam ārabbh' eva

¹ S. omits.² B. c'etaṃ.³ Above, p. 1.⁴ S. omits.⁵ Bm. hetu baddho.⁶ Bm. inserts pana.⁷ Bm. °bījādi sevālā.⁸ S. °thenupa°.⁹ Bm. °vasena.¹⁰ Above, p. 2.

uppañjanti ceva tiṭṭhanti ca, tasmā sabbe pi cittacetāsikānaṃ dhammānaṃ ārammaṇabhūtā dhammā ārammaṇapaccayo ti veditabbo.

8.

Jeṭṭhakatṭhena¹ upakārako dhammo ADHIPATIPACCAYO. So saha-jātārammaṇavasena duvidho. Tattha chandādhīpati chandasampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo ti ādi-vacanato chanda-viriya²-citta-vīmaṇṣāsānkhātā cattāro dhammā saha-jātādhīpatipaccayo ti³ veditabbā, no ca kho ekato. Yadā hi chandaṃ dhuraṃ chandaṃ⁴ jeṭṭhakaṃ katvā cittaṃ pavattati, tadā chando va adhipati, na itare. Es' eva⁵ nayo sesesu pi. Yaṃ pana dhammaṃ garukatvā⁶ arūpadhammā pavattanti,⁷ so nesāṃ ārammaṇādhīpati. Tena vuttaṃ: yaṃ yaṃ dhammaṃ garuṃ katvā ye ye dhammā uppañjanti citta-cetasikā dhammā, te te dhammā tesāṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo ti.⁸

4.

Anantarabhāvena upakārako dhammo ANANTARAPACCAYO. Samanantarabhāvena upakārako dhammo SAMANANTARAPACCAYO. Idaṃ paccayadvayaṃ bahudhā papañcayanti. Ayaṃ pan' ettha sāro: yo h' esa cakkhuviññāṇanantarā manodhātu, manodhātu-anantarā manoviññāṇadhātū ti ādi citta-niyamo, so yasmā purima-purima⁹-cittavasen' eva ijjhati, na aññathā, tasmā attano attano anantaraṃ arūpassa cittuppādassa uppādanasamattho va dhammo anantarapaccayo. Ten' ev' āha: anantarapaccayo ti cakkhuviññāṇadhātu taṃ-sampayuttakā ca dhammā manodhātuyā taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo ti⁸ ādi.

5.

Yo anantara paccayo, sveva ca SAMANANTARAPACCAYO. Vyañjanamattam eva h' ettha nānaṃ, upacaya-santati-ādisu

¹ S. °thenupa°.

² B. viriya.

³ S. °jātādi paccayo ti.

⁴ Bm. omits.

⁵ Bm. Esa nayo.

⁶ Bm. garu°.

⁷ S. vattanti.

⁸ Above, p. 2.

⁹ Bm. omits second purima.

viya adhivacana-nirutti dukādisu viya ca. Atthato pana nānaṃ natthi. Yam pi addhānantaratāya anantarapaccayo, kālānantaratāya samanantarapaccayo ti ācariyānaṃ mataṃ, taṃ nirodhā vutthahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatana-kusalāṃ phalasamāpattiyā samanantarapaccayena paccayo ti ādihi virujjhati. Yam pi tattha vadanti dhammānaṃ samutthāpana-samatthata na parihāyati, bhāvanābalena pana vāritattā dhammā samanantaraṃ nuppañjanti ti, tam pi kālānantarāya¹ abhāvam eva sādheti. Bhāvanābalena hi tattha kālānantaratā natthi ti. Mayam pi etad eva vadāma. Yasmā ca kālānantaratā natthi, tasmā samanantarapaccayatā na yujjati. Kālānantaratāya hi tesāṃ samanantarapaccayo hotū ti laddhi, tasmā abhinivesanaṃ² akatvā vyañjanamattato v'ettha nānākaraṇaṃ paccetabbaṃ, na atthato. Kathaṃ? Natthi etesaṃ anantaraṃ ti hi anantarā. Saṇṭhānābhāvato suṭṭhu anantarā ti samanantarā.

6.

Uppajjamāno saha uppajjamānabhāvena³ upakārako dhammo SAHAJĀTAPACCAYO, pakāsassa padīpo viya. So arūpakkhandhādivasena chabbidho hoti. Yath' āha: *cattāro khandhā arūpino aññamaññaṃ sahajāta-paccayena paccayo; cattāro mahābhūtā aññamaññaṃ, okkantikkhaṇe nāmarūpaṃ aññamaññaṃ,*⁴ *citta-cetasikā dhammā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpānaṃ,*⁴ *mahābhūtā upādārūpānaṃ, rūpino dhammā arūpinaṃ dhammānaṃ kañci*⁵ *kālaṃ sahajāta-paccayena paccayo, kañci*⁵ *kālaṃ na sahajātapaccayena paccayo ti*⁶ *idaṃ hadayavatthum eva sandhāya vuttaṃ.*

7.

Aññamaññaṃ uppādanupatthambhana bhāvena upakārako dhammo AÑÑAMAÑÑA-PACCAYO aññamaññupatthambhakaṃ tidaṇḍaṃ viya. So arūpakkhandhādi-vasena tividho hoti. Yath' āha: *cattāro khandhā arūpino aññamaññapaccayena paccayo; cattāro mahābhūtā; . . . okkantikkhaṇe nāmarūpaṃ aññamañña-paccayena paccayo ti.*⁶

¹ Bm. °antaratāya.² Bm. saṃ for sanaṃ.³ S. °bhāve.⁴ Bm. adds . . . pa. . . .⁵ Bm. kiñci.⁶ Above, p. 3.

8.

Adhiṭṭhānākārena nissayākārena ca upakārako dhammo NISSAYAPACCAYO tarucittakammādināṃ pathavīpaṭṭādayo viya. So cattāro khandhā arūpino aññamaññaṃ nissaya-paccayena paccayo ti evaṃ sahaajāte vuttanāyena' eva vedītabbo. Chaṭṭho paṇ' ettha koṭṭhāso: cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññāṇadhātuyā, sota-ghāna-jivhā-kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇadhātuyā taṇ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ nissaya-paccayena paccayo. Yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya manodhātu ca manoviññāṇadhātu ca vattanti, taṇ rūpaṇ manodhātuyā ca manoviññāṇadhātuyā ca taṇ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ nissayapaccayena paccayo ti¹ evaṃ vibhatto.

9.

UPANISSAYA-PACCAYO ti ettha² pana ayaṇ tāva vacanatto: tad-adhīnavuttatāya³ attano phalena nissito, na paṭikkhitto ti nissayo. Yathā pana bhuso āyāso upāyāso, evaṃ bhuso nissayo upanissayo. Balavakāraṇass' etaṇ adhivacanaṇ. Tasmā balavakāraṇabhāvena upakārako dhammo upanissaya-paccayo ti vedītabbo.

So ārammaṇūpanissayo anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo ti tividho hoti.

Tattha: dānaṇ datvā sīlaṇ samādiyitrā uposathakammaṇ katvā taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, jhānā vutṭhahitrā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, sekhaṇ⁴ gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, vodānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, sekhaṇ maggā vutṭhahitrā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti ti⁵ evaṃ ādinā nayena ārammaṇūpanissayo tāva ārammaṇādhīpatinā saddhiṇ nānattaṇ akatvā va vibhatto. Tattha yaṇ ārammaṇaṇ garuṇ katvā citta-cetasikā uppajjanti, taṇ niyamato tesāṇ ārammaṇe subalavārammaṇaṇ hoti. Iti garukātabbatṭhena⁶ ārammaṇādhīpati, balava-

¹ Above, p. 8 f.² Bm. idha.³ Bm. vuttitāya.⁴ Bm. sekhaṇ throughout.⁵ Pt. ii., Kusalattika, Pañhavāra, 9.⁶ Bm. garukātabbamattaṭṭhena.

kāraṇatthēna ārammaṇūpanissayo ti evaṃ etesaṃ nānattaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Anantarūpanissayo pi *purimā purimā kusalā khandhā*¹ *pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ upanissaya-paccayena paccayo* ti ādināyena anantarapaccayena sad-dhiṃ nānattaṃ akatvā² vibhatto. Mātikānikkhepena pana nesaṃ cakkhuviññāṇadhātūnaṃ sampayuttakā ca dhammā manodhātuyā taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo ti ādināyena anantarassa ca purimā purimā kusalā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upanissaya-paccayena paccayo ti ādināyena upanissayassa ca āgatattā nikkhepaviseso atthi. So pi atthato ekibhāvam eva gacchati. Evaṃ sante pi attano attano anantaraṃ anurūpassa cittuppadassa pavattanasamatthatāya anantaratā purimacittassa pacchima-cittuppadane balavatāya³ anantarūpanissayatā⁴ veditabbā. Yathā hi hetu-paccayādisu kiñci dhammaṃ vinā pi cittaṃ uppajjati, na evaṃ anantaracittaṃ⁵ vinā cittassa uppatti nāma atthi. Tasmā balavapaccayo hoti. Iti attano attano anantaraṃ anurūpacittuppadavasena anantarapaccayo. Balavakāraṇa-vasena anantarūpanissayo ti evaṃ etesaṃ nānattaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Pakatūpanissayo pana pakato upanissayo pakatūpanissayo. Pakato nāma attano santāne uppādito vā saddhā-sīlādi upasevito vā utu-bhojanādi pakatīyā yeva vā upanissayo pakatūpanissayo ; ārammaṇānantare hi amisso⁶ ti attho. Tassa pakatūpanissayassa⁷ *saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samādiyati, uposathakammaṃ karoti, ihānaṃ uppādeti, vipassanaṃ uppādeti, maggaṃ uppādeti, abhiññāṃ uppādeti, samāpattiṃ uppādeti, sīlaṃ, suttaṃ, cāgaṃ, paññāṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . .*

*Samāpattiṃ uppādeti, saddhā, sīlaṃ, suttaṃ, cāga, paññā,*⁸ *saddhāya sīlassa sutassa cāgassa paññāya upanissaya pacca-*

¹ S. kusalakkh°. B. inserts *. (K.B.) dhammā, -ānaṃ for khandhā, -ānaṃ. Cf. above, p. 4.

² Bm. adds va.

³ S. balavatā.

⁴ B. °nissatā.

⁵ S. anantaraṃ.

⁶ Bm. asammisso.

⁷ Bm. yo.

⁸ S. paññāya.

10.

11.

12.

11 B. paguna^o.

*kiriya-avyākātānaṃ dhammānaṃ āsevanapaccayena paccayo ti.*¹

18.

Cittapayogasankhātena kiriyaabhāvena upakārako dhammo KAMMAPACCAYO. So nānākhanikāya ceva kusalākusalacetanāya saha-jātāya ca sabbāya pi¹ cetanāya vasena duvidho hoti. Yath' āha: *kusalākusalākammam vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo. Cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo ti.*¹

14.

Nirussāhasantabhāvena nirussāhasantabhāvāya upakārako vipākadhammo VIPĀKAPACCAYO. So pavatte citta-samutṭhānānaṃ paṭisandhiyaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ sabbattha ca sampayuttadhammānaṃ vipāka²-paccayo hoti. Yath' āha: *vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho . . . pe . . .³ dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ vipākapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā ratthussa vipākapaccayena paccayo ti.*⁴

15.

Rūpārūpānaṃ upatthambhakaṭṭhena⁵ upakārakā cattāro āhārā ĀHĀRAPACCAYO. Yath' āha: *Kabalinkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo. Arūpino āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo ti.*¹ Pañhavāre⁶ pana paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākata āhārasampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo ti pi vuttaṃ.

16.

Adhipatyaṭṭhena upakārakā 'itthindriya - purisindriya-vajjā viśatindriyā INDRIYAPACCAYO. Tattha cakkhundriyā-

¹ Above, p. 5.² Bm. omits.³ S. inserts *tayo khandhā*.⁴ Pañhavāra.⁵ S. °kattena.⁶ B. Pañhavāre *throughout*.

dayo arūpadhammānaṃ yeva sesā rūpā rūpānaṃ paccayā honti. Yath' āha: cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhuvīññānadhatuyā . . . sota-, ghāna-, jivhā-, kāyindriyaṃ kāyaviññānadhatuyā taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpa-jīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Arūpino indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo ti.¹ Pañhavāre pana: paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyaṅkatā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo ti pi vuttaṃ.

17.

Upanijjhāyanatthena upakāraṇi ṭhapetvā dvi²-pañca-viññāṇesu sukha-dukkhavedanā-dvayaṃ sabbāni pi kusalā-dibhedāni satta jhānaṅgāni JHĀNAPACCAYO. Yath' āha: jhānaṅgāni jhānasampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo ti.³ Pañhavāre pana: paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyaṅkatāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo ti pi vuttaṃ.

18.

Yato tato vā niyyānatthena upakāraṇi kusalā-dibhedāni dvādasa maggaṅgāni MAGGAPACCAYO. Yath' āha: maggaṅgāni maggasampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ maggapaccayena paccayo ti.³ Pañhavāre pana: paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyaṅkatāni maggaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ maggapaccayena paccayo ti pi . . . vuttaṃ. Na⁴ ete pana dve pi jhāna-maggapaccayā yathāsankhyaṃ dvi-pañca-viññāṇāhetukacittesu⁵ labbhantī ti veditabbā.

19.

Ekavatthuka - ekārammaṇa - ekuppāda - ekanirodha - sankhātena sampayuttabhāvena upakāraṇi arūpadhammā sam-

¹ Above, p. 5 f.² Bm. dve.³ Above, p. 6.⁴ S. omits na.⁵ S. inserts na.

dhammānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manodhātu ca manoviññānadhātu ca vattanti, taṃ rūpaṃ manodhātuyā ca manoviññānadhātuyā ca taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo ti. Pañhavāre pana, sahaajātaṃ purejātaṃ pacchājataṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ ti pi nikkhipitvā, sahaajāte tāva: eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo ti ādinā nayena niddeso kato; purejāte purejātānaṃ cakkhādīnaṃ vasena niddeso kato; pacchājāte purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātānaṃ oittacetāsikānaṃ paccayavasena niddeso kato; āhārindriyesu pana kabalinkāro¹ āhāro imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpa-jīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo ti evaṃ niddeso kato ti.

22.

Attano anantaraṃ uppajjamānānaṃ arūpadhammānaṃ pavatti okāsassa dānena² upakārakā samanantaraniruddhā arūpadhammā NATTHIPACCAYO. Yath' āha: samanantara-niruddhā citta-cetasikā dhammā paccuppannānaṃ³ citta-cetasikānaṃ dhammānaṃ natthipaccayena paccayo ti.⁴

23.

Te eva vigatabhāvena upakārakattā VIGATAPACCAYO. Yath' āha: samanantaravigatā cittacetāsikā dhammā paccuppannānaṃ³ citta-cetasikānaṃ dhammānaṃ vigatapaccayena paccayo ti.

24.

Atthipaccaya-dhammā eva avigatabhāvena upakārakattā AVIGATAPACCAYO ti veditabbā. Desanāvīlāsena pana tathā vinetabba-veneyyavasena vā ayaṃ duko vutto sahetuka-dukaṃ vatvā pi hetusampayuttaduko viyā ti.

Imesu pana catuvīsatiyā paccayesu asammohatthaṃ:

Dhammato kālato ceva nānappakārabhedato,
Paccayuppannato ceva viññātabbo vinicchayo.

'Tattha dhammato ti imesu hi paccayesu sahetupaccayo⁵

¹ Bm. kabal^o.

² S. okāśadānena.

³ Bm. paṭuppannānaṃ.

⁴ Above, p. 7.

⁵ Bm. omits sa.

tāva nāmarūpadhammesu nāmadhamm' ekadeso. Ārammaṇapaccayo saddhiṇ paññattiyā ca abhāvena sabbe pi nāmarūpadhammā. Adhipatipaccaye saha-jātādhipati nāmadhamm' ekadeso. Tathā kamma-jhāna-magga-paccayā. Arammanādhipati sabbe pi garukātabbā ārammaṇadhammā. Anantarasaṁmanantara-pacchājāta-āsevana-vipāka-sampayutta-natthi-vigata-paccayā nāma dhammā va. Nibbānassa asaṅgahitattā nāmadhamm' ekadeso ti pi vattuṇ vattati. Purejātapaccayo rūp' ekadeso. Sesā yathālābhavasena nāmarūpadhammā ti. Evaṇ tāv' ettha dhammato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Kālato ti:

Paccuppannā va hont' ettha paccayā dasa pañca ca.

Atītā eva pañcako te kāle dve pi nissito.

Tayo tikālikā ceva vimuttā cāpi kālato ti.

Etesu hi hetupaccayo saha-jāta-aññamañña-nissaya-purejāta-pacchājāta-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-magga-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-avigata-paccayo ti ime pañarasā paccayā paccuppannadhammā va honti. Anantarapaccayo saṁmanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigata-paccayo ti ime pañca atītā yeva honti. Eko pana kamma-paccayo te paccuppannāte dve pi kāle nissito hoti. Sesā ārammaṇapaccayo adhipatipaccayo upanissayapaccayo ti ime tayo paccayā tikālikā pi honti. Paññattiyā saddhiṇ nibbānassa¹ saṅgahitattā kālavimuttā pi ti evaṁ ettha kālato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Nānappakārabhedato paccayuppannato ti imesaṇ pana dvinnāṇ padānaṇ attho niddesavāre āvibhavissatī ti.²

Uddesavāravavṇanā samattā.³

¹ S. nibbānassa.

² B. has a "doubtful" asterisk here.

³ Bm. niṭṭhitā.

II.

[Niddesavāra-vannanā.

1. Hetupaccayo.]

Idāni sabbe¹ pi te paccaye uddiṭṭha paṭipātiyā niddisitvā dassetuṇ *hetupaccayo ti hetū hetusampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo ti* ādim āha.

Tattha *hetupaccayo* ti catuvīsatiyā paccayesu nikkhittapaṭipātiyā sabbapaṭhamāṃ bhājetabbassa paduddhāro. Sesa-paccayesu² iminā va nayena paṭhamāṃ bhājetabbapadaṇ³ uddharitvā⁴ vissajjanaṃ katan ti veditabbaṃ. Ayaṃ pan' ettha sambandho : yo paccayuddese *hetupaccayo* ti uddiṭṭho, so niddesato : *hetu hetusampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃ-samuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo ti* evaṃ veditabbo. Iminā va upāyena sabbapaccayesu bhājetabbassa padassa vissajjamena saddhiṃ sambandho veditabbo. Idāni *hetū hetusampayuttakānaṃ* ti ettha hetusampayuttakānaṃ ti avatvā *hetū hetusampayuttakānaṃ* ti kasmā vuttan ti? Paccayassa ceva paccayuppannānaṃ ca vavatthāpanato. Hetusampayuttakānaṃ ti hi vutte hetunā sampayuttakānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo ti attho bhavēyya. Evaṃ sante, asuko nāmadhammo hetupaccayena paccayo ti paccayavavatthānaṃ na paññāyēyya. Athā pi hetunā sampayuttakānaṃ hetusampayuttakānaṃ ti atthaṃ agahetvā⁵ yesaṃ kesañci sampayuttakānaṃ hetu hetupaccayena paccayo ti attho bhavēyya. Evaṃ sante hetunā vippayuttā cakkhuviññāṇādayo pi sampayuttakā yeva hetunā sampayuttā kusalādayo pi.

Tattha ayaṃ hetu asukassa nāma sampayuttakadhammassa paccayo ti paccayuppannavavatthānaṃ na paññāyēyya. Tasmā paccayaṃ ceva paccayuppannaṃ ca vavatthāpento *hetu hetusampayuttakānaṃ* ti āha. 'Tass' attho

¹ Above, p. 1: Paccayaniddesa. Bm. sabba.² Bm. adds pi.³ S. bhājetabbaṃ, omitting padaṇ.⁴ B. "doubtful" asterisk.⁵ Bm. aggaheva.

hetusampayuttakānaṃ kusalādi-dhammānaṃ yo hetu¹ sampayuttako hetu,² so hetu-paccayena paccayo. Tatrā pi paccayo ti avatvā hetupaccayenā ti vacanaṃ hetu no aññathā paccayabhāvapaṭisedhanatthaṃ. Ayaṃ hi hetu hetupaccayenā pi paccayo hoti saha-jātādi paccayenā pi. Tatrā 'ssa yvāyaṃ saha-jātādi paccayavasena aññathā pi paccayabhāvo, tassa paṭisedhanatthaṃ hetupaccayenā ti vuttaṃ.

Evaṃ sante pi taṇ-sampayuttakānaṃ ti avatvā kasmā *hetusampayuttakānaṃ* ti vuttan ti? Niddisitaḥḥassa apākaṭattā. *Taṇ-sampayuttakānaṃ* ti hi vutte yena te taṇ³-sampayuttakā nāma honti, ayaṃ nāma so ti niddisitaḥḥo apākaṭo, tassa apākaṭattā yena sampayuttā, te taṇ³-sampayuttakā ti vuccanti, taṇ sarūpato dassetuṃ *hetusampayuttakānaṃ* ti vuttaṃ.

Taṇ-samutṭhānānaṃ ti ettha pana niddisitaḥḥassa pākaṭattā taṇ gahaṇaṃ kataṃ. Ayaṃ h' ettha attho : te hetū ceva⁴ sampayuttakā ca dhammā samutṭhānā etesaṃ ti taṇ-samutṭhānāni. Tesāṃ taṇ-samutṭhānānaṃ, hetuto ceva *hetusampayuttadhamme*hi ca nibbattānaṃ ti attho.

Iminā citta-samutṭhānarūpaṃ gaṇhati. Kiṃ pana taṇ cittato aññena pi samutṭhāti ti? Āma samutṭhāti. Sabbe pi hi cittacetasikā ekato va hutvā rūpaṃ samutṭhāpenti. Lokiyadhammadeśanāya pana cittassa adhikabhāvato tathāvidhaṃ rūpaṃ cittasamutṭhānaṃ ti vuccati. Ten' ev' āha : *cittacetasikā dhammā cittasamutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo* ti.⁵ Yadi evaṃ idhā pi taṇ-samutṭhānānaṃ ti avatvā cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ti kasmā na vuttan ti? Acittasamutṭhānānam pi saṅgaṇhaṇato. Pañhavārasmiṃ hi *paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipakāryakato hetusampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ*⁶ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ *hetupaccayena paccayo* ti āgataṃ. Tassa saṅgaṇhanatthaṃ idhā cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ti avatvā taṇ-samutṭhānānaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Tass' attho : cittajarūpaṃ ajanayamānā pi te hetu hetusampayuttakā dhammā saha-jātādi-paccayavasena samut-

¹ S. yo yō, omitting hetu.

² Bm. omits hetu.

³ Bm. omits taṇ.

⁴ Bm. adds hetu-.

⁵ Above, p. 8 (6).

⁶ K. Bm. khandhānaṃ. Pt. II., Kusalattika, Pañh., § 1.

ṭhānaṃ etesaṃ ti taṃ-samuṭṭhānāni; tesaṃ taṃ-samuṭṭhānānaṃ pavatte cittaṃjānaṃ paṭisaṃdhiyaṃ ca kaṭattā rūpānaṃ pi hetu hetupaccayaena paccayo ti. Iminā upāyena aññesu pi taṃ-samuṭṭhānānaṃ ti āgataṭṭhānesu attho veditabbo.

Kasmā paṇ' āyaṃ hetupaṭisaṃdhiyam eva kaṭattā rūpānaṃ hetupaccayo hoti, na pavatteti? Paṭisaṃdhiyaṃ kammajārūpānaṃ cittaapaṭibaddhāvuttitāya. Paṭisaṃdhiyaṃ hi kammajārūpānaṃ cittaapaṭibaddhā pavatti, cittavasena uppajjanti ceva tiṭṭhanti ca. Tasmiṃ hi² khaṇe cittaṃ cittaṃjārūpaṃ janetuṃ na sakkoti. Tāni pi vinā cittaena uppajjituṃ vā thātuṃ vā na sakkonti. Ten' ev' āha: *viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ*.³ *Tasmiṃ patitṭhite viññāṇe nāmarūpassa avakanti hoti* ti.⁴ Pavattiyaṃ pana tesaṃ citte vijjamāne pi kammaapaṭibaddhā va pavatti, na cittaapaṭibaddhā. Avijjamāne cāpi⁵ citte nirodhaṃ samāpannānaṃ uppajjanti yeva.

Kasmā pana paṭisaṃdhiikkhaṇe cittaṃ cittaṃjārūpaṃ janetuṃ na sakkoti ti? Kammavegakkhittatāya⁶ ceva appatitṭhitavattutāya ca dubbalattā. Taṃ hi tadā kammavegakkhittaṃ apurejātavattutakattā ca appatitṭhitavattutukan ti dubbalaṃ hoti, tasmā papāte patitamatto⁷ puriso kiñci sippaṃ kātuṃ viya rūpaṃ janetuṃ na sakkoti.

Kammajārūpaṃ eva paṇ' assa cittaṃsamuṭṭhānarūpaṭṭhāne tiṭṭhati. Taṃ ca kammajārūpass' eva bhiṭṭhāne tiṭṭhati. Kammaṃ paṇ' assa khetṭasadisā, kilesā āpasadisā. Tasmā sante pi khetṭe āpe ca paṭhamuppattiyaṃ, bhiṇubhāvena rukkhuppatti viya, paṭisaṃdhiikkhaṇe cittaṇubhāvena rūpakāyassa uppatti. Bhiṇe pana vigate pi pathavi-āpānubhāvena rukkhassa uparūparipavatti viya, vinā pi⁸ cittaena kammato va kaṭattā rūpānaṃ pavatti hoti ti veditabbā. Vuttam pi c' etaṃ: *kammaṃ khetṭaṃ, viññāṇaṃ bhiṇaṃ, taṃhā sneho* ti.⁹

Āyaṃ ca paṇ' attho: okāsavasen' eva gahetabbo. Tayo hi okāsa: nāmokāso, rūpokāso, nāmarūpokāso ti.

¹ Bm. paṭisaṃdhiyaṃ hi. S. omits kammaja.

² B. Tasmiṃ hi always.

³ D., ii. 56.

⁴ S., ii. 66.

⁵ S. omits ca.

⁶ S. *vegakhitta*.

B. *after kamma.

⁷ S. patito.

⁸ Bm. omits pi.

⁹ A., i. 228.

Tattha arūpabhavo nāmokāso nāma. Tatra hi hadaya-vatthumattam pi rūpa-paccayaṇ vinā arūpadhammā va uppajjanti. Asaññabhavo rūpokāso nāma. Tatra hi paṭisandhicittamattam pi arūpapaccayaṇ vinā rūpadhammā va uppajjanti. Pañcavokārabhavo nāmarūpokāso nāma. Tatra hi vatthurūpamattam pi vinā paṭisandhiyaṇ arūpadhammā paṭisandhicittaṇ ca vinā kammajā pi rūpadhammā na uppajjanti; yuganandhā va rūpārūpānaṇ uppatti.

Yathā hi sassāmika-sarājake gehe sadvārapālake rājū-ṇattiṇ vinā paṭhamapaveso¹ natthi, aparabhāge pana vinā pi ānattiṇ purimāṇatti-ānubhāven' eva hoti, evam eva pañcavokāre paṭisandhiviññānarājassa² saha-jātādi-paccayaṇ vinā rūpassa paṭisandhivasena paṭhamuppatti nāma natthi, aparabhāge pana vinā pi paṭisandhiviññānassa saha-jātādi-paccayānubhāvaṇ purimānubhāvavasena laddhappavesassa kammato pavatti hoti. Asaññabhavo pana yasmā arūpokāso na hoti, tasmā tattha vinā va arūpa-paccayā³ asaṇṇokāsattā rūpaṇ pavattati assāmike suñña-gehe attano gehe ca purisassa paveso viya. Arūpabhavo pi yasmā rūpokaso na hoti, tasmā tattha vinā va rūpapaccayā aṇṇokāsattā arūpadhammā pavattanti. Pañcavokārabhavo pana rūpārūpokāso ti natth' ettha arūpapaccayaṇ vinā paṭisandhikkhaṇe rūpānaṇ uppatti ti. Iti ayaṇ hetu paṭisandhiyam eva kaṭattā rūpānaṇ paccayo hoti, na pavatteti. Nanu ca⁴ hetu saha-jātānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo ti vutte sabbo pi ayam attho gahito hoti? Atha kasmā *hetusam-pa-yuttakānaṇ dhammānaṇ tan-samutthānanaṇ ca rūpānaṇ* ti idaṇ gahitan ti? Pavattiyaṇ kaṭattā rūpādinaṇ paccaya-bhāvapaṭibāhanato. Evaṇ hi satiyāni pavattiyaṇ⁵ hetunā saha ekakkhaṇe kaṭattā rūpāni ceva utu-āhāra-samutthānāni ca jāyanti. Tesam pi hetu hetupaccayo ti āpajjeyya. Na ca so tesāṇ paccayo, tasmā tesāṇ paccayabhāvassa paṭibāhanattham etaṇ gahitan ti veditabbaṇ.

Idāni nānappakārabhedato paccayuppannato ti imesaṇ

¹ Bm. paṭhamappaveso nāma natthi.

² Sic.

³ S. °paccayaṇ.

⁴ Bm. omits.

⁵ S pavattiya.

padānaṃ vassen' ettha viññātabbo vinicchayo. Tesu nānappakārabhedato ti ayaṃ hi hetu nāma jātito kusalā-kusalavipāka-kiriya-bhedato catubbidho.

Tattha kusalahetu bhūmantara-kāmāvacarādibhedena catubbidho.

Akusalahetu kāmāvacaro va.

Vipākahetu kāmāvacarādi-bhedena catubbidho.

Kiriyahetu kāmāvacaro rūpāvacaro arūpāvacaro ti tividho.

Tattha kāmāvacara-kusalahetu nāmato alobhādivasena tividho.

Rūpāvacarādi-kusalahetusu pi es' eva nayo.

Akusalahetu lobhādivasena tividho.

Vipāka-kiriyahetu pana lobhādivasen' eva tayo tayo¹ honti. Taṃ taṃ citta-sampayogavasena pana tesāṃ tesāṃ¹ hetūnaṃ nānappakārabhedo yevā ti evaṃ tāv' ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Paccayuppannato ti iminā paccayena ime dhammā uppajjanti, imesaṃ pana² dhammānaṃ ayaṃ paccayo ti evaṃ pi viññātabbo³ ti attho.

Tattha imasmiṃ tāva hetupaccaye kāmāvacara-kusalahetu kāmabhava-rūpabhavesu attanā sampayuttadhammānaṃ ceva cittasamuṭṭhāna-rūpānaṃ ca hetupaccayo hoti;⁴ arūpabhava sampayuttadhammānaṃ yeva. Rūpāvacara-kusalahetu kāmabhava-rūpabhavesu yeva sampayuttadhammānaṃ ceva citta-samuṭṭhānarūpānaṃ ca hetupaccayo. Arūpāvacara-kusalahetu kāmāvacara-kusalahetusadisso va. Tathā अपariyāpanna - kusalahetu ; tathā akusalahetu. Kāmāvacara-vipākahetu pana kāmabhavasmiṃ yeva⁵ attanā⁵ sampayuttadhammānaṃ paṭisandhiyaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ pavatte cittasamuṭṭhānarūpānaṃ ca hetupaccayo. Rūpāvacaravipākāhetu rūpabhava vuttappakārānaṃ yeva hetupaccayo. Arūpāvacara⁶-vipākahetu arūpabhava sampayuttakānaṃ yeva hetupaccayo. अपariyāpanna-vipākahetu

¹ S. omits. ² Bm. nāma. ³ S. evaṃ vinicchayo viññātabbo.

⁴ S. hetupaccayena paccayo.

⁵ S. attano.

⁶ Bm. arūpa for arūpāvacara.

kāmabhava - rūpabhavesu sampayuttakānaṃ ceva citta-samuṭṭhānarūpānaṃ ca. Arūpabhava arūpadhammānaṃ yeva hetupaccayo. Kiriya hetusu pana tebhūmakesu pi kusalahetusadisso va paccayo ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Hetupaccayaniddeso nitthito.

2.

Ārammanapaccayaniddese rūpāyatanan ti rūpasankhātaṃ āyatanan. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo. *Cakkhuviññāṇadhātuyā* ti cakkhuviññāṇasankhātāya dhātuyā. Sesāpadesu pi es' eva nayo. *Taṇ-sampayuttakānan* ti tāya cakkhuviññāṇadhātuyā sampayuttānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ khandhānan ti sabbesam pi cakkhu¹-pasādavatthukānaṃ catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ rūpāyatanan ārammanapaccayena paccayo ti attho. Ito paresu pi es' eva nayo. *Manodhātuyā* ti² sampayuttadhammāya tividhāya pi manodhātuyā rūpāyatanādini pañca ārammanapaccayena paccayo, no ca kho ekakkhaṇe. *Sabbe dhammā* ti etāni ca rūpāyatanādini pañca avasesā ca sabbe pi ñeyyā dhammā imā cha dhātuyo ṭhapetvā sesāya sampayuttadhammāya manoviññāṇadhātuyā ārammanapaccayena paccayo ti attho. *Yaṇ yaṇ dhammaṇ ārabbhā* ti iminā ye ete etāsaṃ sattannaṃ viññāṇadhātūnaṃ ārammanadhammā vuttā, te tāsāṃ dhātūnaṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā uppajjanakkhaṇe yeva ārammanapaccayo hontī ti dipeti. Evaṃ hontā pi ca na ekato hontī. Yaṇ yaṇ ārabbhā ye ye uppajjanti, tesāṃ tesāṃ te te viṣuṇṇaṃ viṣuṇṇaṃ ārammanapaccayo hontī ti pi³ dipeti. *Uppajjanti* ti idaṃ yathā najjo sandanti, pabbatā tiṭṭhanti ti sabbakālasangahavasena [vuccati⁴] evaṃ vuttan ti veditabbaṃ. Tena ye pi ārabbhā ye⁴ uppajjiṃsu, ye pi uppajjissanti, te sabbe ārammanapaccayen' eva uppajjiṃsu ca uppajjissanti cā ti siddhaṃ hoti. *Cittacetasikādhammā* ti idaṃ ye ye dhammā ti vuttānaṃ sarūpato

¹ S. °ppa.

² Above, p. 2 (2).

³ B. omits.

⁴ S. omits.

nidassanaṃ.¹ *Te te dhammā ti te te ārammaṇadhammā. Tesay tesan ti tesay tesay citta-cetasikadhammānaṃ. Ayaṃ tāv' ettha pālivaṇṇanā.*

Idaṃ pana ārammaṇaṃ nāma rūpārammaṇaṃ, sadda-gandha-rasa-phoṭṭhabba²-dhammārammaṇaṃ ti koṭṭhāsato chabbidhaṃ hoti.

Tattha ṭhapetvā paññattiṃ, avasesaṃ bhūmito kāmāvacaraṃ . . . pe . . . apariyāpannaṃ ti catubbidhaṃ hoti.

Tattha kāmāvacaraṃ kusalākusalavipāka-kiriyarūpabhedato pañcavidhaṃ.

Rūpāvacaraṃ kusalavipāka - kiriyato tividhaṃ. Tathā arūpāvacaraṃ.

Apariyāpannaṃ kusalavipākanibbānavasena tividhaṃ hoti.

Sabbam eva vā etaṃ kusalākusala-vipāka-kiriya-rūpanibbāna³-paññatti-bhedato sattavidhaṃ hoti.

Tattha kusalaṃ bhūmibhedato catubbidhaṃ hoti. Akusalaṃ kāmāvacaram eva. Vipākaṃ catubhūmakaṃ.⁴ Kiriyaṃ tibhūmakaṃ. Rūpaṃ ekabhūmakaṃ kāmāvacaram eva. Nibbānam pi ekabhūmakaṃ apariyāpannam eva. Paññatti bhūmivimuttā⁵ ti evam ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evam bhinne pan' etasmiṃ ārammaṇe kāmāvacara-kusalārammaṇaṃ kāmāvacarassa kusalassa rūpāvacara-kusalassa akusalassa kāmāvacara-vipākassa kāmāvacara-kiriyaṃ rūpāvacara - kiriyaṃ cā ti imesaṃ channaṃ rāsīnaṃ ārammaṇapaccayo hoti. Rūpāvacara-kusalārammaṇaṃ tesu chasu rāsīsu kāmāvacaravipākavajjānaṃ pañcannaṃ rāsīnaṃ ārammaṇapaccayo hoti. Arūpāvacara-kusalārammaṇaṃ kāmāvacarakusalassa rūpāvacarakusalassa arūpāvacarakusalassa akusalassa arūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakiriyaṃ rūpāvacarakiriyaṃ arūpāvacarakiriyaṃ cā ti imesaṃ atthannaṃ rāsīnaṃ ārammaṇapaccayo hoti. Apariyāpannakusalārammaṇaṃ kāmāvacarakiriyaṃ rūpāvacarakiriyaṃ arūpāvacarakiriyaṃ cā ti imesaṃ atthannaṃ rāsīnaṃ ārammaṇapaccayo hoti. Apariyāpannakusalārammaṇaṃ kāmāvacarakiriyaṃ rūpāvacarakiriyaṃ arūpāvacarakiriyaṃ cā ti imesaṃ atthannaṃ rāsīnaṃ ārammaṇapaccayo hoti.

¹ S. dassanaṃ.

² S. poṭṭh°.

³ S. nibbāna.

⁴ S. bhūmikaṃ.

⁵ Bm. °vinimuttā.

taṇ taṇ paccayuppannā nāma hontī ti evaṃ ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Ārammaṇapaccayaniddeso nīṭṭhito.

8.

Adhipatipaccayaniddese¹ *chandaḍḍhipatī* ti chandasankhāto adhipatī. Chandaṇ dhuraṇ katvā, chandaṇ jeṭṭhakaṇ katvā, cittuppatṭikāle uppannassa kattukamyatāchandasass' etaṇ nāmaṇ.² Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

Kasmā pana yathā hetupaccayaniddese *hetū hetusampayuttakānaṇ* ti vuttaṇ, evaṃ idha adhipatī adhipatisampayuttakānaṇ ti avatvā, *chandaḍḍhipatī chandasampayuttakānaṇ* ti ādinā nayena desanā katā ti? Ekakkhaṇe abhāvato. Purimanayasmiṇ hi dve tayo hetū ekakkhaṇe pi hetupaccayo hontī, mūlaṭṭhena upakārabhāvassa avijahanato. Adhipatī pana jeṭṭhakatṭhena upakārako, na ca ekakkhaṇe bahu jeṭṭhakā nāma hontī; tasmā ekato uppannānam pi nesāṇ ekakkhaṇe adhipatipaccayabhāvo natthi. Tassa adhipatipaccayabhāvassa ekakkhaṇe abhāvato idha evaṇ desanā katā ti.

Evaṇ sahaajātādhipatiṇ dassetvā idāni ārammaṇādhipatiṇ dassetuṇ *yaṇ yaṇ dhammaṇ garuṇ katvā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha *yaṇ yaṇ dhammaṇ* ti yaṇ yaṇ ārammaṇadhammaṇ. *Garuṇ katvā* ti garukāra-cittikāra-vasena vā assāda³-vasena vā garuṇ⁴ bhārikaṇ⁵ laddhabbay avijahitabbay anavaññātaṇ katvā; *te te dhammā* ti *te te garukātabbadhammā*. *Tesaṇ tesaṇ* ti tesaṇ tesaṇ garukāradhammaṇaṇ. *Adhipatipaccayena* ti ārammaṇādhipaccayena paccayo hotī ti ayaṇ tav' ettha pāḷivaṇṇanā.

Ayaṇ pana adhipatī nāma sahaajātārammaṇavasena duvidho.

Tattha sahaajāto chandaḍḍivasena catubbidho.

Tesu ekeko kāmāvacarādivasena bhūmito catubbidho.

¹ Above, p. 2 (8).

² Cf. *Asl.*, 212, 870.

³ S. assādana.

⁴ S. garu.

⁵ Bm. bhāriyaṇ.

Tattha kāmāvacaro kusalākusala-kiriyavasena tividho.

Akusalaṇ patvā pan' ettha¹ vimaṇṣādhīpati na labbhati.

Rūpārūpāvacaro kusalakiriyavasena duvidho.

Apariyāpanno kusalavipākavasena duvidho [va].² Ārammaṇādhīpati pana jātibhedato kusala - akusala - vipākakiriya-rūpa-nibbāna³-vasena chabbidho ti evam ettha nānappakārabhedato⁴ viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evam bhinne pan' ettha saha-jātādhīpatimhi tāva kāmāvacarakusalakiriyasamkhāto adhipati duhetuka-tihetukesu cittuppādesu chandādīnaṇ aññatarāṇ jettḥakaṇ katvā uppattikāle attanā sampayuttadhammānaṇ ceva citta-samutṭhānarūpassa ca adhipatipaccayo hoti. Rūpāvacarakusalakiriyasamkhāte pi es' eva nayo. Ayaṇ pana ekanten' eva labbhati. Na hi te dhammā saha-jātādhīpatiṇ vinā uppajjanti. Arūpāvacarakusalakiriyasamkhāto pana pañcavokāre rūpāvacara-adhipati sadiso va. Catuvokāre pana sampayuttadhammānaṇ yeva adhipatipaccayo hoti. Tathā tatthuppanno sabbo pi kāmāvacarādhīpati. Apariyāpanno kusalo pi vipākato pi pañcavokāre ekanten' eva sampayuttadhammānaṇ ca citta-samutṭhānarūpānaṇ ca adhipatipaccayo hoti, catuvokāre arūpadhammānaṇ yeva. Akusalo kāmabhava micchattaniyatacittesu dve paṭighacittesu ca⁵ ekanten' eva sampayuttānaṇ ca cittasamutṭhānarūpānaṇ ca adhipatipaccayo hoti.⁶ Aniyato kāmabhavarūpabhavesu attano adhipatikāle tesāṇ yeva. Arūpabhavarūpadhammānaṇ yeva adhipatipaccayo hoti. Ayaṇ tāva saha-jātādhīpatimhi nayo.

Ārammaṇādhīpatimhi pana kāmāvacarakusalo ārammaṇādhīpati kāmāvacarakusalassa lobhasahagatā kusalassā ti imesaṇ dvinnāṇ rāsīnaṇ ārammaṇādhīpatipaccayo hoti. Rūpāvacarārūpāvacare pi kusalārammaṇādhīpatimhi es' eva nayo.

Apariyāpannakusalo pana ārammaṇādhīpati kāmāvacarato nānasampayuttakusalassa ceva nānasampayuttakiriyassa ca ārammaṇādhīpatipaccayo hoti.

¹ B. *has asterisk.*

² Bm. omits.

³ Bm. nibbānānaṇ.

⁴ Bm. ^oppakārato.

⁵ S. omits last three words.

⁶ S. omits.

Akusalo pana ārammaṇādhīpati nāma lobhasahagata-cittuppadō vuccati. So lobhasahagatākusalass' eva ārammaṇādhīpatipaccayo hoti.

Kāmāvacaro pana vipākārammaṇādhīpati lobhasahagatākusalass' eva ārammaṇādhīpati paccayo hoti. Tathā rūpāvacarārūpāvacara-vipākārammaṇādhīpati.¹

Lokuttaro pana vipākārammaṇādhīpati kāmāvacarato ñāṇasampayuttakusalakiriyānaṃ yeva ārammaṇādhīpatipaccayo hoti.

Kāmāvacarādibhedato pana tividho pi kiriyārammaṇādhīpati lobhasahagatākusalass' eva ārammaṇādhīpatipaccayo hoti.

Catusamutthānikarūpasankhāto rūpakkhando ārammaṇādhīpati lobhasahagatākusalass' eva ārammaṇādhīpatipaccayo hoti.

Nibbānaṃ kāmāvacarato ñāṇasampayuttakusalassa ñāṇasampayuttakiriyassa lokuttarakusalassa lokuttaravipākassa cā ti² imesaṃ catunnaṃ rāsīnaṃ ārammaṇādhīpatipaccayo hoti ti evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinichayo ti.

Adhīpatipaccayaniddeso nīṭṭhito.

4.

Anantarapaccayaniddese *manodhātuyā* ti vipākamano-dhātuyā. *Manoviññādhātuyā* ti santīrapakiccāya ahetuka-vipākamanoviññādhātuyā. Tato paraṃ pana voṭṭhap-pana³-javaṇa-tadārammaṇa-bhavaṅga-kiccā manoviññādhātuyō vattabbā siyuṃ, tā avuttā pi iminā nayena veditabbā ti nayaṃ dassetvā desanā sankhittā.

Purimā purimā kusalā dhammā ti⁴ ādike ca chaṭṭhanaye tā sangahitā ti pi idha na vuttā ti veditabbā.

Tattha *purimā purimā* ti chasu dvāresu pi anantarātītā kusalajavanadhammā daṭṭhabbā. *Pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ* ti anantaraṃ uppajjamānaṃ yeva. *Kusalānaṃ* ti sadi-

¹ S. *ends sentence at* arūpāvacaro.

² S. °vipākassāti.

³ Bm. voṭṭhabbana. So again below.

⁴ Above, p. 8 (4).

sakusalānaṃ. *Aryākatānaṃ* ti idaṃ pana kusalānantaraṃ tadārammaṇa-bhavanga-phalassamāpattivāsena vuttaṃ. Akusalamūlake *aryākatānaṃ* ti tadārammaṇa-bhavanga-sankhātānaṃ yeva. *Avyākatamūlake aryākatānaṃ* ti āvajjana-javanavasena vā bhavangavasena vā pavattānaṃ kiriyavipākāvyākatānaṃ, kiriyamanodhātuto patthāya pana yāva voṭṭhappanakiccā manoviññānadhātu tāva pavattesu vithicittesu pi ayaṃ nayo labbhat' eva. *Kusalānaṃ* ti pañcadvāre voṭṭhappanānantarānaṃ paṭhamajavanakusalānaṃ. *Akusalānaṃ*¹ ti pade pi es' eva nayo. *Yesaṃ yesaṃ* ti idaṃ sabbesam pi anantarapaccayadhammānaṃ sankhepalakkhaṇaṃ ti ayaṃ tāv' ettha pāḷivaṇṇanā.

Ayaṃ pana anantarapaccayo nāma, ṭhapetvā nibbānaṃ, catubhūmako arūpadhammarāsi yevā ti veditabbo. So jātivāsena kusalākusalavipākakiriyato catudhā bhijjati.

Tattha kusalo kāmāvacarādibhedato catubbidho hoti. Akusalo kāmāvacaro va. Vipāko catubhūmako. Kiriyānantarapaccayo pana tebhūmako ti evam ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evam bhinne pan' ettha kāmāvacarakusalato anantarapaccayo attanā sadisass' eva kāmāvacarakusalassa anantarapaccayo hoti. *Ñānasampayuttakāmāvacarakusalo* pana rūpāvacarakusalassa arūpāvacarakusalassa lokuttarakusalassā ti imesaṃ tinnāṃ² rāsīnaṃ anantarapaccayo hoti. *Kāmāvacarakusalo ca*³ *kāmāvacaravipākassa rūpāvacara*⁴ *arūpāvacaravipākassa ñānasampayutto lokuttaravipākassā* pi ti imesaṃ catunnaṃ rāsīnaṃ anantarapaccayo hoti. *Rūpāvacarakusalo rūpāvacarakusalassa ñānasampayuttakāmāvacaravipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassā* ti imesaṃ tinnāṃ rāsīnaṃ anantarapaccayo hoti. *Arūpāvacarakusalo tesā dvinnāṃ vipākānaṃ attano kusalassa vipākassa cā* ti avisesena catunnaṃ rāsīnaṃ anantarapaccayo hoti; visesena pan' ettha nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakusalo anāgāmiphala-sankhātassa lokuttaravipākassā pi anantarapaccayo hoti. Lokuttarakusalo lokuttaravipākass' eva anantarapaccayo

¹ S. akusalamūlānaṃ ti.

² S. omits.

³ S. tinnāṃ always.

⁴ Bm. °vacarārūpā°.

hoti. Akusalo avisesena akusalassa ceva kusalākusalavipākassa ca ; visesena pan' ettha sukhamajjhattavedanā sampayutto akusalo rūpāvacara-arūpāvacaravipākassā pi ti imesaṇ catunnaṇ rāsinaṇ anantarapaccayo hoti. Kāmāvacaravipāko kāmāvacaravipākassa ñāṇasampayutto vā ñāṇavippayutto vā vipāko kāmāvacarakiriyāvajjanassa, ñāṇasampayutto vipāko pan' ettha paṭisandhivasena uppajjamānassa rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravipākassā pi ti imesaṇ catunnaṇ rāsinaṇ anantarapaccayo hoti. Rūpāvacaravipāko sahetukāmāvacaravipākassa rūpāvacarārūpāvacara-vipākassa kāmāvacarakiriyāvajjanassā ti imesaṇ catunnaṇ rāsinaṇ anantarapaccayo hoti. Arūpāvacaravipāko ti hetukakāmāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakiriyāvajjanassā ti tinnaṇ rāsinaṇ anantarapaccayo hoti. Lokuttaravipāko tihetukakāmāvacaravipākassa rūpāvacarārūpāvacaralokuttaravipākassā ti catunnaṇ rāsinaṇ anantarapaccayo hoti. Kāmāvacarakiriyāṇ kāmāvacarakusalassa¹ akusalassa catubhūmakavipākassa tebhūmakakiriyassā ti navannaṇ rāsinaṇ anantarapaccayo hoti. Rūpāvacarakiriyāṇ² tihetukakāmāvacaravipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa rūpāvacarakiriyassā ti tinnaṇ rāsinaṇ anantarapaccayo hoti. Arūpāvacarakiriyāṇ² tihetukakāmāvacaravipākassa rūpāvacarārūpāvacara-lokuttaravipākassa arūpāvacarakiriyassā ti pañcannaṇ rāsinaṇ anantarapaccayo hoti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Anantarapaccayaniddeso nīṭṭhito.

5.

Samanantarapaccayaniddeso iminā samānagatiko va. Ime pana dve paccayā mahāvithhārā, tasmā sabbacittupattivasena tesāṇ upaparikkhitvā vitthāro gahetabbo.

Samanantarapaccayaniddeso nīṭṭhito.

¹ Bm. kusalākusalassa.

² S. Ririya.

6.

Sahajātapaccayaniddese *aññamaññāna* ti añño aññassa. Iminā va etesaṃ dhammānaṃ ekakkhaṇe paccayabhāvaṃ ceva paccayuppannabhāvaṃ ca dīpeti. *Okkantikkhaṇe* ti pañcavokāre¹ paṭisandhikkhaṇe; tasmīṃ hi khāṇe nāmarūpaṃ okkantaṃ viya, pakkhandantaṃ viya, paralokato imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā pavisaṇṭaṃ viya uppajjati; tasmā so khāṇo okkantikkhaṇo ti vuccati. Ettha ca *rūpaṇ* ti hadaya-vatthumattam eva adhippetāṃ. Taṃ hi nāmassa nāmaṃ ca tassa aññamaññaṃ sahajātapaccayaṭṭhaṃ pharati. *Cittacetāsikā* ti pavattiyaṃ cattāro khandhā. Sahajātapaccayena ti ettha cittasamuṭṭhānarūpā citta-cetasikānaṃ paccayaṭṭhaṃ na pharanti; tasmā aññamaññaṃ ti na vuttaṃ. Tathā upādārūpābhūtānaṃ; rūpino dhammā arūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ ti hadaya-vatthu catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ. *Kiñci*² *kāle* ti kismiñci kāle. *Sahajātapaccayena* ti paṭisandhiṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. *Na sahajātapaccayena* ti pavattiṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ.

Ayaṃ pana : cattāro khandhā arūpino aññamaññaṃ sahajātapaccayena paccayo ti evaṃ chahi koṭṭhāsehi ṭhito. Tattha tayo koṭṭhāsā aññamañña-vasena vuttā, tayo na aññamañña-vasena. Tattha paṭhamakoṭṭhāse arūpam eva paccayo ca paccuppannaṃ ca. Duttiye rūpam eva. Tatiye nāmarūpaṃ. Catutthe paccayo arūpaṃ, paccayuppannaṃ rūpaṃ. Pañcame paccayo pi paccayuppannam pi rūpam eva. Chatṭhe paccayo rūpaṃ, paccayuppannaṃ arūpaṃ ti ayaṃ tāv' ettha pālivaṇṇanā.

Ayaṃ pana sahajātapaccayo jātivāsena : kusalo, akusalo, vipāko, kiriyaṃ,³ rūpaṃ ti pañcadhā bhijjati. Tattha kusalo bhūmito catubbidho hoti. Akusalo ekavidho. Vipāko catubbidho. Kiriya-sankhāto tividho. Rūpaṃ ekavidhaṃ kāmāvacaram evā ti. Evaṃ tāv' ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evaṃ bhinne pan' ettha catubhūmakam pi kusalaṃ pañcavokārabhave attanā sampayuttadhammānaṃ⁴ ca saha-

¹ Bm. pañcavokārabhave.² S. kañci.³ S. °kiriya.⁴ Bm. °naṃ ceva, omitting what follows till citta-samuṭṭhāna°.

jātapaccayo hoti. Yaṇ pan' ettha rūpaṇ na samuṭṭhāpeti cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca sahaajātapaccayo hoti. Tathā akusalaṇ. Yaṇ pan' ettha arūpe uppajjati, taṇ arūpa-dhammānaṇ yeva sahaajātapaccayo hoti. Kāmavacara-rūpāvacaravipākaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ceva sampayuttadhammānaṇ ca sahaajātapaccayo hoti. Yaṇ pan' ettha rūpaṇ na samuṭṭhāpeti, taṇ sampayuttadhammānaṇ yeva. Yaṇ paṭisandhiyaṇ uppajjati, taṇ kaṭattā rūpānaṇ cā pi¹ sahaajātapaccayo hoti. Arūpāvacaravipākaṇ sampayuttadhammānaṇ yeva. Lokuttaravipākaṇ pañcavokāre sampayuttadhammānaṇ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpānaṇ ca. Catuvokāre arūpānaṇ yeva. Kāmāvacara-arūpāvacarakiriyaṇ pañcavokāre sampayuttānaṇ² ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpānaṇ ca sahaajātapaccayo hoti, catuvokāre, arūpānaṇ yeva.³ Rūpāvacara - kiriyaṇsampayuttadhammānaṇ ceva citta-samuṭṭhānarūpānaṇ ca ekantena sahaajātapaccayo hoti. Catusamuṭṭhānikassa rūpassa kammāsamuṭṭhānarūpe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ, tiṇi ekassa, dve⁴-tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ, mahābhūtā upādā-rūpassa sahaajātapaccayena paccayo. Kāmāvacara - rūpāvacara - paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthurūpaṇ vipāka - khandhānaṇ⁵ sahaajātapaccayena paccayo. Utu-cittāhārasamuṭṭhānesu pana mahābhūtāni aññamaññaṇ ceva upādā-rūpassa ca sahaajātapaccayena paccayo ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Sahaajātapaccayaniddeso niṭṭhito.

7.

Aññamaññaṇpaccayaniddese sahaajātapaccayaniddesassa purimānaṇ tiṇṇaṇ koṭṭhāsānaṇ vasena pāli-āgatā. Tassā tattha vuttasadisā va⁶ vaṇṇanā ti puna na gahitā. Ayaṇ pi ca aññamaññaṇpaccayo jātivasena kusalo, akusalo, vipāko, kiriyaṇ,⁷ rūpaṇ ti pañcadhā bhinno.

¹ S. cāti.

² S. *substitutes* sampayuttakānaṇ.

³ Bm. -kkhandhā°.

⁴ S. *omits*.

⁵ Bm °yuttakānaṇ.

⁶ Bm. dvinnāṇ.

⁷ S. kiriyā.

Tattha kusalo bhūmito catubbidho. Sabbhaṃ purimasa-disam evā ti evam ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evaṃ bhinne pan' ettha sabbam pi catubhūmaṇaṃ kusa-laṇ attanā sampayuttadhammānaṃ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Tathā akusalaṇ. Vipāke pana kāmāvacararūpāvacara-vipākaṇ paṭisandhiyaṇ vatthurūpassa pavatte sam-payuttadhammānaṇ yeva;¹ arūpāvacaralokuttaravipākaṇ sampayuttadhammānaṇ yeva aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Sabbam pi kiriyaṇ sampayuttadhammānaṇ yeva añña-maññapaccayena paccayo. Catusamuṭṭhānika - rūpassa kammāsamūṭṭhāne ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ, tiṇi ekassa, dve dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ aññamaññapaccayena pac-cayo hoti. Kāmāvacararūpāvacara-paṭisandhiyaṇ vatthu-rūpaṇ vipākakkhandhānaṇ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Utu-cittāhāra-samuṭṭhānesu mahābhūtān' eva mahābhū-tānaṇ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Aññamaññapaccayaniddeso niṭṭhito.

8.

Nissayapaccayaniddese saha-jātapaccayaniddessassa puri-mānaṇ pañcannaṇ koṭṭhāsānaṇ vasena saha-jātanissayana-yaṇ² dassetvā puna chaṭṭhena koṭṭhāsena purejātanissaya-nayaṇ dassetuṇ cakkhāyatanāṇ cakkhuviññāṇadhātuya ti³ ādi āraddhaṇ.

Tattha yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya ti vatthurūpaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Taṇ hi nissāya tividhā manodhātu, ṭhapetvā arūpa-vipākaṇ, dvāsattatividhā manoviññāṇadhātū ti imāni pañcasattati cittāni vattanti ti ayaṇ tāv' ettha pāli-vanṇanā. Ayam pi nissayapaccayo jātivasena kusalādi-bhedato pañcadhā va bhijjati.

Tattha kusalo bhūmito catubbidho va, akusalo ekavidho

¹ S. omits.

² S. 'nissayāni.

³ Above, p. 4 (8).

vipāko catubbidho, kiriya-sankhāto tividho, rūpaṇ ekavi-dham evā ti. Evam ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evam bhinne pan' ettha catubhūmakam pi kusalaṇ pañcavokāre sampayuttakhandhānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhā-narūpassa ca nissayapaccayena paccayo hoti. Tathā akusa-laṇ. Yaṇ pan' ettha āruppe¹ uppajjati, taṇ arūpadhammānaṇ yeva nissayapaccayo hoti. Kāmāvacara-rūpāvacaraṭṭhāna-vipākaṇ pavatte sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca, paṭisandhiyaṇ kaṭattā rūpassā pi nissaya-paccayena paccayo hoti. Arūpāvacaravipākaṇ sampayutta-khandhānaṇ yeva hoti. Lokuttaravipākaṇ pañcavokāre sampayuttakānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca nissaya-paccayena paccayo hoti, catuvokāre arūpass' eva nissaya-paccayo hoti. Kāmāvacara-rūpāvacarakiriyaṇ pañcavokāre sampayuttakānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca nissaya-paccayo hoti, catuvokāre arūpānaṇ yeva. Rūpāvacara-kiriyaṇ² sampayuttakānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca ekantena nissayapaccayo hoti. Catusamuṭṭhānika-rūpassa ca kammāsamuṭṭhānarūpe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ, tiṇi ekassa, dve dvinnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ, mahā-bhūtā upādā-rūpānaṇ, vatthurūpaṇ pañcavokārabhave catu-bhūmakakusalassa akusalassa, ṭhapetvā āruppavipākañ¹ ceva dve pañcaviññāṇāni ca sesa³-tebhūmakavipākassa tebhūmakakiriyaṇ² ti imesaṇ dhammarāsinaṇ⁴ nissaya-paccayo hoti. Cakkhāyatanādīni pañca-sampayuttakānaṇ cakkhuviññāṇādīnaṇ nissayapaccayo hoti. Utucittāhāra-samuṭṭhānesu pana mahābhūtāni mahābhūtānañ ceva upādā-rūpassa ca nissayapaccayena paccayo hoti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Nissaya paccayaniddeso nittithito.

9.

Upanissayapaccayaniddese *purimā purimā* ti anantarūpa-nissaye samanantarātītā labbhanti. Ārammaṇūpanissaya-

¹ Cf. *above*, p. 87, arūpe. ² S. kiriya.

³ S. sesaṇ.

⁴ Bm. dhammānaṇ for dhammarāsinaṇ

pakatūpanissayesu nānāvithivasena purimatarā. Te tayo pi rāsiyo,¹ kusalavasena kusalapade labbhanti. Kusalena pana akusale samanantarātītā na labbhanti. Ten' eva vuttaṇ: *akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ kesañci upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti*. Idaṇ hi: *kusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo*.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo. *Ārammaṇūpanissayo dānaṃ datrā sīlaṃ samādiyitrā uposathakammaṃ katrā taṃ garuṃ katrā assādeti abhinandati*. *Taṃ garuṃ katrā rāgo uppajjati ditthi uppajjati*. *Pubbe suciṇṇāni garuṃ katrā assādeti abhinandati*. *Taṃ garuṃ katrā rāgo uppajjati ditthi uppajjati*. *Jhānā ruṭṭhalitrā jhānaṃ garuṃ katrā assādeti abhinandati*. *Taṃ garuṃ katrā rāgo uppajjati ditthi uppajjati*. *Pakatūpanissayo saddhaṃ upanissāya mānaṃ jappeti ditthiṃ gaṇhāti*. *Sīlaṃ, suttaṃ, cāgaṃ, paññaṃ upanissāya mānaṃ jappeti ditthiṃ gaṇhāti*. *Saddhā, sīlaṃ, suttaṃ, cāgaṃ, paññaṃ rūgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa ditthiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti*² imaṃ nayaṃ sandhāya vuttaṇ.

Kusalena avyākate tayo pi labbhanti. Tathā akusalena akusale. Akusalena pana kusale samanantarātītā na labbhanti. Tena vuttaṇ: *kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ kesañci upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti*. Idam pi hi: *akusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo*. *Pakatūpanissayo rāgaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samādiyati, uposathakammaṃ karoti, jhānaṃ uppādeti, vipassanaṃ uppādeti, maggaṃ uppādeti, abhiññaṃ uppādeti, samāpattiṃ uppādeti, dosaṃ, mohaṃ, mānaṃ, ditthiṃ, patthanāṃ, upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti*. *Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, ditthi, patthanā saddhāya sīlassa sutassa cāgassa paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo*. *Pāṇaṃ hantrā tassa patighātattāya dānaṃ deti ti*² ādinā nayaṃ Pañhavāre āgataṃ pakatūpanissayam eva sandhāya vuttaṇ.

Akusalaṃ pana kusalassa ārammaṇūpanissayo na hoti. Kasmā? Taṃ garuṃ katvā tassa appavattanato ti.

Yathā anantarūpanissayo, evaṃ ārammaṇūpanissayo p' ettha na labbhatī ti veditabbo.

¹ S. rāsī. Bm. rāsayo*.

² Pt. II., Kusalattika, Pañhavāra, § 9.

Akusalena avyākatapade ārammaṇūpanissayo na labbhati. Na hi avyākatā dhammā akusalaṃ garuṃ karonti. Yasmā pana anantaratā labbhati, tasmā ettha kesañcī ti na vuttaṃ. Avyākatena pana avyākate, kusale, akusale ti tisu nāyesu tayo pi upanissayā labbhant' eva.

Puggalo pi *senāsanam* pī ti idaṃ pada¹-dvayaṃ pakatūpanissayavasena vuttaṃ. Idaṃ hi dvayaṃ kusalākusalapavattiyā balavapaccayo hoti. Paccayabhāvo c' assa pan' ettha pariyāyavasena veditabbo.² Ayaṃ tāv' ettha pāli-vaṇṇanā.

Ayaṃ pana upanissayapaccayo nāma saddhiṃ ekaccāya paññattiyā sabbe pi catubhūmakadhammā. Vibhāgato pana ārammaṇūpanissayādivasena tividho hoti. Tattha ārammaṇūpanissayo ārammaṇādhipatinā ninnānākaraṇo ti heṭṭhāvuttanāyena' eva nānappakārabhedato gaheṭṭabbo. Anantarūpanissayo anantarapaccayena ninnānākaraṇo. So pi heṭṭhā vuttanāyena' eva nānappakārabhedato gaheṭṭabbo.³ Paccayuppannato pi nesā tattha vuttanāyena' eva vinicchayo veditabbo.

Pakatūpanissayo pana jātivasena kusalākusalavipākakiriya-rūpabhedato pañcavidho hoti. Kusalādīnaṃ pana bhūmibhedato anekavidho ti. Evaṃ tāv' ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evaṃ bhinne pan' ettha tebhūmakakusalo catubhūmakassā⁴ pi kusalassa akusalassa vipākakiriyaṃ ti catunnaṃ rāsīnaṃ pakatūpanissayo hoti. Lokuttaro akusalass' eva na hoti. Ambhakaṃ ācariyena lokuttaradhammo nibbattito ti iminā pana nayena aññesaṃ akusalassā pi hoti. Yassa vā uppajjissati, tassā pi anuttaresu vimokkhesu pi 'haṃ upaṭṭhāpayato iminā nayena hoti yeva. Akusalo sabbesam pi catubhūmakānaṃ khandhānaṃ pakatūpanissayo hoti. Tathā tebhūmako vipāko. Lokuttaravipāke heṭṭhimāni tīni phalāni akusalass' eva na honti. Upariṭṭhimaṃ⁵ kusalassā pi. Purimanāyena pana aññesaṃ vā yassa vā uppajjissati, tassa santāne sabbo pi lokuttaravipāko sabbesaṃ

¹ Bm. *omits*.

² Bm. *adds* ti.

³ Bm. veditabbo.

⁴ S. bhūmikassā.

⁵ S. uparimaṃ.

kusalādināṇaṃ arūpakkhandhānaṃ pakatūpanissayo hoti. Kiriya-sankhāto pi pakatūpanissayo catubhūmakānaṃ kusalā¹-dikhandhānaṃ hoti yeva. Tathā rūpasankhāto. Sayāṇa pana rūpaṇaṃ imasmiṇaṃ Patthāna-mahāpakaraṇe āgatāyena upanissayapaccayaṇaṃ na² labbhati.³ Suttantikapariyāyena pana labbhati ti⁴ vattunā vaṭṭati. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Upanissayapaccayaniddeso nittihito.

10.

Purejātapaccayaniddese *purejātapaccayena paccayo* ti ettha purejātaṇaṃ nāma yassa paccayo hoti, tato purimatarāṇaṃ jātinaṃ jātikkhaṇaṇaṃ atikkamitvā tthitikkhaṇaṇaṃ pattaṇaṃ. *Cakkhayatanan* ti ādi-vatthu purejātavasena vuttaṇaṃ. *Rupāyatanan* ti ādi ārammaṇapurejātavasena. *Kiñcikale*⁵ *purejātapaccayena* ti pavattiṇaṃ sandhāya vuttaṇaṃ. *Kiñcikale na purejātapaccayena* ti paṭisandhiṇaṃ sandhāya vuttaṇaṃ. Evaṇ sabbathā pi pañcadvāre vatthārammaṇavasena manodvāre vatthuvasen' ev' āyaṇaṃ pāli-āgatā.

Pañhavāre pana ārammaṇapurejātaṇaṃ *sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṇaṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassantī* ti āgatattā manodvāre pi ārammaṇapurejātaṇaṃ labbhat' ēva. Idha pana sāvasesavasena desanā katā ti āyaṇaṃ tāv ettha pālivaṇṇanā.

Āyaṇaṃ pana purejātapaccayo suddharūpam eva hoti. Tañ ca kho uppādakkhanaṇaṃ atikkamitvā tthitippattaṇaṃ atthārasavidhaṇaṃ rūparūpam eva. Taṇaṃ sabbam pi vatthu purejātaṇaṃ ārammaṇapurejātan ti dvividhā tthitaṇaṃ.

Tattha *cakkhāyatanan* . . . *pe* . . . *kāyāyatanan* vatthurūpaṇaṃ ti idaṇaṃ vatthu purejātaṇaṃ nāma. Sesaṇaṃ imāya pāliyā āgatañ ca anāgatañ ca vanna, saddo, gandho, raso, catasso dhātuyo, tīṇi indriyāni, kabalinkāro āhāro ti dvādasā-

¹ Bm. akusalā.

² Bm. *has asterisk*.

³ Bm. labbhati.

⁴ Bm. labbhati ti.

⁵ S. kanci°.

vidhaṇ rūpaṇ ārammaṇapurejātapaccayo¹ ti. Evam ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evaṇ bhinne pan' ettha cakkhāyatanāṇ dvinnāṇ cakkhu-viññāṇāṇāṇ purejātapaccayena paccayo. Tathā itarāṇi cattāri sotaviññāṇādīnaṇ. Vatthurūpaṇ pana, ṭhapetvā pañcaviññāṇāṇi, cattāro ca āruppavipāke, sesānaṇ sabbesaṇ pi catubbūmakānaṇ kusalākusalavyākātānaṇ cittacetasikānaṇ purejātapaccayo hoti. Rūpādīni pana pañcadvārārammaṇāṇi² dve pañcaviññāṇāṇāṇi ceva manodhātūnaṇ ca ekanten' eva purejātapaccayo honti. Atthārasavidham pi pan' etaṇ rūparūpaṇ kāmāvacarakusalassa, rūpāvacarato abhiññā kusalassa, akusalassa. tadārammaṇabhāvino kāmāvacaravipākassa, kāmāvacarakiriyassa, rūpāvacarato abhiññā kiriyassā ti imesaṇ channaṇ rāsīnaṇ purejātapaccayo hoti ti. Evam ettha paccuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Purejātapaccayaniddeso nīṭṭhito.

11.

Pacchājātapaccayaniddese *pacchājāta* ti³ yassa kāyassa paccayo honti, tasmiṇ uppajjitvā ṭhite jātā. *Purejāta*ssā ti tesāṇ uppādato paṭhamatarāṇ jātassa jātikkhaṇaṇ atikkamitvā ṭhitippattassa. *Imassa kāyassa* ti imassa catusamutthānika - tisamutthānikabhūta - upādā - rūpasankhātassa kāyassa. Ettha ca tisamutthānikakāyo ti āhāra-samutthānassa abhāvato brahmāpārisajjādīnaṇ kāyo veditabbo. Ayam ettha pāli-vaṇṇanā.

Ayaṇ pana pacchājātapaccayo nāma sankhepato, ṭhapetvā āruppavipāke, avasesā catubbūmakā arūpakkhandhā. So jātivaseṇa kusalākusalavipākakiriyabhedena catudhā bhijjati ti. Evam ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evaṇ bhinne pan' ettha pañcavokārabhave uppannaṇ catubbūmakakusalaṇ ca akusalaṇ ca uppādakkhaṇaṇ atikkamitvā ṭhitippattassa catusamutthānika-tisamutthānika-

¹ S. purejātaṇ nāmā ti.

² Bm. omits dvārā.

³ Above, p. 5 (11).

rūpakāyassa pacchājātapaccayo hoti. Vipāke pi, ṭhapetvā paṭisandhivipākaṇ, avaseso kāmāvacararūpāvacaravipāko tass' eva ekantena pacchājātapaccayo hoti. Lokuttaro pi pañcavokāre uppannavipākass'¹ eva pacchājātapaccayo hoti. Tebhūmakakiriya pi pañcavokāre uppannā va vuttappa-kārassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayo hoti ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Pacchājātapaccayaniddeso nittihito.

12.

Āsevanapaccayaniddese *purimā purimā* ti sabbanayesu samanantarā ti tāva daṭṭhabbā. Kasmā pan' ettha anantarapaccaye viya *purimā purimā kusalā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ ayyākatānaṃ dhammānaṃ* ti ādinā nayena bhinnajātikehi saddhiṃ niddeso na kato ti? Attano gatiṃ gāhāpetuṃ asammattatāya. Bhinnajātikā hi bhinnajātikānaṃ arūpadhammānaṃ āsevanaguṇena paṇa-balavabhāvaṃ sādhayamānā attano kusalādibhāvasankhātāṃ gatiṃ gāhāpetuṃ na sakkonti; tasmā tehi saddhiṃ niddesaṃ akatvā ye ye saṃvasanā sankhātena āsevanena paṇatara-balavatarabhāva-visiṭṭhaṃ attano kusalādibhāvasankhātāṃ gatiṃ gāhāpetuṃ sakkonti, teṣaṃ tehi samānajātikeh' eva saddhiṃ niddeso kato ti veditabbo.

Atha vipākavyākataṃ kasmā na gahitaṃ ti? Āsevanābhāvena. Vipākaṃ hi kammavasena vipākabhāvappattaṃ kamma-pariṇāmitaṃ hutvā vattati, nirussāhaṃ dubbalaṃ ti āsevanaguṇena attano sabhāvaṃ gāhāpetvā paribhāvetvā neva aññaṃ vipākaṃ uppādetuṃ sakkoti, na purima-vipākānubhāvaṃ gahetvā uppajjitun ti. Kamma²-vegakkhittaṃ pana patitaṃ viya hutvā uppajjati ti sabbathā pi vipāke āsevanaṃ natthi ti āsevanābhāvena vipākaṃ na gahitaṃ. Kusālākusalakiriyaṇantarāṃ uppajjamānaṃ pi c' etaṃ kamma-paṭibaddhavuttitāya āsevanaguṇaṃ na gaṇhati ti kusāladayo pi' ssa āsevanapaccayo na honti. Api ca nānā-

¹ Bm. °vipāko tass' eva.

² Bm. has asterisk.

jātikattā p'ete na honti yeva. Bhūmito pana ārammaṇato vā nānājātikattaṃ nāma natthi; tasmā kāmāvacarakusalakiriya¹ mahaggatakusalakiriyaṇam pi sankhārarammaṇaṃ ca anulomakusalaṃ nibbānārammaṇassa gotrabhu-kusalassa āsevanapaccayo hoti yevā ti ayaṃ tāv' ettha pālivaṇṇanā.

Ayaṃ pana āsevanapaccayo jātito tāva kusalo, akusalo, kiriyāvyākato ti tidhā tthito.

Tattha kusalo bhūmito kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro ti tividho hoti. Akusalo kāmāvacaro va. Kiriyāvyākato kāmāvacaro rūpāvacaro arūpāvacaro ti tividho va. Lokuttaro āsevanapaccayo nāma natthi ti. Evam ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evaṃ bhinne pan' ettha kāmāvacarakusalaṃ attano anantarassa kāmāvacarakusalass' eva. Yaṃ pan' ettha nāṇasampayuttaṃ taṃ attanā sadisavedanassa rūpāvacarakusalassa arūpāvacarakusalassa lokuttarakusalassā ti imesaṃ rāsīnaṃ¹ āsevanapaccayo hoti. Rūpāvacarakusalaṃ pana rūpāvacarakusalass' eva; arūpāvacarakusalaṃ arūpāvacarakusalass' eva; akusalaṃ pana akusalass' eva āsevanapaccayo hoti. Kiriyato pana kāmāvacara-kiriyasankhāto tāva kāmāvacara-kiriyass' eva. Yo pan' ettha nāṇasampayutto, so attanā sadisavedanassa rūpāvacarakiriyassa arūpāvacarakiriyassā ti imesaṃ rāsīnaṃ¹ āsevanapaccayo hoti. Rūpāvacarakiriyasankhāto pana rūpāvacarakiriyass' eva arūpāvacarakiriyasankhāto arūpāvacarakiriyass' eva āsevanapaccayo hoti. Vipāko pana ekadhammassā pi ekadhammo pi vā koci vipākassa āsevanapaccayo natthi ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Āsevanapaccayaniddeso nittithito.

13.

Kammapaccayaniddese *kamman* ti cetanākammaṃ ceva. *Kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ* ti kammassa kaṭattā uppannarūpānaṃ. *Kammapaccayena* ti anekānam pi kappakoṭīnaṃ matthake

¹ S. omits.

attano phalaṃ uppādetuṃ samatthena nānākkhanika-kamma-paccayenā ti attho.

Kusalākusalaṃ hi kammaṃ attano pavattikkhaṇe phalaṃ na deti. Yadi dadeyya, yaṃ manusso devalokūpagakusala-kammaṃ karoti; tass' ānubhāvena tasmiṃ yeva khaṇe devo bhaveyya. Yasmiṃ pana khaṇe taṃ kataṃ, tato aññasmiṃ khaṇe avijjamānam pi kevalaṃ kaṭattā yeva diṭṭh' eva dhamme uppajjetvā¹ apare vā pariyāye avasesapaccaya-samāyoge sati phalaṃ uppādeti, niruddhā pi purimasippādi-kiriyaṃ viya kālantare pacchimasippādi-kiriyaṃ; tasmā nānākkhanika kamma-paccayo ti vuccati.

Cetanā sampayuttakāṇaṃ dhammānaṃ ti yā kāci cetanā attanā sampayuttakāṇaṃ dhammānaṃ. Taṃ-samuṭṭhānānaṃ ti iminā paṭisandhikkhaṇe kaṭattā rūpam pi gaṇhāti.² Kamma-paccayenā ti idaṃ saha-jāta-cetanāṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Kusalādisu hi yā kāci saha-jāta-cetanā sesadhammānaṃ cittappayogasankhātena kiriyabhāvena upakārikā³ hoti; tasmā saha-jāta-kamma-paccayo ti vuccati. Tā' ayaṃ ettha pālivannā.

Ayaṃ pana kamma-paccayo atthato catubhūmika⁴-cetanā-mattam eva. So jātibhedato kusalo, akusalo, vipāko, kiriyā ti catudhā bhijjati. Tattha kusalo bhūmito kāmāvacarādivasena catudhā bhijjati. Akusalo ekadhā va. Vipāko catudhā. Kiriyaṃ tidhā vā ti. Evam ettha nānapakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evaṃ bhinne pan' ettha saha-jātā kāmāvacarakusala-cetanā pañcavokāre attanā sampayuttadhammānaṃ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca catuvokāre sampayuttakhandhānaṃ yeva saha-jāta-kamma-paccayena⁵ paccayo hoti. Uppajjitvā niruddhā pana attano vipākānaṃ⁶ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ nānākkhanikakamma-paccayena paccayo hoti. Sā ca kho pañcavokāre yeva, na aññattha. Saha-jātā rūpāvacarakusalacetanā attanā sampayuttadhammānaṃ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpānaṃ ca ekanten' eva saha-jāta-kamma-paccayena paccayo. Uppajjitvā niruddhā pana

¹ Bm. upapajjetvā.

² Bm. gaṇhāti.

³ S. upakāro.

⁴ S. bhūmaka.

⁵ Bm. omits.

⁶ Bm. inserts khandhānaṃ.

attano vipākānañ ceva kaṭattā rūpānañ ca nānākkhaṇīkakkammappaccayena paccayo.¹ Arūpāvacarā pana lokuttarā ca saha-jātā kusalacetanā pañcavokāre attanā sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpānañ ca, catuvokāre sampayuttakhandhānañ yeva saha-jātakammappaccayena paccayo. Uppajjitvā niruddhā pan' esā duvidhā pi attano attano vipākakkhandhānañ yeva nānākkhaṇīkakkammappaccayena paccayo. Saha-jātā akusalacetanā pañcavokāre attanā sampayuttakhandhānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpānañ ca catuvokāre arūpakkkhandhānañ yeva saha-jātakammappaccayena paccayo. Uppajjitvā niruddhā pana vipākakkhandhānañ ceva kaṭattā rūpānañ ca nānākkhaṇīkakkammappaccayena paccayo. Kāmāvacararūpāvacarato vipākacetanā attanā sampayuttadhammānañ pavatte cittasamuṭṭhānarūpānañ paṭisandhiyañ kaṭattā rūpānañ ca saha-jātakammappaccayena paccayo. Arūpāvacaravipākacetanā attanā sampayuttadhammānañ yeva saha-jātakammappaccayena paccayo. Lokuttaravipākacetanā pañcavokāre attanā sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca, catuvokāre arūpass'² eva saha-jātakammappaccayena paccayo. Tebhūmikā kiriyacetanā pañcavokāre sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca saha-jātakammappaccayena paccayo. Yā pan' ettha āruppe uppajjati, sā³ arūpadhammānañ yeva saha-jātakammappaccayena paccayo ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Kammappaccayaniddeso nittihito.

14.

Vipākappaccayaniddese *vipākā cattaro khandhā* ti yasmiṃ kammassamuṭṭhānā pi rūpā vipākā na honti, tasmā *vipākā* ti vatvā *cattaro khandhā* ti vuttañ. Evam ayañ pāli arūpadhammānañ yeva vipākappaccayavasena āgatā.

Pañhavāre pana *vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ*⁴

¹ S. omits this sentence.

² Bm. has asterisk.

³ S. arūpāvacarass'.

⁴ S. tiṇṇannaṃ.

*khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ vipākapaṇṇāyena paccayo; paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāryākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ*¹ *khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ vipākapaṇṇāyena paccayo ti āgatattā cittasamuṭṭhāna-kammasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ pi vipākapaṇṇāyena labbhati. Idha pana sūvasasavaseṇa desanā katā ti ayaṃ tāv' ettha pāṭivaṇṇanā.*

Ayaṃ pana vipākapaṇṇāyena vipākabhāvena jātito ekavidho. Bhūmibhedato kāmāvacarādivaseṇa catudhā bhijjati ti evaṃ ettha nānappaṇṇāyena viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evaṃ bhinne pan' ettha kāmāvacararūpāvacaravipāko attanā sampayuttadhammānaṃ² pavatte cittasamuṭṭhāna-rūpānaṃ paṭisandhiyaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ ca vipākapaṇṇāyena hoti. Arūpāvacaravipāko sampayuttadhammānaṃ yeva lokuttaravipāko pañcavokāre sampayuttadhammānaṃ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca catuvokāre sampayuttakhandhānaṃ³ yeva vipākapaṇṇāyena hoti ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Vipākapaṇṇāyena viññātabbo viññātabbo.

15.

Āhārapaccayaniḍḍese kabalinkāro āhāro ti catusantatisamuṭṭhāne rūpe oṇā āhāro nāma. Yo pana yasmā kabalij⁴ karitvā ajjhoharito va āhārikceyaṃ karoti, na bahiṭṭhito; tasmā āhāro ti avatvā kabalinkāro āhāro ti vuttaṃ. Kabalij⁴ karitvā ajjhoharitaṃ vattu kattā vā kabalinkāroti nāma etaṃ⁵ tassa. Arūpino āhārā ti phassacetanā viññānāhārā. Taṃ-samuṭṭhānānaṃ ti idhā pi kammasamuṭṭhānāni gahitān' eva. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Paṭhavāre : paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāryākato āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo ti. Ayaṃ tāv' ettha pāṭivaṇṇanā.

Ayaṃ pana āhārapaccayo sankhepato kabalinkāro āhāro, phasso, cetanā, viññānaṃ ti cattāro dhammā honti.⁶ Tattha, ṭhapetvā kabalinkārāhāraṃ, seṣaṃ tayo arūpāhārā jātivasena

¹ S. tiṇṇaṃ.

² S. khandhānaṃ.

³ S. dhammānaṃ.

⁴ Bm. kabalij.

⁵ S. ev' etaṃ.

⁶ S. ii. 11.

kusalākusala - vipāka - kiriyabhedato catudhā bhijjanti. Puna bhūmibhedena kusalo catudhā, akusalo ekadhā, vipāko catudhā, kiriyā tidhā ti evaṇ anekadhā bhijjanti. Kabalīkārāhāro pana jātito avyākato, bhūmito kāmāvacaro vā ti. Evam ettha nānappakārabbhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evaṇ bhinne pan' ettha catubhūmakā¹ pi tayo kusalā āhārā pañcavokāre attanā sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca āhārapaccayena paccayo. Thapetvā pana rūpāvacaraṇ, avasesā āruppe sampayuttadhammānaṇ yeva āhārapaccayena paccayo. Akusalāhāresu pi es' eva nayo. Catubhūmaka - vipākāhārā pana sabbattha sampayuttakānaṇ² āhārapaccayo honti. Kāmāvacara-rūpāvacaravipākā pan' ettha pañcavokāre uppajjamānā pavatte cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa paṭisandhiyaṇ katattā rūpassā pi āhārapaccayo honti. Lokuttarā³ cittasamuṭṭhānarūpass' eva. Āruppe uppannā rūpassa paccayo na honti. Tebhūmakā pi tayo kiriyāhārā pañcavokāre sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca. Kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā pana āruppe sampayuttadhammānaṇ yeva āhārapaccayena paccayo. Catusantati-samuṭṭhāno kabalīkārāhāro kiñcāpi imassa kāyassā ti avisesato vutto, visesato pan' āyam ettha āhārasamuṭṭhānarūpassa janako ceva anupālako ca hutvā āhārapaccayena paccayo hoti. Sesa-tisantati-samuṭṭhānaṇ anupālako va hutvā āhārapaccayena paccayo hovi ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Āhārapaccayaniddeso nīṭṭhito.

16.

Indriyapaccayaniddese cakkhundriyaṇ ti cakkhusan-khātāṇ indriyaṇ. Indriyapaccayena ti sayāṇ purejāto hutvā arūpadhammānaṇ uppādato paṭṭhāya yāva bhaṅgā indriyapaccayena paccayo hoti. Sotindriyādisu pi es' eva nayo.

¹ S. bhūmika.

² Sic both Bm. S.

³ S. lokuttara.

Arūpino indriyā ti ettha arūpa-jīvitindriyam pi sangahitaṃ. *Taṃ-samuṭṭhānānaṃ* ti ettha hetthāvuttanayen' eva kaṭattā rūpam pi sangahitaṃ. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Pañhavāre: *paṭisandhikkhane vipākāryākātā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo* ti. Evaṃ tāv' ettha pālivaṇṇanā veditabbā.

Ayaṃ pana indriyapaccayo itthindriya-purisindriya-vajjānaṃ samavīsatiyā indriyānaṃ vasena ṭhito. Itthindriya-purisindriyāni hi kiñcāpi itthilinga-purisalingādīnaṃ bijabhūtāni, kalalādikāle pana vijjamānesu pi [taṃ¹] tesu itthilinga-purisalingādīnaṃ² abhāvātāni³ neva tesāṃ, na aññesaṃ indriyapaccayataṃ pharanti. Indriyapaccayo hi attano vijjamāne khaṇe⁴ avinibbatta-⁵dhammānaṃ indriyapaccayataṃ aphaṇanto nāma natthi, tasmā tāni indriyapaccayo na honti. Yesāṃ pan' etāni bijabhūtāni, tesāṃ tāni suttantikapariyāyena pakatūpanissayaabhāvaṃ bhajanti. Iti indriyapaccayo samavīsati⁶ indriyānaṃ vasena ṭhito ti veditabbo.

So jātito kusalakusalāvipākakiriyarūpavasena pañcadhā bhijjati. Tattha kusalo bhūmivasena catudhā. Akusalo kāmāvacaro va. Vipāko catudhā. Kiriyāsankhāto tidhā. Rūpaṃ kāmāvacaram evā ti evaṃ anekadhā bhijjati ti. Evaṃ tāv' ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evaṃ bhinne pan' ettha catubhūmako pi kusalindriyapaccayo pañcavokāre sampayuttadhammānaṃ ceva citta-samuṭṭhānarūpassa ca [indriyapaccayena paccayo hoti⁷]. Tathā akusalo. Ṭhapetvā pana rūpāvacarakusalaṃ, avaseso kusalākusalo āruppe sampayuttadhammānaṃ yeva indriyapaccayena paccayo. Catubhūmako pi vipākindriyapaccayo ekanten' eva sampayuttakānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Kāmāvacara-rūpāvacarā pan' ettha pañcavokāre uppajjanato pavatte cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa paṭisandhiyaṃ kaṭattā rūpassā pi indriyapaccayena paccayo honti. Lo-

¹ S. omits.

² Bm. abhāvābhāvātāni.

³ Bm. avinibbhutt°.

⁷ Bm. omits this clause.

² S. °lingānaṃ.

⁴ Bm. °mānakkhaṇe.

⁶ Bm. °vīsatiyā.

kuttarā citta-samutṭhānarupass' eva. Āruppe uppannā lokuttaravipākā indriyā rūpassa paccayo na honti. Tebhūmakā [pi¹] kiriyindriyā pañcavokāre sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamutṭhānarūpassa ca. Kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā pana āruppe sampayuttadhammānaṃ yeva indriyapaccayataṃ pharanti. Cakkhundriyādivasena chabbidhe rūpindriye cakkhundriyaṃ kusalākusalavipākato sampayuttadhammānaṃ dvinnāṃ cakkhuvīññāṇānaṃ, sotindriyādini tathāvidhānaṃ yeva sotavīññāṇādīnaṃ, rūpajīvitindriyaṃ attanā sahaajātarūpānaṃ tṭhitikkhaṇe indriyapaccayena paccayo. Sahajātapaccayatā pana tassa natthi ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Indriyapaccayaniddeso niṭṭhito.

17.

Jhānapaccayaniddese *jhānaṅgāni* ti² dve pañcaviññānavajjesu sesacittesu uppannāni vitakkavicārapīṭisomanassadomanassupekkhācittakaggaṭṭasankhātāni satta aṅgāni. Pañcannaṃ pana viññāṇakāyānaṃ abhinipātamattattā tesu vijjāmānāni pi upekkhāsukhadukkhāni upanijjhāṇākārassa abhāvato jhānaṅgāni ti na uddhātāni. Tattha pacchinnattā pana sesāhetukesu pi jhānaṅgaṃ na uddhaṭṭam eva.

Taṃ-samutṭhānānaṃ ti idhā pi kaṭattā rūpaṃ sangahitaṃ ti veditabbaṃ. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Pañhavāre: *paṭisandhikkhaṇe ripākāvyaṅkatāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo* ti. Ayaṃ tāv' ettha pālivaṇṇanā.

Ayaṃ pana jhānapaccayo sattannaṃ jhānaṅgaṇaṃ vasena tṭhito pi jātibhedato pi kusalākusalavipākakiriyavasena catudhā bhijjati. Puna bhūmivasena catudhā ekadhā catudhā tidhā ti dvādasadhā bhijjati ti. Evam ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

¹ Bm. omits.

² Above, p. 6.

Evam bhinne pan' ettha catubhūmakam pi kusalaṃ jhānaṃ pañcavokāre sampayuttadhammānaṃ ceva citta-samuṭṭhānarūpassa ca. Thapetvā rūpāvacaraṃ, avasesaṃ āruppe sampayuttadhammaṃ yeva jhānapaccayena paccayo. Akusale pi es' eva nayo. Kāmāvacara-rūpāvacara-vipākaṃ pavatte sampayuttadhammānaṃ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca, paṭisandhiyaṃ sampayuttadhammānaṃ ceva kaṭattā rūpassa ca, āruppavipākaṃ sampayuttadhammānaṃ yeva; yaṃ ca āruppe lokuttaravipākaṃ uppajjati, taṃ ca, pañcavokāre pana taṃ cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa pi jhānapaccayena paccayo hoti. Tebhūmakam pi kiriya-jhānaṃ pañcavokāre sampayuttadhammānaṃ ceva citta-samuṭṭhānarūpassa ca, yaṃ pan' ettha āruppe uppajjati, taṃ sampayuttadhammaṃ yeva jhānapaccayena paccayo ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Jhānapaccayaniddeso nittīhito.

18.

Maggapaccayaniddese *maggangānī* ti ahetukacittuppadavajjesu sesacittesu uppannāni paññā vitakko sammāvācā-kammant'-ājīvā viriyaṃ sati samādhi, micchādītṭhi micchāvācā-kammant'-ājīvā ti imāni dvādasangāni. Maggassa pana hetu-pacchimakattā ahetukacittesu maggangāni na uddhatāni. *Taṃ-samuṭṭhānaṃ* ti idhā pi kaṭattā rūpaṃ sanga-hitam eva. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Pañhavūre: *paṭisandhikkhane ripākāryākatāni maggangāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ maggapaccayena paccayo ti. Ayaṃ tāv' ettha pālivanṇanā.*

Ayaṃ pana maggapaccayo dvādasannaṃ maggangānaṃ vasena phito pi jātibhedato kusalādivasena catudhā. Kusalādīnaṃ ca kāmāvacarādi-bhūmibhedato dvādasavidhaṃ¹ bhijjati ti. Evam ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evam bhinne pan' ettha catubhūmakam pi kusala-

¹ Bn. dvādasadhā.

maggangaṇ pañcavokāre sampayuttadhammānañ ceva citta-samutṭhānarūpassa ca ṭhapetvā rūpāvacaraṇ avasesaṇ āruppe sampayuttadhammānaṇ yeva maggapaccayaena paccayo ti¹ sabbaṇ jhānapaccaye viya vitthāretabban ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Maggapaccayaniddeso nittihito.

19.

Sampayuttapaccayaniddese pāli uttānatthā² eva. Ayaṇ pana sampayuttapaccayo nāma sankhepato sabbe pi arūpino khandhā. Pabhedato pan' essa jātito kusalādīnaṇ bhūmito ca kāmāvacarādīnaṇ vasena anekadhā bhijjatī ti. Evam ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evaṇ bhinne pan' ettha catubbūmakesu³ pi kusalakkhandhesu eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ, tayo ekassa, dve dvinnan ti evaṇ sabbe pi aññamaññaṇ sampayuttapaccayaena paccayo. Akusalavipāka-kiriya-khandhesu pi es' eva nayo ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Sampayuttapaccayaniddeso nittihito.

20.

Vippayuttapaccayaniddese rūpino dhammā arūpinan ti idan tāva hadayavatthuno ceva cakkhundriyādīnañ ca vasena veditabbaṇ. Rūpadhammesu hi ete yeva cha koṭṭhāsā arūpakkhandhānaṇ vippayuttapaccayaena paccayo⁴ honti. Rūpāyatanādayo pana ārammanadhammā kiñcāpi vippayuttadhammā, vippayuttapaccayā pana na honti. Kiñkāraṇā? Sampayogāsankāya abhāvato. Arūpino hi khandhā cakkhādīnaṇ vatthūnaṇ abbhantarato nikkhantā⁵ viya uppajjanti. Tattha āsankā hoti: kin nu kho, ete etehi

¹ S. omits.

² S. °nattham eva.

³ S. bhumikesu.

⁴ S. vippayuttapaccayo.

⁵ Bm. nikkhamantā

sampayuttā, udāhu vippayuttā ti? Ārammaṇadhammā pana vatthunissayena uppajjamānānaṃ ārammaṇamattā hontī ti natthi tesu sampayogāsankā; iti sampayogāsankāya abhāvato na te vippayuttapaccayā. Hadayavatthu-ādisu yeva¹ pan' āyaṃ vippayuttapaccayatā veditabbā. Vuttam pi c' etaṃ Pañhavāre: vatthu² kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo; vatthu² akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo; cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo; sota-, ghāna-,³ jivhā-, kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo; vatthu vipākāryākātānaṃ kiriyāryākātānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo ti.

Arūpino dhammā rūpīnaṃ ti idaṃ pana catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ vasena veditabbaṃ. Arūpadhammesu hi cattāro khandhā va saha-jāta-purejātānaṃ rūpadhammānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo hontī. Nibbānaṃ pana, arūpam pi samānaṃ, rūpassa vippayuttapaccayo na hoti. Catūhi sampayogo, catūhi vippayogo ti hi vuttaṃ. Iti catunnaṃ arūpakkhandhānaṃ yeva vippayuttapaccayatā veditabbā. Vuttam pi c' etaṃ Pañhavāre; saha-jātā kusalā khandhā citta-mutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo; pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo; paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāryākātā khandhā kaṭattā rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo; khandhā vatthussa vippayuttapaccayena⁴ paccayo ti. Evaṃ tāv' ettha pāliavanṇanā veditabbā.

Ayaṃ pana vippayuttapaccayo nāma sankhepato pañcavokārabhave vattamānā rūpārūpadhammā. Tesu rūpaṃ vatthuno cakkhādīnaṃ ca vasena chadhā bhinnaṃ, arūpaṃ pañcavokārabhave uppannakusalākusala-vipākakiriyavasena catudhā bhinnaṃ. Tassa⁵ bhūmito kāmavacarādivasena catudhā ekadhā tidhā tidhā ti ekādasadhā bhedo hoti. Āruppavipākaṃ hi vippayuttapaccayo na hotī ti. Evam ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

Evaṃ bhinne pan' ettha pañcavokārabhave uppannaṃ

¹ Bm. eva.

² S. vatthug.

³ S. ghāṇa.

⁴ Bm. has only vatthussāti evaṃ . . .

⁵ S. Tattha.

catubhūmakam pi kusalaṃ akusalaṃ ca attanā-samuṭṭhāpita-cittasamuṭṭhāna-rūpassa sahaajāta-vippayuttapaccayaena paccayo hoti.¹ Uppādakkhaṇaṃ pana atikkamitvā ṭhitikkhaṇaṃ pattassa purejātassa catusamuṭṭhānika-tisamuṭṭhānikarūpakāyassa pacchajāta-vippayuttapaccayaena paccayo hoti.² Ettha catusamuṭṭhānikakāyo ti āhārasamuṭṭhānassa abhāvato Brahmaṇḍapārisajjādīnaṃ kāyo vedītabbo. Kāmāvacara-rūpāvacaravipākaṃ pana pavatte cittasamuṭṭhānassa paṭisandhiyaṃ kaṭattā³ rūpassa ca sahaajāta-vippayuttapaccayaena paccayo hoti. Lokuttaravipākaṃ cittasamuṭṭhāna-rūpass' eva. Tividham pi paṇ' etaṃ purejātassa catusamuṭṭhānika-tisamuṭṭhānika kāyassa pacchajāta-vippayuttapaccayaena paccayo. Tebhūmakam pi kiriyaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānassa sahaajāta-vippayuttapaccayaena paccayo. Purejātassa catusamuṭṭhānika-tisamuṭṭhānika-kāyassa pacchajāta-vippayuttapaccayaena paccayo. Chaddhā ṭhitesu pana rūpesu vatthurūpaṃ paṭisandhikkhaṇe kāmāvacara-rūpāvacaravipākānaṃ sahaajāta-vippayuttapaccayaena paccayo. Pavatte uppajjamānānaṃ catubhūmaka-kusalānaṃ akusalānaṃ dve pañca viññāṇavajjānaṃ tebhūmaka-vipākānaṃ tebhūmakakiriyaṇaṃ ca purejāta-vippayuttapaccayaena paccayo. Cakkhāyatanādīni cakkhuviññāṇādīnaṃ purejātavippayuttapaccayaena paccayo ti. Evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Vippayuttapaccaya-niddeso niṭṭhito.

21.

Atthipaccayaniddese *cattāro khandhā* ti ādihi sahaajātasena atthipaccayo niddiṭṭho. *Cakkhāyatanaṃ* ti ādihi purejātavasena. *Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya* ti ettha sahaajāta-purejātavasena atthipaccayo niddiṭṭho. Evam ayaṃ pāli sahaajāta-purejātānaṃ yeva atthipaccayaṇaṃ vasena āgatā.

Pañhavāre pana : *sahaajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchajātaṃ, āhā-*

¹ Bm. ti only.

² Bm. ti only, followed by an asterisk.

³ S. omits. Bm. has asterisk.

raṇ indriyaṇ ti imesaṇ vasena āgatattā pacchajāta-āhārin-driyavasenā pi atthipaccayo labbhati.

Idha pana sāvasesavasena¹ desanā katā ti ayaṇ tāv' ettha pālivannaṇā.

Ayaṇ pana atthipaccayo nāma duvidho : aññamaññato, na aññamaññato² ca. Tattha aññamaññaṇ tividhaṇ : arūpaṇ arūpena, rūpaṇ rūpena, rūpārūpaṇ rūpārūpena. Cattāro khandhā arūpino ti ettha hi sabbacittuppati-vasena arūpaṇ arūpena vuttaṇ. Cattāro mahābhūtā ti ettha sabbasantati-vasena rūpaṇ rūpena, okkantikkhaṇe nāma rūpaṇ ti ettha paṭisandhikkhandhānaṇ ceva vatthuno ca vasena rūpārūpaṇ rūpārūpena vuttaṇ. Na aññamaññaṇ pi tividhaṇ : arūpaṇ rūpassa, rūpaṇ rūpassa, rūpaṇ arūpassa. Citta-cetasikā dhammā ti ettha hi pañcavokāravasena arūpaṇ rūpassa vuttaṇ. Mahābhūtā upādā-rupānaṇ ti ettha sabbasantativasena rūpaṇ rūpassa, cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññānadhātuyā ti ādisu vatthārammaṇavasena rūpaṇ arūpassa atthipaccayo ti vuttaṇ. Api c' esa atthipaccayo nāma sankhepato khaṇattayapattay³ nāmaṇ ceva rūpaṇ ca vattamānā pañcakkhandhā ti pi vattuy vattati. So jātibhedato kusalākusalavipāka-kiriya-rūpavasena pañca-dhā bhijjati. Tattha kusalo sahaajāta-pacchājātavasena duvidho hoti. Tathā akusalo vipāka-kiriya-sankhāto ca. Tesu kusalo kāmāvacarādibhedena catudhā bhijjati. Akusalo kāmāvacaro va. Vipāko catubhūmakō. Kiriya-sankhāto tibhūmakō. Rūpasankhāto atthipaccayo kāmāvacaro va. So pana sahaajāta-purejātavasena duvidho. Tattha pañca vatthūni ārammaṇāni ca purejātān' eva. Hadayavatthu sahaajātaṇ vā hoti purejātāṇ vā. Pañhavāre pana āgato āhāro indriyaṇ ca sahaajātādibhedāṇ na labbha-ti ti.⁴ Evam ettha nānappakārabhedato viññātabbo vinic-chayo.

Evam bhinne pan' ettha catubhūmakakusalo pi sahaajāto atthipaccayo pañcavokāre eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ ti ādinā nayena aññamaññaṇ khandhānaṇ ceva citta-

¹ S. sāvasesena.

² Bm. 'ppattay.

³ S. aññato, na aññato.

⁴ Bm. labhatīti.

samuṭṭhānarūpassa ca. Thapetvā pana rūpāvacarakusalāṇ
 avaseso āruppe sampayutta-khandhānaṇ yeva sahaajāta-
 kusalo atthipaccayena paccayo hoti. Catubhūmakō pan'
 esa pañcavokāre catusamuṭṭhānika-tisamuṭṭhānika-kāyassa
 pacchājāto kusalo atthi-¹ paccayo hoti. Akusale pi es'
 eva nayo. So pi hi pañcavokāre sampayutta-khandhānaṇ
 ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca catuvokāre sampayutta-
 khandhānaṇ yeva sahaajātā kusalo atthipaccayena paccayo.
 Pañcavokāre catusamuṭṭhānika - tisamuṭṭhānikakāyassa
 pacchājātā kusalo atthipaccayena paccayo. Vipākato
 pana kāmāvacararūpāvacaro atthipaccayo niyamen' eva
 paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhānaṇ ceva kaṭattā rūpassa ca
 sahaajāta-atthipaccayena paccayo. Pavatte pana sampa-
 yuttakhandhānaṇ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca saha-
 jāta-atthipaccayena paccayo. Thitippattassa catusam-
 uṭṭhānika - tisamuṭṭhānikakāyassa pacchājāta - atthipacca-
 yena paccayo. Arūpāvacaravipāko pana āruppe uppanna-
 lokuttaravipāko ca attanā sampayuttakhandhānaṇ yeva
 sahaajāta-atthipaccayena paccayo. Pañcavokāre lokuttara-
 vipāko sampayuttakhandhānaṇ ceva cittasamuṭṭhāna-
 rūpassa ca sahaajāta-atthipaccayena paccayo. Catusam-
 uṭṭhānika-tisamuṭṭhānikakāyassa pacchājāta-atthipacca-
 yena paccayo. Kiriyato rūpāvacaro atthipaccayo sampa-
 yutta-khandhānaṇ ceva citta-samuṭṭhānarūpassa ca sahaajā-
 ta-atthipaccayena paccayo. Catusamuṭṭhānika-tisamuṭṭhā-
 nikakāyassa pacchājāta-atthipaccayena paccayo. Kāmā-
 vacara²-rūpāvacaro pana āruppe sampayuttakhandhānaṇ
 ceva pañcavokāre cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassā pi sahaajāta-
 atthipaccayena paccayo. Catusamuṭṭhānika-tisamuṭṭhā-
 nikakāyassa pacchājāta-atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpasan-
 khāto pana atthipaccayo sahaajāto, purejāto, āhāro, indriyan
 ti catubbidho. Tattha sahaajātarūpa - atthipaccayo catu-
 samuṭṭhānavasena catudhā tiṭṭhati.³ Tattha kamma-
 samuṭṭhāno ekaṇ⁴ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ,
 tiṇi ekassa, dve dvinnāṇ, mahābhūtā upādā-rūpānaṇ ti

¹ Bm. *adds* paccayena.² Bm. °vacarā.³ Bm. thito.⁴ S. *omits*, but *inserts* sahaajāta-rūpa-atthipaccayo.

evaṇ sahaajāta-atthipaccayena paccayo hoti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthurūpaṇ¹ kāmāvacara-rūpāvacaravipākakkhandhānaṇ sahaajāta-atthipaccayena paccayo hoti. Tesāṇ pi tisamutṭhānikarūpaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ, tiṇi ekassa, dve dvinnaṇ, mahābhūtānaṇ, upādā-rūpānaṇ ti evaṇ sahaajāta-atthipaccayena paccayo hoti. Purejāta - atthipaccayo pana vatthupurejāta - ārammaṇa-purejātavasena duvidho hoti. So duvidho pi heṭṭhā purejātapaccaye vuttanayen' eva yojetvā gahetabbo. Āhāra-atthipaccayo pi heṭṭhā kabalinkārāhārapaccaye yojitanayen' eva yojetabbo.

Idha pan' esa attano aniruddhakkhaṇe paccayabhāvena atthipaccayo ti vutto. Rūpa-jīvitindriyam pi heṭṭhā indriye rūpa-jīvitindriyayojanāyaṇ vuttanayen' eva gahetabbaṇ.²

Idha pana tam pi attano aniruddhakkhaṇe yeva paccayabhāvena atthipaccayo ti vuttan ti evam ettha paccayuppannato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo ti.

Atthipaccayaniddeso niṭṭhito.

22.

Natthipaccayaniddese *samanantarāniruddho*³ ti aññena cituppādena anantarikā hutvā samanantarāṇ niruddho.³ *Paccuppannānaṇ*⁴ ti paccayuppannānaṇ. Iminā natthipaccayassa okāsadānaṭṭhena natthipaccayabhāvaṇ sādheti. Purimesu hi nirodhavasena pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ⁶ pavattanokāsaṇ adentesu tesāṇ [adentesu⁶] paccayuppannabhāvo⁷ na siyā ti. Ayam ettha pālivaṇṇanā.

Sesaṇ sabbaṇ anantarapaccaye vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Paccayalakkhaṇam eva h' ettha nānaṇ. Paccayānaṇ pana paccayuppannānaṇ ca nānākaraṇaṇ natthi. Kevalaṇ pana tattha cakkhuviññānadhātu taṇ-sampayuttakā ca dhammā manodhātuyā ti ādinā nayena paccayā ca paccayuppannā ca sarūpato dassitā:

¹ S. rūpānaṇ.

³ Bm. niruddhā. *Above*, p. 7.

⁵ Bm. omits.

⁶ Bm. omits.

² Bm. yojetabbaṇ.

⁴ Bm. paṭuppannānaṇ.

⁷ Bm. paṭupanna'.

Idha pana samanantara-niruddhā citta-cetasikā dhammā paccayuppannānaṃ¹ citta-cetasikānaṃ dhammānaṃ ti sabbe pi te nirodhuppadavasena sāmāññato dassitā ti.

Natthipaccayaniddeso nittihito.

23.

Vigatapaccayaniddese samanantaravigatā ti samanantaram eva vigatā. Iminā vigatapaccayassa vigacchamānabhāven'² eva paccayabhāvaṃ dasseti ti natthipaccayassa ca imassa ca vyañjanamatte yeva nānattaṃ, na atthe ti.

Vigatapaccayaniddeso nittihito.

24.

Avigatapaccayaniddese cattāro khandhā ti ādīnaṃ sabbākārena atthipaccayaniddese vuttanayen' eva attho vedittabbo. [Tattha anekadhammānaṃ eka-paccayabhāvato ti etesu hi ṭhapetvā,³] imassā pi hi paccayassa atthipaccayena saddhiṃ vyañjanamatte yeva nānattaṃ, na atthe ti.

Avigatapaccayaniddeso nittihito.

III.

Idāni evaṃ uddesa-niddesato⁴ dassitesu imesu catuvīsatiyā-paccayesu nāṇacārassa visadabhāvattayaṃ (1) anekadhammānaṃ ekapaccayabhāvato, (2) ekadhammassa anekapaccayabhāvato, (3) ekapaccayassa anekapaccayabhāvato, (4) paccayasabhāgato, (5) paccayavisabhāgato, (6) yugala-kato, (7) janakājanakato, (8) sabbatṭhānikāsabbatṭhānikato, (9) rūpaṃ rūpassā ti ādi vikappato, (10) bhavabhedato ti imesaṃ dasannaṃ padānaṃ vasena pakinnakavinicchayo vedittabbo.

¹ Bm. paṭuppannānaṃ.

³ Bm. omits from Tattha.

² S. viggacchanabhāven'.

⁴ S. uddesato only.

Tattha (1) *anekadhammānaṃ ekapaccayabhāvato* ti etesu hi, *ṭhapetvā kammapaccayaṃ, avasesesu tevisatiyā-paccayesu* *anekadhammā ekeko*¹ *paccayo honti*. Kammapaccayo pana eko cetanādhhammo yevā ti. Evaṃ tāv' ettha *anekadhammānaṃ ekapaccayabhāvato viññātabbo*² *vinicchayo veditabbo*.

(2) *Ekadhammassa anekapaccayabhāvato* ti hetupaccaye tava amoho ekadhammo.³ So purejāta-kammāhāra-jhānapaccayo va na hoti; sesānaṃ viṣatiyā paccayānaṃ vasena paccayo hoti. Alobhādosā indriya-maggapaccayā pi na honti; sesānaṃ aṭṭhārasannaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena paccayo honti. Lobhadosamohā vipākappaccayo⁴ pi na honti; sesānaṃ sattarasannaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena paccayo honti. Doso adhipatipaccayo pi na hoti; sesānaṃ soḷasannaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena paccayo hoti.

Ārammaṇapaccaye rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇadhātuyā ārammaṇa-purejāta-atthi-avigatavasena catudhā paccayo. Tathā manodhātuyā ahetukamanoviññāṇadhātuyā ca. Sahetukāya pana ārammaṇādhipati-ārammaṇūpanissaya-vasenā pi paccayo hoti. Iminā nayena sabbesaṃ ārammaṇapaccayadhammānaṃ anekapaccayabhāvo veditabbo.

Adhipatipaccaye ārammaṇādhipatino ārammaṇapaccaye vuttanayena⁵ *anekapaccayabhāvo veditabbo*. Sahajāta-dhipatisu vimaṃsā amohaḥetu viya viṣatidhā paccayo hoti. Chando hetu - purejāta - kamma - āhāra - indriya - jhāna-maggapaccayo na hoti; sesānaṃ sattarasannaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena paccayo hoti. Cittāṃ hetu-purejāta-kamma-jhāna-maggapaccayo na hoti; sesānaṃ ekūnaviṣatiya-paccayānaṃ vasena paccayo hoti. Viriyaṃ hetu-purejāta-kammāhāra-jhānapaccayo na hoti; sesānaṃ ekūnaviṣatiyā vasena paccayo hoti.

Anantarapaccaye *cakkhuviññāṇadhātū* ti ādinā nayena vuttasu catūsu khandhesu vedanākkhandho hetu-purejāta-kammāhāra-maggapaccayo na hoti; sesānaṃ ekūnaviṣatiyā

¹ Bm. ekato.

² Bm. omīta.

³ Bm. eko.

⁴ So both S. Bm.

⁵ Bm. nayaṇ' eva.

vasena paccayo hoti. Saññākkhandho indriya-jhānapaccayo pi na hoti; sesānaṃ sattarasannaṃ vasena paccayo hoti. Sankhārakkhandhe hetu hetupaccaye vuttanayena, chanda-*viriyāni* adhipatipaccaye vuttanayen' eva paccayo honti. Phasso hetu - purejāta - kamma-indriya-jhāna-magga paccayo na hoti, sesānaṃ aṭṭhārasannaṃ vasena paccayo hoti. Cetanā hetu-purejāta-indriya-jhāna-maggapaccayo na hoti; sesānaṃ ekūnavīsatiyā vasena paccayo hoti. Vitakko hetu - purejāta - kammāhārindriya-paccayo na hoti; sesānaṃ ekūnavīsatiyā vasena paccayo hoti. Vicāro maggapaccayo pi na hoti; sesānaṃ aṭṭhārasannaṃ vasena paccayo hoti. Pīti tesāṃ yeva aṭṭhārasannaṃ vasena paccayo hoti. Cित्तेkaggatā hetu-purejāta-kammāhārapaccayo na hoti; sesānaṃ vīsatiyā vasena paccayo hoti. Saddhā hetu-purejāta-kammāhāra-jhāna-maggapaccayo na hoti; sesānaṃ aṭṭhārasannaṃ vasena paccayo hoti. Sati tehi ceva maggapaccayena cā ti ekūnavīsatiḍḍhā¹ paccayo hoti. Jīvitindriyaṃ sandhāya vuttānaṃ aṭṭhārasannaṃ vasena paccayo hoti. Hirottappaṃ tato indriyapaccayaṃ apanetvā sesānaṃ sattarasannaṃ vasena paccayo hoti. Tathā kāyapassaddhā tīni yugalakāni.² 'Yevāpanakesu'³ adhimokkhamanasikāra-tatramajjhataṭṭhakarūṇā-muditā ca. Viratiyo pana tehi ceva maggapaccayena cā ti aṭṭhārasaḍḍhā paccayo honti. Micchādiṭṭhi tato vipākapaccayaṃ apanetvā sattarasaddhā, micchāvācā-kammantājīvā tehi ceva kammāhārapaccayehi cā ti ekūnavīsatiḍḍhā.⁴ Ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ māno thīnaṃ middhaṃ uddhaccaṃ ti ime hetu-purejāta-kamma-vipākāhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggapaccayā na honti; sesānaṃ pana soḷasannaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena paccayo honti. Vicikicchā-issā-macchariyakukkuccāni tato adhipatipaccayaṃ apanetvā pannarasaddhā. Viññāṇakkhandhassa adhipatipaccaye [vuttanayen' eva⁵] anekapaccayabhāvo veditabbo.

Samanantarapaccaye pi es' eva nayo.

¹ Bm. S. °vīsatiyā.

² Cf. *Asl.* 181 f.

³ Bm. *omīta phrasa.*

⁴ Bm. yuga|kāni; *Dhs.* §§ 40 ff.

⁵ S. °vīsatiyā.

Sahajātapaccaye catusu tāva khandhesu ekekassa dhammassa anekapaccayabhāvo vuttanayen' eva veditabbo. Cattāri mahābhūtāni ārammaṇa¹-ārammaṇādhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatavasena navadhā paccayo honti. Hadayavatthu² tesañ ceva vippayuttassa ca vasena dasadhā paccayo hoti.

Aññamaññapaccaye apubbaṇ natthi.

Nissayapaccaye cakkhāyatanādini ārammaṇa-ārammaṇādhipati-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatavasena navadhā paccayo honti.

Upanissaye apubbaṇ natthi.

Purejātapaccaye rūpa-sadda-gandha-rasāyatanāni ārammaṇa-ārammaṇādhipati-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatavasena chadhā paccayo honti.

Ettakan ev' ettha apubbaṇ pacchājātādisu apubbaṇ natthi.

Āhārapaccaye kabalinkārābhāro ārammaṇa-ārammaṇādhipati-upanissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatavasena chadhā paccayo hoti.

Indriyādisu apubbaṇ natthi. Evam ettha ekadhammassa anekapaccayabhāvato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo.

(3) *Ekapaccayassa anekapaccayabhāvato* ti hetupaccayādisu yassa kassaci ekassa paccayassa yen' ākārena, yen' atthena, yo paccayuppannānaṃ paccayo hoti, taṃ ākāraṃ, taṃ atthaṃ avijahitvā va aññehi pi yeh' ākārehi, yehi atthehi so tasmīṃ yeva khaṇe tesāṃ dhammānaṃ anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Tato anekapaccayabhāvato tassa vinicchayo veditabbo ti attho, seyyathidaṃ: amoho hetupaccayo. So hetupaccayattaṃ³ avijahanto va adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi ekādasah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Alobha-adosā tato adhipati-indriya-maggapaccaye tayo apanetvā sesānaṃ vasena anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchanti. Idaṃ vipāka-hetusu yeva labbhati. Kusalakiriyesu pana vipākappa-

¹ S. omits.

² S. °vatthug.

³ S. °atthaṃ; so below.

yatā parihāyati. Lobhadosamohā te tayo vipākañ cā ti cattāro apanetvā sesānaṃ vasena anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchanti.

Ārammaṇapaccayo taṃ ārammaṇapaccayattaṃ avijahantaṃ yeva ārammaṇādhipati-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi sattaḥ' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Ayam ettha ukkaṭṭhaparicchedo. Arūpadhammānaṃ pana atitānāga-tānaṃ vā rūpadhammānaṃ ārammaṇapaccayabhāve sati, ārammaṇādhipati-ārammaṇūpanissayamattaṃ yeva uttariṃ labbhati.¹

Adhipatipaccaye vīmaṃsā amohasadisā. Chando adhipatipaccayo² adhipatipaccayattaṃ avijahanto va saha-jāta-añña-mañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi aṭṭhaḥ' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Viriyaṃ tesaṃ ceva indriya-maggapaccayānaṃ cā ti imesaṃ vasena aparehi pi dasaḥ' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Cittaṃ tato maggapaccayaṃ apanetvā āhārapaccayaṃ pakkipitvā imesaṃ vasena adhipatipaccayato uttariṃ³ dasaḥ' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Ārammaṇādhipatino pana heṭṭhā ārammaṇapaccaye vuttanayen' eva anekapaccayabhāvo vedittabbo.

Anantara-samanantarapaccayā anantara-samanantara-paccayattaṃ avijahantā va upanissaya-kamma-āsevana-natthi-vigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi pañcaḥ' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchanti. Ariyamaggacetanā yeva c' ettha kammapaccayataṃ labhati, na sesadhammā.

Sahajātapaccayo saha-jātapaccayattaṃ avijahanto va hetu-adhipati-añña-mañña-nissaya-kamma-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-magga-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi cuddasaḥ' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Ayam pi ukkaṭṭhaparicchedo. Vatthu saha-jātādīnaṃ pana vasen' ettha hetupaccayādīnaṃ abhāvo pi vedittabbo.

Añña-mañña-paccaye pi es' eva nayo.

¹ Bm. uttarilabbhati. ² S. omits °paccayo adhipati°. ³ Bm. uttari.

Nissayapaccayo paccayattan¹ avijahanto va catuvisatiyā paccayesu attano paccayattan¹ ceva anantara-samanantara-pacchājāta-āsevana-natthi-vigatapaccaye ca cha apānetvā sesānaṃ vasena aparehi pi sattarasah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Ayam pi ukkaṭṭhaparicchedo va. Vatthu nissayādinaṃ pana vasen' ettha hetupaccayādinaṃ abhāvo veditabbo.

Upanissayapaccaye ārammaṇūpanissayo ārammaṇādhipati sadiso. Anantarūpanissayo anantarūpanissayapaccayattan² avijahanto va anantara-samanantara-kamma-āsevana-natthi-vigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi chahi ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Ariyamaggacetanā yeva c'ettha kammapaccayataṃ labhati. Na sesadhammā pakatūpanissayo va purejātapaccayo attano purejātapaccayattan³ avijahanto va ārammaṇa-ārammaṇādhipati-nissaya-upanissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi atṭhah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Ayam pi ukkaṭṭhaniddeso va. Ārammaṇa-purejāte pan' ettha nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-paccayatā na labbhati. Ito uttarim pi labbhamānālabbhamānaṃ³ veditabbaṃ.

Pacchājātapaccayo⁴ attano pacchājātapaccayabhāvaṃ avijahanto va vippayutta-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi tīh' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati.

Āsevanapaccayo āsevanapaccayattan⁵ avijahanto va anantara-samanantarūpanissaya-natthi-vigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi pañcah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati.

Kammapaccayo kammapaccayattan⁵ avijahanto va ekakkhaniko tāva saha-jāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi navah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Nānākkhaniko upanissayānantara⁵-samanantara-natthi-vigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi pañcah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Vipākapaccayo vipākapaccayattan⁵ avijahanto va hetu-adhipati-saha-jāta-aññamañña-nissaya-kamma-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-magga-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-vigatā-

¹ S. nissayatṭhaṇ.

² S. °upanissayatṭhaṇ.

³ S. °labbhamānānaṃ.

⁴ S. paccaye.

⁵ Bm. upanissaya-anantara.

naṃ vasena aparehi pi cuddasāh' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati.

Āhārapaccaye kabalīnkāro āhāro āhārapaccayattaṃ avijahanto va atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi dvīh' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Sesā tayo āhārapaccayattaṃ avijahantā va yathānurūpaṃ adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya - kamma - vipāka - indriya - sampayutta - vippayutta-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi ekādasah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchanti.

Indriyapaccaye rūpino pañcendriyā indriyapaccayattaṃ avijahantā va nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi pañcah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchanti. Rūpajivitindriyam pi indriyapaccayattaṃ avijahantaṃ yeva atthi-avigatavasena aparehi pi dvīh' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati. Arūpino indriyāni pi yathānurūpaṃ indriyapaccayattaṃ avijahantān' eva hetu-adhipati - sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - āhāra - jhāna-magga - sampayutta - vippayutta-atthi - avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi terasah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchanti.

Jhānapaccayo jhānapaccayattaṃ avijahanto va yathānurūpaṃ sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-vippayutta-¹-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi dasah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati.

Maggapaccayo maggapaccayattaṃ avijahanto va yathānurūpaṃ jhānapaccaye vuttānaṃ dasannaṃ hetu-adhipatīnañ cā ti imesaṃ vasena aparehi pi dvādasah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati.

Sampayuttapaccayo sampayuttapaccayattaṃ avijahanto va yathānurūpaṃ hetu-adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-kamma-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-magga-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena aparehi pi terasah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ gacchati.

Vippayuttapaccayo vippayuttapaccayattaṃ avijahanto va anantara-samanantara-āsevana-sampayutta-natthi-vigata-sankhāte cha paccaye apānetvā sesānaṃ vasena yathānurūpaṃ aparehi pi sattarasah' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṃ

gacchati. Tattha rūpassa ca arūpassa ca paccayavibhāgo veditabbo.

Atthipaccayo atthipaccayattaṇ avijahanto va anantara-samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatasankhāte pañca paccaye apānetvā sesānaṇ vasena yathānurūpaṇ aparehi pi¹ atthā-rasaḥ' ākārehi anekapaccayabhāvaṇ gacchati.

Natthipaccaya-vigatapaccayā anantarapaccayasadisā.

Avigatapaccayo atthipaccayasadisō yevā ti. Evam ettha ekapaccayaṇsa anekapaccayabhāvato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo.²

(4) *Paccayasabhāgato* ti etesu hi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu anantara-samanantara-anantarūpanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatā sabhāgā. Tathā ārammaṇa-ārammaṇādhipati-ārammaṇūpanissayā ti iminā upāyen' ettha paccayasabhāgato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo.

(5) *Paccayavisabhāgato* ti purejātapaccayo pan' ettha pacchājātapaccayena visabhāgo. Tathā sampayuttapaccayo vippayuttapaccayena; atthipaccayo natthipaccayena; vigatapaccayo avigatapaccayenā ti iminā upāyen' ettha paccaya-vibhāgato viññātabbo vinicchayo.

(6) *Yugalakato*³ ti etesu ca atthasarikkhatāya saddasa-rikkhatāya kālapaṭipakkhatāya hetuphalakāya aññamañña-paṭipakkhatāyā ti imehi kāraṇehi yugalakato³ viññātabbo vinicchayo. Anantara-samanantarāhi atthasarikkhatāya ekaṇ yugalakaṇ⁴ nāma. Nissayūpanissayā saddasarikkhatāya, purejāta-pacchājātā kālapaṭipakkhatāya. Kammappaccaya⁵-vipākappaccayā hetuphalatāya sampayutta-vippayuttapaccayā aññamañña-paṭipakkhatāya ekaṇ yugalakaṇ⁴ nāma. Tathā atthi-natthi-paccayā vigatāvigatapaccayaṇ cā ti evam ettha yugalakato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo.

(7) *Janakajanakato* ti etesu ca anantara-samanantarā-nantarūpanissaya-pakatūpanissayāsevanapaccayā nānāk-

¹ Bm. omits.

² Bm. (here only) vinicchayo veditabbo.

³ S. yugalato.

⁴ S. yugalaṇ.

⁵ S. paccayā.

khaṇiko kammapaccayo natthi-vigatapaccayā ti ime paccayā janakā yeva, na ajanakā. Pacchājātapaccayo kevaḷaṇ upatthambhako yeva, na janako. Sesā janakā ca ajanakā ca upatthambhakā cā ti attho. Evam ettha janakājanakato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo.

(8) *Sabbatṭhānikāsabbatṭhānikato* ti etesu ca saha-jāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayā sabbatṭhānikā nāma. Sabbesaṇ sankhatānaṇ rūpārūpadhammānaṇ ṭhānabhūtā kāraṇabhūtā ti attho. Etehi vinā uppajjamāno ekadhammo pi natthi ti. Ārammaṇa-ārammaṇādhipati-anantara-samanantarānantarūpanissaya-pakatūpanissaya-purejāta¹-āsevana-sampayutta-atthi²-natthi-vigatapaccayā asabbatṭhānikā nama, na sabbesaṇ rūpārūpadhammānaṇ ṭhānabhūtā. Arūpakkhandhānaṇ yeva pana ṭhānabhūta kāraṇabhūtā ti attho. Arūpadhammā yeva hi etehi uppajjanti, na rūpadhammā. Purejāta-² pacchājātā pi asabbatṭhānikā, arūpā³ rūpānaṇ³ yeva yathākkamena² paccayabhāvato. Vuttā va sesā pi² ekaccānaṇ⁴ rūpārūpadhammānaṇ uppatti hetuto na sabbatṭhānikā ti. Evam ettha sabbatṭhānikāsabbatṭhānikato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo.

(9) *Rūpaṇ rūpassā ti adi vikappato* ti etesu ca catuvīsatiyā paccayesu ekapaccayo pi ekantena rūpam eva hutvā rūpass' eva paccayo nāma natthi, ekantena pana rūpam eva¹ hutvā arūpass' eva paccayo nāmā ti atthi.

Kataro pan' eso ti? Purejātapaccayo. Purejātapaccayo hi ekantena rūpam eva hutvā arūpass' eva paccayo ti.⁵ Ekantena rūpam eva hutvā rūpārūpass' eva paccayo nāmā ti pi natthi, ekantena pana arūpaṇ hutvā arūpass' eva paccayo nāma atthi.

Kataro pan' eso ti? Anantara-samantara-āsevana-sampayutta-natthi-vigatavasena chabbidho.⁶ So hi sabbo pi⁷ ekantena arūpam eva hutvā arūpass' eva paccayo hoti.

¹ Bm. *omits*.

² S. *omits*.

³ S. rūpānaṇ *only*.

⁴ S. ekakkhandhānaṇ.

⁵ S. *hoti*.

⁶ S. *adds* *hoti*.

⁷ S. *sabbehi* pi.

Ekantena arūpam eva hutvā pi¹ ekantena rūpass' eva paccayo nāmā ti pi atthi.

Kataro pan' eso ti? Pacchājātapaccayo. So hi ekantena arūpaṇ hutvā rūpass' eva paccayo hoti, ekantena pana arūpadhammo va hutvā rūpārūpanaṇ paccayo pi atthi.

Kataro pan' eso ti? Hetu-kamma-vipāka-jhāna-magga-vasena pañcavidho. So hi sabbo pi ekantena arūpam eva hutvā rūpadhammānam pi arūpadhammānam pi paccayo hoti. Ekantena rūpārūpam eva hutvā rūpass' eva paccayo nāmā ti pi natthi; arūpass' eva pana hoti.

Kataro pan' eso ti? Ārammaṇapaccayo ceva upanissaya-paccayo ca. Idaṇ hi dvayaṇ² ekantena rūpārūpam eva hutvā arūpass' eva paccayo hoti. Ekantena rūpārūpam eva hutvā pana rūpārūpass' eva paccayo nāmā ti pi atthi.

Kataro pan' eso ti? Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatavasena nava-vidho. So hi sabbo pi ekantena rūpārūpam eva hutvā rūpārūpass' eva paccayo hoti ti. Evam ettha rūpārūpassā ti ādi vikappato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo.

(10) *Bhavavedato* ti imesu pana catuvisatiyāpaccayesu pañcavokārabhave tāva na koci paccayo na labbhati nāma. Catuvokārabhave pana tayo purejāta - pacchājāta - vippayuttapaccaye apanetvā sesā ekavīsatiṃ eva labbhanti. Ekavokārabhave sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - kamma-indriya-atthi-avigatavasena satt' eva labbhanti. Bāhire pana anindriyabaddharūpe sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena pañc' eva labbhanti ti. Evam ettha bhavabhedato pi viññātabbo vinicchayo.

PACCAYANIDDESAVĀRAVANṆANĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

¹ S. omits.

² S. yaṇ yaṇ.

Pali Text Society

TIKAPATTHĀNA

OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PIṬAKA

PART II.

KUSALATTIKAṆ

TOGETHER WITH

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY

FROM THE PAÑCAPPAKARAṆATTHAKATHĀ

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, D.Litt., M.A.

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

THE OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

AND AT

NEW YORK, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY

1922

EDITORIAL NOTE

As was stated in the Foreword (p. iv) of the first part of this work, I had hoped to have completed, in this second part, the P.T.S. edition of the Tikapaṭṭhāna and its Commentary. This hope has not been realized. A first edition of the Apadāna—possibly not of the whole work—has been unexpectedly held up by the ill-health of its editor. It became necessary to find a substitute speedily for the second text issue of 1922. The editors of other works lying more or less ready for press are at the ends of the earth. Hence we have served up more Tikapaṭṭhāna. But it is midsummer now, and it is inconvenient to have the issues of the current year still blocking the way after midsummer. It is therefore necessary to defer to a short third part a synopsis of the remaining 'Tikas,' with the few remaining pages of the Commentary, and an Index.

Now that this respite has been gained, I hope, in this third part, to add a synopsis of the remainder of the Duka-paṭṭhāna (we only published Part I. in 1906), and to indicate very briefly the method pursued in the other three parts entitled Duka-Tika, Tika-Duka, and Tika-Tika Paṭṭhānaṃ.

In this volume the first of the 22 triplets—the Kusalat-tika—is set out fully, the only abbreviations besides those in the text being the use of initial letters for each of the 24 causal relations (*paccayas*) and numerical figures for numerals, when the interminable Gaṇanās occur. Given a *dhamma*, say, a unit, of good conduct in word, thought, or deed—'good' being such as produces happy result—will

there happen, in causal connexion of a certain variety with it, a second unit of good, or of bad, or of ethically neutral conduct ? Or will it *not* arise with that specific kind of causal connexion ? The specific kind or variety will be one of the six *hetus* (moral or immoral motives), or any other of the 24 causal connexions (*paccayas*), or more than one of them. Such is the bare framework. Filling it up are all the possible ways in which the varied moral procedure in intelligent beings, or unintelligent beings, is conceived as taking place. Impossible ways are ruled out.

The history of human ideas has surely no more striking evolution of pure scholasticism to offer than that which is here sampled. So far as we can get at the founder of Buddhism at all, we see a man spending nearly half a century in adapting his simple gospel of the good life to every shade of individual spiritual need that came before him. At the other extreme of this passionate patience to help the particular case we find, a few centuries later, the gigantic effort of the Paṭṭhāna to make a class or type of every possible particular case that can be imagined. The result may be imposing in its complexity and ingenuity. But we there move in a world of *dhammas* as far removed from the flesh-and-mind actuality of this man's case or that woman's as are the symbols in a book of algebra. Years were spent on that result, without the work of the founder being advanced a single step. The best that can be said is, firstly, that the elaborators, while they worked, were kept out of mischief; secondly, that whereas they were not teaching their fellows how to live, they were doing their best to think. Their object of thought was human character as revealed by past human experience, and reduced to a mass of abstract judgments. It was not kept alive, corrected and improved upon by intercourse with and observation of the little world without

them, much less of the greater world that lay to them inaccessible. Hence their object of study was a fixed, rigid world, admitting of no exceptions, yielding always uniform results. It was divorced from the ever-fluid world of the living.

And the oddest thing in the tradition is that all this mass of abstract affirmation is put into the mouth of the founder as a stodgy harangue delivered to devas—to devas who, in a certain childlike ingenuousness of mind that characterizes their utterances, are less likely to have appreciated abstract considerations than any earthly congregation whatever! (cf. *Expositor*, 2, 17).

How strange a phenomenon does the growth of any church present!

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

CHIPSTEAD, SURREY,
June, 1922.

CONTENTS

TIKAPAṬṬHĀNA:

PART II.—I. KUSALATTIKA:

	PAGE
PAṬICCAVĀRA: A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRA - - -	69
B. NIDDESAVĀRA - - -	73
GAṆANAMŪLAKĀ - - -	94
SAHAJĀTAVĀRA - - -	107
PAOCAYAVĀRA - - -	110
NISSAYAVĀRA - - -	137
SAṆSATṬHAVĀRA - - -	141
SAMPAYUTTAVĀRA - - -	152
PAÑHAVĀRA, VIBHANGA - - -	153
GAṆANĀ - - -	180
 BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY (<i>continued</i>) - - -	 230
PAṬICCAVĀRA: A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	231
B. NIDDESAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	246
GAṆANAMŪLAKĀ - - -	252
SAHAJĀTAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	260
PAOCAYAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	261
NISSAYAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	265
SAṆSATṬHAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	266
SAMPAYUTTAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	267
PAÑHAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ, VIBHANGA - - -	268
GAṆANĀ - - -	285

[KUSALATTIKAN PAṬICCAVĀRO

A. PAÑṆATTIVĀRO.¹

1. *Hetupaccayo. (a) Anulomaṇ.*]

(i) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ?²

(ii) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo
(iii) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo

} uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(iv) . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

(v) . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

(vi) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca dhammā

(vii) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

} uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

(viii) Siyā akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) akusalo dhammo, (b) kusalo dhammo,
(c) avyākato dhammo

} uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

Siyā akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(d) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca,
(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

} dhammā uppaj-
jeyyaṇ hetupac-
cayā ?

(ix) Siyā avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) avyākato, (b) kusalo, (c) akusalo dhammo

} uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

Siyā avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca,
(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

} dhammā uppaj-
jeyyaṇ hetupac-
cayā ?

¹ Udāhu pañhavāro, udāhu pucohāvāro. *Comy.*

² Such of these possible relations as actually occur are answered affirmatively in the Niddesavāro, p. 73.

(x) Siyā kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) kusalo, (b) akusalo, (c) avyākato } uppajjeyya
dhammo } hetupaccayā ?

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo }
ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, } uppajjeyya
(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākata ca } hetupaccayā ?
dhammā }

(xi) Siyā akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) kusalo, (b) akusalo, (c) avyākato } uppajjeyya
dhammo, } hetupaccayā ?

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo ca } dhammā uppaj-
avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, } jeyyaṇ hetupac-
(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca, avyākato ca } cayā ?

Siyā kusalaṇ ca akusalaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a)-(g) as above.

Siyā kusalaṇ ca akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ
paṭicca

(a)-(g) as above.

2.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . .

Yathā hetupaccayo *vitthārito*. *Evaṇ* ārammaṇapaccayo
pi vitthāretabbo vācanā maggena . . . evaṇ adhipatipaccayo
. . . *avigatapaccayo pi vitthāretabbo vācanā maggena.*

Ekamūlakaṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā
avigatapaccayā ?

Dumūlakaṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . .
hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ?

Timūlakaṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaj-
jeyya hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, anantarapaccayā . . .
pe . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, avigatapaccayā ?

Catumūlakaṇ.

Pañcamūlamūkādikā *sankhittā*. Ekamūlakaṇ, dumūlakaṇ,
ti-, catu-, pañca-, sabbamūlakaṇ *asaṇmuyhantena vitthāre-*
tabbaṇ.

Hetumūlakaṇ.

2-24.

So for the other paccayas (2-24).

Ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaṇ, dumūlakaṇ, timūlakaṇ,
catumūlakaṇ, pañcamūlakaṇ, sabbamūlakaṇ asaṇmuyhantena
vitthāretabbaṇ.

Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ dukuttamaṇ

Dukaṇ tikaṇ ceva tikaṇ dukaṇ ca

Tikaṇ tikaṇ ceva dukaṇ dukaṇ ca

Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhirā ti.

[*b. Paccanīyaṇ.*]

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthāre-*
tabbo, evaṇ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo).

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . . na-ārammanapaccayā . . .
na adhipatipaccayā . . . pe . . . no-atthipaccayā . . . no-
natthipaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā . . . no avigatapac-
cayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anu-*
lome ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaṇ, dumūlakaṇ, timūlakaṇ,
catumūlakaṇ, yāva tevīsatiimūlaṇ, evaṇ paccanīye pi vitthāre-
tabbaṇ).

Tikaṇ ca . . . (*here follows the quatrain as above, sub-*
stituting cha paccanīyamhi for cha anulomamhi).

[c. *Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaj-
jeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . akusalo
dhammo uppajjeyya. . . .

(*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārīto, evaṇ anulomapa-
ccanīye pi padaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*)

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā na-
anantarapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā no-avigatapac-
cayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaj-
jeyya (a) hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipac-
cayā ? . . . na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigata-
paccayā ? . . . (b) hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhi-
patipaccayā na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-
adhipati-paccayā no-avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . .

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjey-
ya ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetu-
paccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā
. . . avigatapaccayā no-avigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā
hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ?
. . . hetupaccayā no-avigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ?
. . . hetu- ārammaṇa-paccayā nādhīpati-paccayā . . . avi-
gatapaccayā ? . . . hetu- ārammaṇa-no-avigata-paccayā . . .
avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . .
pe . . . no-avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaṇ . . . *pe*¹

Cha anuloma-paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhirā ti.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ.*]

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā
adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-hetupaccayā avigata-
paccayā ? . . .

¹ The quatrain as above save in last line.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthi- . . . no-natthi- . . . novigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya nārammaṇapaccayā¹ hetupaccayā ? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā¹ adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā no-natthipaccayā vigatapaccayā ?

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaṃ . . . (*the quatrain as above but*)

Cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Pannattivāro nīṭṭhito.

[B. NIDDESAVĀRO.]

1 (*hetu*).

(i)² *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā,
tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho,
dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato khandho uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

¹ B. *sic*.

² Cf. *corresponding questions in Pannattivāro*, p. 69 f.

(iv) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ,

tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho citta-, etc.

dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā citta-, etc.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayo.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . (as above).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca . . . (as above).

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . tayo . . . dve . . . (as above).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjeyya hetupaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā citta . . . pe . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . khandhe paṭicca vatthuṇ . . . vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . . ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo mahābhūte paṭicca ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . dve mahābhūte paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

2.¹

(i) *Kusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (continue as in 1).*

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā (continue as under 1, viii, a).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇaṃ kiriyāvyākataṇaṃ ekaṇ khandhaṇaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko kandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇaṃ ekaṇ khandhaṇaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko kandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . . vatthuṇaṃ paṭicca khandhā . . .

3.

(i) *Kusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (continue as before).*

(iii) *Kusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇaṃ rūpaṇaṃ . . .

(iv) *Kusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalāṇaṃ ekaṇ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca tayo kandhā	}	cittasamutthā- naṃ ca rū- paṇaṃ . . .
Kusalāṇaṃ tayo khandhe paṭicca eko kandho		
Kusalāṇaṃ dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā		

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

. . . ekaṇ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . .
dve . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇaṃ rūpaṇaṃ.

(viii, d) *Akusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.*

¹ Cf. Nos. of paccayas on p. iii.

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . (as above 1, c) . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā.

tayo khandhe . . . eko . . .	} samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.
dve „ . . . dve . . .	

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

tayo mahābhūte „ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . .

dve „ „ dve mahābhūtā . . .

mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati anantara-paccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .

Anantaraṇ pi samanantaraṇ pi ārammaṇapaccaya-saḍisaṇ.

6.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati sahaḍātāpaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .

tayo khandhe „ eko . . .

dve „ „ dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahaḍātāpaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti sahaḍātāpaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo	} cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.
tayo eko	
dve dve khandhā	

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati sahaṇāta-paccayā.*

(viii, b) *Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo . . .
tayo eko . . .
dve dve khandhā . . .*

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahaṇāta-paccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti sahaṇātapaccayā.*

*Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo . . .
tayo eko
dve dve khandhā* } *cittasamuṭṭhā-
naṇ ca rūpaṇ.*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahaṇāta-paccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

*tayo khandhe . . . eko . . . } cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca
dve „ . . . dve . . . } rūpaṇ.*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . .

*. . . tayo khandhā eko . . . }
. . . dve „ . . . dve . . . } kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ.*

*. . . khandhe paṭicca vatthun . . .
vatthun paṭicca khandhā.*

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .

*tayo ekaṇ . . .
dve dve mahābhūtā . . .*

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

*tayo ekaṇ
dve dve*

Mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaṇ.

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .

*tayo ekaṇ . . .
dve dve . . .*

mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaṇ . . .

Utusamutṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .

tayo ekaṇ . . .

(as just above) . . . upādārūpaṇ . . .

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . . mahābhūte
paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato*
. . . *uppijati sahaṇātappaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ
rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca (as above) . . .*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca (as above) . . .

7.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppijati aññamaññāpaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ (as under 6) . . . dve khandhā . . .

(ii) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppijati aññamaññāpaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . (as just above).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . (as above).*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
tayo khandhā vatthu ca . . .

tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandhe vatthu ca . . .

dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā vatthu ca . . .

khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . .

vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo
mahābhūte paṭicca ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . dve mahābhūte
paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamutṭhānaṇ . . . utusamutṭhānaṇ¹
. . . asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahā-
bhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā . . .

8. .

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppijati nissayapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Nissayapaccayaṇ sahaṇātappaccaya-sadisāṇ.

¹ Elisions as in text. Fill in as under 6.

9.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati upanissayapaccayā.*
Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca.

Upanissayapaccayaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

10.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve khandhā . . . vatthun purejātapaccayā.

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . . vatthun purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . . vatthun purejātapaccayā.

12.¹

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ (as in 10) . . . dve . . . dve khandhā . . .
(So for Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . .).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyakato . . . uppajjati āsevana-paccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ (as in 10) . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammappaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . (tīṇi) . . .

(viii) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (tīṇi) . . .*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammappaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

¹ (11) *pacchājātapaccaya*—is omitted Cf. Comy. hereon.

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthanaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammaṇaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . . avyakato dhammo uppajjati kammaṇaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

14.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākaṇaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ, ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . tayo . . . eko khandho cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . .

So dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo khandhe . . . eko khandho kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . .

So dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . . vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . . ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ, kaṭattā-, upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

15.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . ānī.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . ānī.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyakato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca ca . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca (as in 14) . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca . . . mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . . (xi, c) Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

16.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati indriyapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . *pe . . .*

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca . . .

(*indriyapaccayaṇ kammappaccaya-sadisāṇ*¹).

17, 18.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati jhānapaccayā . . . maggapaccayā . . .*

(*jhānapaccayaṇ pi maggapaccayaṇ pi hetupaccaya-sadisāṇ*²).

19.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati sampayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

(*sampayuttapaccayaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ*).

20.

(i, a) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .*

(c) *Vatthun vippayattapaccayā.*

¹ I.e. (13).

² I.e. (1).

(iii) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) Kusale khandhe cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(c) Khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

(iv) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; tayo khandhe . . .

. . . eko . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; dve khandhe . . .

. . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . .

(c) Khandhā vatthuṇ . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

(d) Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . as in 1 (b) and (c).

Akusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . as in 2 (b) and (c).

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . as in 3 (b), (c) and (d).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . and for dve . . . dve . . . Khandhā vatthuṇ . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . ; tayo khandhe . . . eko . . . kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so for dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhā vatthuṇ, kaṭattā-rūpaṇ khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . . ; vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā.

Khandhā vatthuṇ, vatthu khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . ; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.¹

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppijati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.¹

(xi, c) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppijati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.¹

21.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppijati atthipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . (*sankhittaṃ*).

(*Atthipaccayaṃ sahaṃjātapaccaya-sadisāṃ*.)

22, 23.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppijati natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā.*

Natthipaccayaṃ pi vigatapaccayaṃ pi ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṃ.

24.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppijati avigatapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ evaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .

Avigatapaccayaṃ sahaṃjātapaccaya-sadisāṃ.

Ime tevisati paccayā sajjhāyantaṃ viṭṭhārelabbā.

¹ So the text.

[Gaṇanā-mūlakā.¹]

Hetuyā nava	Kamme nava
Ārammaṇe tīṇi	Vipāke ekaṇ
Adhipatiyā nava	Āhāre nava
Anantare tīṇi	Indriye nava
Samanantare tīṇi	Jhāne nava
Sahajāte nava	Magge nava
Aññamaññe tīṇi	Sampayutte tīṇi
Nissaye nava	Vippayutte nava
Upanissaye tīṇi	Atthiyā nava
Purejāte tīṇi	Natthiyā tīṇi
Āsevane tīṇi	Vigate tīṇi
	Avigate nava.

Hetupaccayā [Hetumūlakā.]

ārammaṇe tīṇi	samanantare tīṇi
adhipatiyā nava	sahajāte nava
anantare tīṇi	aññamaññe tīṇi . . .
	<i>etc., as in list above.</i>

Hetupaccayā [Dumūlakā.]

ārammaṇapaccayā	anantare tīṇi
adhipatiyā tīṇi	samanantare tīṇi . . .
<i>All tīṇi except vipāke ekaṇ.</i>	

[Timūlakā.]

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā anantara-, samanantara-, sahajāta-, aññamañña-, nissaya-, upanissaya-, purejāta-,² āsevana-paccayā kamme tīṇi . . . avigate tīṇi (*omitting vipāka-*).

[Sesāmūlakā.]

Hetupaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāre ekaṇ . . . avigate ekaṇ.

¹ Cf. *Comy. herson.*

² *Omitting pacohājāta-*.

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigate ekaṇ.

Gaṇanā-hetumūlakā nūṭhīlā.

Ārammaṇe tīlena sabbattha tīṇ' eva pañhā.

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.

adhipatiyā tīṇi . . . pe . . .

avigate tīṇi.

Adhipatipaccayā hetuyā nava

ārammaṇe tīṇi . . . pe . . .

avigate nava.

Anantarapaccayā } hetuyā tīṇi . . . pe . . .
samanantarapaccayā } avigate tīṇi.

Sahajātapaccayā hetuyā nava . . . pe . . .

Aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.

Nissayapaccayā hetuyā nava.

Upanissayapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.

Purejātapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,

Āsevanapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,

ārammaṇe tīṇi . . . pe . . .

purejāte tīṇi,

kamme tīṇi,

āhāre tīṇi . . . pe . . .

avigate tīṇi.

Āsevanamūlake vipākaṇ natthi.

Kammapaccayā hetuyā nava

Vipākapaccayā hetuyā ekaṇ,

ārammaṇe ekaṇ . . . pe . . .

purejāte ekaṇ,

kamme ekaṇ

āhāre ekaṇ . . . pe . . .

avigate ekaṇ.

Vipākamūlake āsevanāṇ natthi.

Āhārapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Indriyapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Jhānapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Maggapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīni,
 Vippayuttapaccayā hetuyā nava,
 Atthipaccayā hetuyā nava,
 Natthipaccayā hetuyā tīni
 Vigatapaccayā hetuyā tīni
 Avigatapaccayā hetuyā nava,
 ārammaṇe tīni,
 adhipatiyā nava,
 natthiyā tīni,
 vigate tīni.

Ekekaṇ paccayaṇ mūlakaṇ kātun asaṃjḥāyantaṇa gaṇetabbā ti.
Anulomaṇ.

[Paccanīyaṇ.]

1 (na-hetu).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca
vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo
upparjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo
. . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . , tayo . . .
eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā. . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo
. . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā
rūpaṇ . . . upādā rūpaṇ . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ

. . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . ;
tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .

2 (na-ārammaṇa).

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppijati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

So for Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ . . .

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppijati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthuṃ . . . Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ . . . Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ . . . *pe . . . (as under na-hetu) . . . kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ.*

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppijati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

So for Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca . . .

3 (na-adhipati).

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppijati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . ;
tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppijati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

(iv) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppijanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve khandhā (sic).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . pe . . . (as in kusalaṇ . . .).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthuṇ, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ, kaṭattā rūpaṇ, upādā rūpaṇ.

Bāhiraṇ . . . Ahārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . ; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyakataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca . . . (as under prev.).

4 (na-anantara).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantarapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Na-anantarapaccayaṇ pi na-samanantarapaccayaṇ pi na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisay.

7 (na-aññamañña).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . (as under prev.).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na aññamaññapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ.

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

Bāhire mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

Utusamuṭṭhāne mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

Asaññasattānaṇ mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca . . . (analogous to x, c).

9 (na-upanissaya).

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-upanissayapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Na-upanissayapaccayaṇ na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisayaṇ.

10 (na-purejāta).

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . (as under i).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ. . . . So for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthun; vatthun paṭicca khandhā. Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ. . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Ahārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Aśaṇṇasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as for x, c) . . . rūpaṇ.*

11 (na-pacchājāta).

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . pe . . .

12 (na-āsevana).

(i) *Kusalaṇ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppañjati na-āsevanapaccayā*.
Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Na-pacchājātapaccayaṇ pi na-āsevanapaccayaṇ pi
na-adhipatipaccaya-saḍisaṇ.

13 (na-kamma).

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppañjati na-*
kammapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paṭicca kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppañ-*
jati na-kammapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe paṭicca akusalā cetanā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañ-*
jati na-kammapaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.
Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ
. . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

14 (na-vipāka).

(i) *Kusalaṇ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppañjati na-vipākapaccayā*.
Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . (tīṇi).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca* . . . (as above . . .
tīṇi).

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañ-*
jati na-vipākapaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭ-
ṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .
rūpaṇ. . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . .
mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.
Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . .
asaññāsattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā
rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca avyakatañ ca dhammañ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyakatañ ca . . . (as for x, c).*

15 (na-āhāra).

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammañ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-āhārapaccayā.*

Bāhiraṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

16 (na-indriya).

Avyākataṃ dhammañ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-indriyapaccayā.

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . *pe* . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṃ.

Asaññasattānaṃ mahābhūte paṭicca rūpajīvitindriyaṃ.

17 (na-jhāna).

Avyākataṃ dhammañ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-jhānapaccayā.

Pañca-viññāṇasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

18 (na-magga).

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-maggapaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ vipākavyākataṃ kiriāvvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; *so for* tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetupaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ; *so for* tayo . .

eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthuṇ; vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ. Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . upādā rūpaṇ. Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

19 (na-sampayutta).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-sampayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

20 (na-vippayutta).

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*
Arūpe kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . dve khandhā.

(ii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as for i).*

(iii) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

Arūpe vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo, etc.

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . pe . . . mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ . . .

22, 23.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati no-natthipaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

[Gāṇanamūlakā¹1. *Hetu-ekamūlakāṇ.*]

Na-hetuyā dve	(Na-H 2)	na-kamme tīpi	(Na-K 3)
na-ārammaṇe pañca	(Na-Ā 5)	na-vipāke nava	(Na-V 9)
na-adhipatīyā nava	(Na-A 9)	na-indriye ekaṇ	(Na-I 1)
na-anantare pañca	(Na-An 5)	na-jhāne ekaṇ	(Na-Jh 1)
na-samanantare pañca	(Na-S 5)	na-magge ekaṇ	(Na-M 1)
na-aññamaññīe pañca	(Na-Añ 5)	na-sampayutte pañca	(Na-Sp 5)
na-upanissaye pañca	(Na-U 5)	na-vippayutte tīpi	(Na-Vpp 3)
na-purejāte satta	(Na-Pu 7)	no-natthiyā pañca	(No-Nat 5)
na-pacchājāte nava	(Na-Pa 9)	no-vigate pañca	(No-Vg 5)
na-āsevane nava	(Na-Ās 9)		

Na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-I 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

[Dumūlakāṇ.]

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1, Na-An 1, Na-S 1 . . . *pe* . . . (as above, but all with only ekaṇ).

[Ti-mūlakādi.]

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatīpaccayā . . . and so on to (23) no-vigatapaccayā, omitting (6), (8), (21), (24).

Na-hetumūlakāṇ.

¹ From this point the *paccayas*, when they occur in lists, will be printed in abbreviated form, and the number of *cittas*, in which they are experienced, in numerals. In this first list they are printed both in full and in abbreviated form, as a guide. The following is a full list of the *paccayas* and their abbreviations:

1. Hetu	H	9. Upanissaya	U	17. Jhāna	Jh
2. Ārammaṇa	Ā	10. Purejāta	Pu	18. Magga	M
3. Adhipati	A	11. Pacchājāta	Pā	19. Sampayutta	Sp
4. Anantara	An	12. Āsevane	Ās	20. Vippayutta	Vpp
5. Samanantara	S	13. Kamma	K	21. Atthi	At
6. Sahajāta	Sj	14. Vipāka	V	22. Natthi	Nat
7. Aññamañña	Añ	15. Āhāra	Āh	23. Vigata	Vg
8. Nissaya	N	16. Indriya	I	24. Avigata	Avg

[Na-ārammaṇamūlakay.]

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-U 5	Na-V 5	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 5	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 5	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā, na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 2.

[Na-adhipatimūlakay.]

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 3
. . . pe . . .	Na-Ās 9	. . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
. . . pe . . .	Na-Ās 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-U 1	Na-K 1	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-Pu 2			

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . (sabbattha ekay) No-Nat 1
Na-Vpp 1 No-Vg 1

Na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay.

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-V 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-U 5	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 7	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 7	Na-M 1	

Na-purejāte-paccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (sabbattha ekay) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-pacchājatapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1...pe...	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1...pe...	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattiha ekāṇ*) . . . No-Nat, No-Vg 1.

Na-kammappaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 1	... pe ...	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Ān 1	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3	... pe ...	No-Vg 1

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . (*sabbattiha ekāṇ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	... pe ...	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
... pe ...	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	... pe pe ...	No-Vg 1
Na-Ān 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattiha ekāṇ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-āhāra- na-indriya-, na-jhāna-, na-maggapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . (*sabbattiha ekāṇ*) : . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 1 Na-Ā 5 . . .

Na-ārammanappaccaya-sadiṇṇāṇ . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-S 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-V 3	No-Nat 1
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	Na-Āh 1	No-Vg 1
Na-An 1			

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 2	... pe ...
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Vg 1

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 ... (*sabbattha ekaṃ*) ... No-Nat. 1, No-Vg 1.

No-natthipaccayā ... No-vigatapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Ās 5	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5 ... pe ...	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 5
Na-S 5	Na-V 5	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Añ 5	Na-Āh 1 ... pe ...	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5 ... pe ...		

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetu paccayā

Na-Ā 1 ... (*sabbattha ekaṃ*) ... Na-Vpp 1, No-Nat 1.

Paccanīyaṃ.

Hetupaccayā [Anulomapaccanīya-gaṇanā.]

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
... pe ...	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9		

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 ... pe ... Na-Pu 3 Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 ... pe ... Na-V 3, Na-Vpp 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-; ... purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 ... Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-,¹ purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

¹ Text does not indicate whether 3, 4, etc., are again to be included.

Hetu-, . . . (*as above, adding*) kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka- . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

[*Hetumūlakaṇ.*]

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2

Na-Ās 3

Na-V 3

Na-M 3

Na-A 3

Na-K 3

Na-Jh 3

Na-Vpp 3

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3

Na-Vpp 3.

Ārammaṇamūlakaṇ.

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viithāretabbaṇ.

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2

Na-Pu 3

Na-K 3

Na-M 1

Na-A 3

Na-Pa 3

Na-V 3

Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3

Na-Pa 3

Na-V 3

Na-Pu 3

Na-K 3

Na-Vpp 3

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Kammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2

Na-Añ 5

Na-V 9

Na-Sp 5

Na-Ā 5

Na-U 5

Na-Āh 1

Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 9

Na-Pu 7

. . . *pe* . . .

No-Nat 5

Na-An 5

Na-Pa 9

Na-M 1

No-Vg 5

Na-S 5

Na-Ās 9

Kammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5

Na-Añ 5

Na-Ās 9

Na-Vpp 3.

Na-A 9

Na-U 5

Na-V 9

No-Nat 5

Na-An 5

Na-Pu 7

Na-Sp 5

No-Vg 5

Na-S 5

Na-Pa 9

Kammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3

Na-Ās 3

Na-Vpp 3

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-V 3

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Jh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Ā 1 !. pe ...	Na-U 1 ... pe pe ...	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-Vpp 1	

Vipākapaccayā, hetu-, ... purejāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, ... avi-
gata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-M 1	

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-P 3 ... pe ... Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ viūthāretabbāṇ.

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-M 1	

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 ... pe ... Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ viūthāretabbāṇ.

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Nat 6
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	------------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ viṭṭhāretabbāṇ.

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	------------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ viṭṭhāretabbāṇ.

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	. . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Sampayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	------------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ.

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-As 9	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 1	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3.
--------	---------	------------------------	---------

Vippayuttapaccayā, hetu-, ārammaṇa-adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Vippayutta-hetu-purejāta-kamma . . . pe . . . āhāra-avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1. Na-Ās 1.

Atthipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1...pe...	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viithāretabbāṇ.

Natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Vp 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	. . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Yathā ārammaṇamūlakaṇ evaṇ viithāretabbāṇ.

Avigatapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1...pe...	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viṭṭhāretabbāṇ.

Anulomapaccanīya-gaṇanā.

[*Paccanīyānūloma-gaṇanā.*¹]

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā2	Ās 2	I 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	... pe ...
... pe ...	V 1	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2		

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 ... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-, na-adhipati-, ... pe ... na-aññamañña-
ñapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 ... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	Jh 1	At 1	

(*sabbattha ekaṇ.*)

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇa-, ... pe ... na-aññamañña-, na-
upanissaya-, ... pe ... na-āsevana-paccayā ... (*yāv' āsevanā
sabbāṇ sadisaṇ.*)

Na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā honti.

Na-kammapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	------	--------

Na-hetu-, ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamañña-, na-upanissaya-, ...
na-āhāra-paccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	--------

Na-hetu-, ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamañña-, na-upanissaya-, ...
na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	--------

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	V 5	M 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
Sj 5	K 5	... pe ...	Avg 5

¹ B. °ānūlomaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1... <i>pe</i> ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 9	Añ 3	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	N 9	V 1	At 9
An 3	U 3	Āh 9 . <i>pe</i> ...	Nat 3
S 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
Sj 9	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	Āh 2	M 1
An 2... <i>pe</i> ...	K 2	I 2	Sp 2... <i>pe</i> ...
Pu 2	V 1	Jh 2	Avg 2

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1... <i>pe</i> ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

... (*sankhittaṇ*) ...

**Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā**

H 5	Añ 1	V 1	Vpp 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5... <i>pe</i> ...	At 5
Sj 5	K 5	M 5	Avg 5

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1... <i>pe</i> ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

... (*sankhittaṇ*) ...

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 5
Ā 3	N 7	Āh 7	At 7
A 7	U 3	... <i>pe</i> .	Nat 3
An 3	Āv 3	M 7	Vg 3
S 3	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Sj 7			

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2... <i>pe</i> ...	V 1	Jh 2	Vpp 1
U 2	Āh 2	M 1	At 2... <i>pe</i> .
Ās 1	I 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
K 2			

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
... (sankhittāṇ) ...			

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

H 9	Añ 3	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	N 9	V 1	At 9
A 9	U 3	Āh 9...pe...	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9
Sj 9			

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	I 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	...pe...
...pe...	V 1	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2		

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
... (sankhittāṇ) ...			

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 9	Sj 9	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	Añ 3	Vp 1	At 9
A 9	N 9	Āh 9...pe...	Nat 3
An 3	N 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Pu 3	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	I 2	Sp 2... pe.
An 2...pe...	V 1	Jh 2	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2	M 1	

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
... (sankhittāṇ) ...			

Na-kammaṇapaccayā

H 3	Pu 3	Āh 3...pe...
A 3...pe...	Ās 3	Avg 3

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Ās 1	Jh 1
An 1...pe...	Āh 1	Sp 1...pe...
Pu 1	I 1	Avg 1

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1
Añ 1	Āh 1	Avg 1
... (sankhittā) ...		

Na-vipākāpaccayā

H 9	Añ 3	K 9	Vpp 3
Ā 3	N 9	Āh 9	At 9
A 9	U 3	... pe ...	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	As 3	Sp 3	Avg 9
Sj 9			

Na-vipākāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	As 2	I 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	... pe ...
... pe ...	Āh 2	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2			

Na-vipākāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	Āh 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	I 1		
... (sankhittā) ...			

Na-āhārapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	I 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	
... (sankhittā) ...			

Na-indriyapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	
... (sankhittā) ...			

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	I 1	... pe ...
An 1	K 1	Sp 1	Avg 1
... pe pe ...		
... (sankhittā) ...			

Na-maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Avg 1
An 1 ... pe ...	As 1 ... pe ...	

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1			
... (sankhittā) ...			

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
A 5	K 5	... pe ...	At 5
Sj 5	V 1	M 5	Avg 5
Āñ 1			

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	... (sankhittāṇ) ...		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3	Ās 3	At 3
... pe pe pe ...
U 3	Sp 3	Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 1	Jh 2	At 2
An 2	K 2	M 1	... pe ...
... pe ...	Āh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
U 2	I 2		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	At 1	
	... (sankhittāṇ) ...		

No-natthipaccayā no-vigatapaccayā

H 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
A 5	K 5	... pe ...	At 5
Sj 5	V 1	M 5	Avg 5
Āñ 1			

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	K[... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, ... pe ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamañña-paccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
N 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, ... (sankhittāṇ) ... na-kamma-paccayā

Sj 1	Āñ 1	Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	------	------	------	--------

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittaṇ*) . . . na-āhāra-paccayā
Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittaṇ*) . . . no-natthi-paccayā
Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Paccanīyānulomaṇ.
Paticcavāro niṭṭhito.

[*Sahajātavāro*

Anulomaṇ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahaajātā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe sahaajāto eko khandho; dve khandhe sahaajātā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe sahaajātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ. Sahaajātā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ, tayo khandhe sahaajāto eko khandho cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve khandhe sahaajātā dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahaajātā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve khandhā.

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Akusale khandhe sahaajātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahaajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saha-jātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saha-jātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe saha-jātaṇ vatthu; vatthuṇ saha-jātā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ saha-jātā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Yathā paṭiccavāro evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

H 9 ¹	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 9
Ā 3	N 9	Āh 9	At 9
A 9	U 3	I 9	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	Jh 9	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	M 9	Avg 9
Sj 9	K 9	Sp 3	

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

(*Yathā Paṭiccavāra-gaṇaṇā evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ* / ²)

[*Paccanīyaṇ.*]

1.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saha-jāto akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhāccasahagata khandhe saha-jāto vicikicchāsahagato uddhāccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ

¹ K. *adda paṭiccagaṇaṇā.*

² K. *gaṇetabbā.*

sahajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; so for tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ sahaajātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ; so for tayo . . .; dve . . .

Khandhe¹ sahaajātaṃ vatthu; vatthuṃ sahaajātā khandhā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ sahaajātā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . .; dve . . .

Mahābhūte sahaajātaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ. Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ sahaajātā tayo mahābhūtā; mahābhūte sahaajātaṃ kaṭattārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ.

*Yathā paṭiccavāre evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.*²

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vp 3
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5

Paccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Anulomapaccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	Jh 2
A 2 . . . pe . . .	V 1	M 1
Pu 2	Āh 1	Sp 2 . . . pe . .
Ās 2	I 1	Av 2

Paccanīyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Paṭiccatthaṃ nāma sahaajātatthaṃ,
sahaajātatthaṃ nāma paṭiccatthaṃ.³

Sahajātavāro.

¹ K. dve khandhe.

² K. omits these directions.

³ So K. B. has Paṭiccatthaṃ, sahaajātatthaṃ. In the Comy. both Bm. and S. have °atthaṃ.

[Paccayavāro.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā tayo khandhe paccayā eko khandho, dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . , dve . . . Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Avyākataṇ . . . dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā eko khandho; dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . . paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭ-
thānaṇ rūpaṇ.

2.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . paccayā dve khandhā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo up-
pajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . eko; . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ; sotāyatanaṇ paccayā sotaviññāṇaṇ; ghāṇāyatanaṇ . . . jivhāyatanaṇ . . . kāyāyatanaṇ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

*Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati;
ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Avyākataṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.
Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, a) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo
dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, b) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo
dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā.

3.

Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tīṇi.

Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tīṇi.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Vatthun paccayā vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthun paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā hetupaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati anantarapaccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā . . .*

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayaṇ¹ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

6.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati sahaajātapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati sahaajātapaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyavyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Āsañ-
ṇasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā. Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ, vatthun paccayā
vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

¹ K. °paccayā; so also below.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo up-
pajjati sahaajātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā hetupaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

7.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati
aññamaññāpaccayā . . . (ekaṇ).*

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati aññamaññāpaccayā . . . (ekaṇ).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo up-
pajjati aññamaññāpaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā
tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā
tayo khandhā vatthuṇ ca . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve
khandhā vatthuṇ ca. Khandhe paccayā, vatthu; vatthuṇ
paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . dve . . .
paccayā dve . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamutthānaṇ . . .
Utusamutthānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ
paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . dve, dve . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vi-
pākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo
uppajjati aññamaññāpaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

8.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati nissaya-paccayā.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā.

Yathā sahaajātapaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

9.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati upanissaya-paccayā.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . ārammaṇapaccaya-
sadiṣaṇ.

10.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā.¹

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṃ.

Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā akusalā khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(xi, b) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

¹ As for kusalaṃ . . . just above.

12.¹

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ paccayā kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, e) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . .

13.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammapaccayā,

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

¹ No. 11 is omitted in the text.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati kammaṇpaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . .¹

(ix, c)² *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammaṇpaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammaṇpaccayā . . . pe . . .*

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammaṇpaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā . . . pe . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhāṇaṇ rūpaṇ.

14.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākāpaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ khandhā.

15.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīnī).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīnī).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā : . . . pe . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhāṇaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā (paripunnāṇaṇ).

¹ K. adds *pe*.

² K. omits section.

16.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati indriyapaccayā : . . . pe . . .*

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vi-
pākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā indriyapaccayā.

Yathā kammaṇpaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

17.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati jhānapaccayā (18) maggaṇpaccayā pi.*

Yathā hetuṇpaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

19.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati sampayuttaṇpaccayā . . . (Arammaṇa-saḍisaṇ).*

20.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati vippayuttaṇpaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe
. . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttaṇpaccayā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttaṇpaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khan-
dhe vippayuttaṇpaccayā . . .

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttaṇpaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasam-
uṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca
rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttaṇpaccayā. Cittasamuṭ-
ṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttaṇpaccayā.

(viii, o) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttaṇpaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khan-
dhe vippayuttaṇpaccayā . . .

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā . . . Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paccayā vatthuṇ; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā; vatthuṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, e) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . ; dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . ; dve khandhe . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Akusale khandhe ca

mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

21.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthipaccayā : . . . pe . . . (sahajāta-saḍisaṃ kātabbhaṃ).*

(22) Natthipaccayā . . . (23) Vigatapaccayā . . . ārammaṇa-saḍisaṃ.

(24) Avigatapaccayā sahajātapaccaya-saḍisaṃ.

[Hetumūlakaṃ.]

H 17	Añ 7	V 1	Vp 17
Ā 7	N 17	Āh 17	At 17
A 17	U 7	I 17	Nat 7
An 7	Pu 7	Jh 17	Vg 7
S 7	Ās 7	M 17	Avg 17
Sj 17	K 17	Sp 7	

Hetupaccayā

Ā 7	An 7	Sj 17 . . . pe . . .
A 17	S 7	Avg 17

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

A 7 . . . sabbattha 7	V 1	Avg 7.
-----------------------	-----	--------

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā

K 7	Āh 7	Avg 7.
-----	------	--------

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā purejātapaccayā kammaṇapaccayā vipākaṇapaccayā āhārapaccayā vigatapaccayā

Avg 1.

[Hetumūlakaṃ.]

Ārammaṇapaccayā

H 7	A 7 . . . pe . . .
-----	--------------------

Ārammaṇamūlakaṃ yathā hetumūlakaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbhaṃ.

Adhipatipaccayā

H 17.

Anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā

H 7.

Sahajātapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā, āsevanapaccayā

H 7	Pu 7	At 7
Ā 7	K 7	Vg 7
A 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Āh 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Avg 7

Kammaṇapaccayā, vipākapaṇṇayā

H 1	Pu 1	At 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Ā 1	K 1	Avg 1
A 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Āhārapaccayā, indriyapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 Vg 7.

Paccayavāre anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Paccanīyaṇ.*]

1.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Ahetukapaṭṭisandhikkhaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ.

Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ, kaṭattārūpaṇ, upādārūpaṇ. Bāhiraṇ; . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utu-samuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññāsattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ, upādārūpaṇ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā ahetukavipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Yathā paṭiccavāre na-ārammaṇapaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

3.

(i) *Kusalaṇ¹ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (*āṇi*).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (āṇi).*

(ix) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . (*avyākataṇ paripunṇaṇ kātappaṇ*). Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ. Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . pe . . .

Yathā anulome sahaajātapaccayaṇ evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ.

4, 5, 7, 9, 10.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantara-paccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā, na-aññamaññapaccayā, na-upanissaya-paccayā, na-purejālapaccayā . . . (Yathā paṭiccavāre evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ).*

¹ K. abyākataṇ.

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājāta-paccayā . . . na-āsevanapaccayā . . .*

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .
(na-pacchājāta-paccayam pi na-āsevanapaccayam pi pari-punnaṇ, sattarasa, yathā anulome saha-jāta-paccayaṇ evaṇ viññāretabbāṇ.

13.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*
Kusale khandhe paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākate dhamme khandhe paccayā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . Mahābhūte paccayā upādārūpaṇ.¹ Vatthuṇ paccayā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā cetanā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā akusalā cetanā.

14.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vipāka-paccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (ñi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (ñi).*

¹ B. omits.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ; upādā rūpaṇ.¹ Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vipākaṇ ṭhapetvā sabbattha viṭṭhāretabbaṇ.

15-20, 22.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-āhārapaccayā . . . na-indriyapaccayā, na-jhānapaccayā . . . Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṇ . . . Na-jhāne imaṇ nānākaraṇaṇ . . . na-maggapaccayā :—Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā ahetukavipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā . . . na-magge imaṇ nānākaraṇaṇ ; avasesaṇ yathā Paṭiccavāre paccanīyaṇ evaṇ viṭṭhāretabbaṇ . . . na-sampayuttapaccayā . . . na-vippayuttapaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā . . .

23.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati no-vigatapaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(Yathā Paṭiccavāre evaṇ viṭṭhāretabbaṇ.)

[*Hetumūlakaṇ.*]

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-M 1	

¹ K. omits.

Na-hetuyā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 4	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 4	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 4	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 4	Na-Āh 1... pe...	No-Vg 1

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1... pe...	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	(sabbattha 1) No-Vg 1

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H	Na-Ās 5	Na-Sp 5 ¹
Na-A 5... pe...	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Añ 5	Na-V 5	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5... pe...	Na-Āh 1... pe...	No-Vg 5

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 1... No-Vg 1.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-S 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-An 5... pe...	Na-Pa 17	Na-Āh 1... pe...	No-Nat 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1... pe...	Na-Pa 4	Na-I 1... pe...	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 4	Na-Sp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-U 1			

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-An 1... sabbattha 1.

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññāpaccayā
na-upaniṣṣayapaccayā na-ārammaṇasādisay.

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-V 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	... pe...	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Ās 7	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-K 3		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 2	... pe...	No-Vg 1

Na-purejāṭapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1.

Na-pacchājāṭapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 4	Na-U 1	Na-V 4	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 4	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 1	Na-Pa 7	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-U 1	Na-V 7	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 4	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1 ¹
Na-An 1 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pa 4	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1 ¹
Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 4	Na-Sp 1	

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

¹ K. reads pañca.

Na-indriyapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā (as in foregoing).

Na-maggapaccayā (as in foregoing).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisāṇ.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 1	Na-Āh 1...pe...
Na-Ā 1	Na-S 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-V 3	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 1	Na-V 2	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1...pe...	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . .

No-natthipaccayā, no-vigatapaccayā na-ārammaṇasadisāṇ.

Paccayavāre paccaniyan niṭṭhitaṇ.

[Anuloma-paccanīyaṇ.]

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5...pe...	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 7	Na-Sp 5	

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 7	Na-V 7	

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-Ās 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.¹

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

¹ K. adds Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā kam-
mapaccayā āhārapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā
Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammappaccayā vipākappaccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammappaccayā . . . avigata-
paccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	Na-M 1
Na-A 7	Na-Ās 7	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7		

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 7	Na-V 7	

(*yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ gaṇetabbāṇ.*)

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17		

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ.*

Anantarapaccayā hetupaccayā samanantarapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakaṇ evaṇ viñhāretabbāṇ.*)

Sahajātapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	No-Nat 5
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5	

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5 . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> . . .	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5
Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ.*

Aññamaññāpaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-S 1	Na-Ās 7	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-Pu 3	Na-V 7	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Vg 1

Aññamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 7	Na-Pu 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-V 7	No-Vg 1

Aññamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ*.

Nissayapaccayā

Na-H 4.

Nissayapaccayā yathā saha-jātapaccayā.

Upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 4 . . . *ārammaṇasādisaṇ*.

Purejātapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Ās 7	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 7	Na-K 7	Na-M 1
Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .

Purejātapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . .

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7	Na-M 1 ¹
Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-H 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7² . . . *sankhittāṇ*.

Āsevanapaccayā hetu-, purejāta-, kamma-, āhāra-paccayā . . .
sankhittāṇ . . . *avigatapaccayā*

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Kammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Āñ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

¹ K. has *tīpi*.

² K. omits.

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 4	No-Vg 5
... <i>sankhittā</i> ...	Sp 5	No-Nat 5	
... <i>sankhittā</i> ...			

Vipākāpaccayā

Na-H 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Vpp 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-Jh 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Vg 1

Vipākāpaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Vpp 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-Sp 1	No-Vg 1

Vipākāpaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ... *pe* ... *sankhittā* ... purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 1	Na-Ās 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...
---------	---------------------------

Vipākāpaccayā hetupaccayā ... *sankhittā* ... purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā āhārapaccayā ... *sankhittā* ... avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 1	Na-Ās 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...
---------	---------------------------

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-V 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-I 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Jh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5
... <i>sankhittā</i> ...	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-V 17		

... *sankhittā* ...

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5	Na-M 1	No-Nat 5
... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-V 17		

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

... *sankhittā* ...

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5	Na-M 1	No-Nat 5
. . . ps . . .	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .**Maggapaccayā**

Na-H 3	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5	

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayāNa-Ā 5 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .Sampayuttapaccayā . . . *ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ*.**Vippayuttapaccayā**

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 5	Na-V 17	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-K 7
Na-Pu 1	Na-Ās 7	Na-V 7

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-P 7 Na-Ās 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ*

. . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipaka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1 . . . pe . . .

Atthipaccayā . . . saha-jātapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

Natthipaccayā } ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.
Vigatapaccayā }

Avigatapaccayā saha-jātapaccaya-sadisāṇ.
Paccayavāre anulomapaccanīyaṇ niṣṭhitāṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā [Paccanīyānulomaṇ.]

Ā 4	Ās 4	Āh 4	M 3
A 4...pe...	K 4	I 4	Sp 4...pe...
Pu 4	V 1	Jh 4	Avg 4

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 . . . pe . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamañ-
ñapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 . . . pe . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	Jh 1	At 1	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamañ-
ñapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-kammapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākapaccayā
na-āhārapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1	Vg 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākā-, na-
āhāra-, na-indriyapaccayā . . . sankhittāṇ no-vigatapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	--------

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	pe . . .	At 5
A 5	N 5	M 5	Avg 5
Sj 5	K 5 . . .	Vpp 5	

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
An 1	K 1 . . . pe . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

. . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 17	U 7	Āh 17	Nat 7
Ā 7	Ās 7	... pe ...	Vg 7
An 7 ... pe ...	K 17	At 17	Avg 17
N 7 ¹	V 1		

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4	I 4	
An 4	K 4	Jh 4	
... pe ...	V 1	M 3	
Pu 4	Āh 4	Sp 4 ... pe ...	Avg 4

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 ... *sankhittāṇ* ... Avg 1.

Na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā, na-aññamaññapaccayā, na-upanissayapaccayā

na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 7	K 7	Vpp 5
Ā 3	Añ 3	V 1	At 3
A 7	N 7	Āh 7 ... pe ...	Vg 3
An 3	U 3	M 7	Avg 7
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	Jh 2	Vpp 1
An 2 ... pe ...	V 1	M 1	At 2 ... pe ...
U 2	Āh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
Ās 1	I 2		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 ... *sankhittāṇ* ... Avg 1.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

H 17	Sj 7	K 17	Nat 17
Ā 7	Añ 7 ... pe ...	V 1	Vg 7
A 17	Pu 7	Āh 17 ... pe ...	Avg 17
An 7	Ās 7	At 17	

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4 ... pe ...	Sp 4 ... pe ...	
An ... pe ...	Jh 4	Avg 4	
Pu 4	M 3		

¹ B. *has suttarasa*.

Na-pacchājjātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇā paccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 17	S 7	U 7	Āh 7	Sp 7	Nat 7
Ā 7	Sj 17	Pu 17	I 17	Vpp 17	Vg 7
A 17	Āñ 7	K 17	Jh 17	At 17	Avg 17
An 7	N 17	V 1	M 17		

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	K 4	I 4	Sp 4
An 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	V 1	Jh 4	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Pu 4	Āh 4	M 3	Avg 4

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-kammapaccayā

K 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 7	Avg 7
Pu 7	Āh 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Sp 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 1	Jh 1	Avg 1

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	Avg 1

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 17	Sj 17	Pu 7	M 17	Nat 7
Ā 7	Āñ 7	Ās 7	Sp 7	Vg 7
A 17	N 17	K 17	Vpp 17	Avg 17
S 7	U 7	Āh 17 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	At 17	

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Pu 4	K 4	I 4	M 3	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 4	Āh 4	Jh 4	Sp 4	Avg 4

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	I 1		

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	I 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	

... sankhittan ...

Na-indriyapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	

... sankhittan ...

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Avg 1
An 1 ... pe ...	K 1 ... pe ...	

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	K 1 ... pe ...	Sp 1 ... pe ...
An 1 ... pe ...	Ās 1	Jh 1	Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 ... pe ...	At 1
Añ 1	Jh 1	Avg 1
N 1	Vpp 1	

... sankhittan ...

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	V 1	Vpp 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5 ... pe ...	At 5
Sj 5	K 5	M 5	Avg 5

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1 ... sankhittan ... Avg 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3 ... pe ...	Ās 3 ... pe ...	At 3 ... pe ...
U 3	Sp 3	Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	U 2	I 2	K 2	M 1	At 2 ... pe .
An 2 ... pe ...	Ās 1	Āh 2	Jh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1

... sankhittan ...

No-natthipaccayā }
 No-vigatapaccayā¹ } na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

Paccayavāre paccanīyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Paccayavāro.

[NISSAYAVĀRO

Anulomaṇ.]

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe nissāya eko khandho; dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . ; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya

¹ So B. and K.

tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ, tayo . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuṇ nissāya khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā; tayo mahābhūte nissāya ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ; dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ. Vatthuṇ nissāya vipākāvyākataṁ kiriyāvyākataṁ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya akusalā khandhā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(ix, e) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṃ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, e) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṃ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

H 17	Sj 17	Pu 7	Ah 17 . . . pe . . .	At 17
Ā 7	Añ 7	Ās 7	M 17	Nat 7
A 17	N 17	K 17	Sp 7	Vg 17
An 17	U 7	V 1	Vpp 17	Avg 17
S 7				

Nissayavāre anulomaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

[*Paccanīyaṃ.*]

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata khandhe nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukavipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhe . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissāya tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuṃ nissāya khandhā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā, mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ. Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ nissāya cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ nissāya kāyaviññāṇaṇ.

Vatthuṇ¹ nissāya ahetukavipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ
khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppaj-
jati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ² nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato
moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo
dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuṇ
ca nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 17		

Nissayavārassa paccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-Sp 5	

Nissayavārassa anulomapaccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[Paccanīyānulomaṇ.]

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4	Āh 4	M 3
An 4 . . . pe . . .	K 4	I 4	Sp 4 . . . pe .
Pu 4	V 1	Jh 4	Avr 4

Nissayavāre paccanīyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Paccayattaṇ nāma nissayattaṇ, nissayattaṇ nāma paccayattaṇ.³

Nissayavāro.

¹ K. Paśādavatthuṇ. ² K. Khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca .

³ K. paccayatthaṇ, nissayatthaṇ.

[*SAN̐SAT̐THAVĀRO*
Anulomaṇ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsat̐tho kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̐thā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe saṇsat̐tho eko khandho; dve khandhe saṇsat̐thā dve khandhā.

(viii, b) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsat̐tho akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̐thā tayo . . .; dve khandhe . . .

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Viriyākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̐thā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̐thā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . dve khandhā.

2, 3.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsat̐tho kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā. . . adhipatipaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nat̐thi.

. . . *anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā, sahaṇāt̐tapaccayā, aññamaññapaccayā, nissayapaccayā, upanissayapaccayā : sabbāni padāni hetumūlasadisāni.*

10.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsat̐tho kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̐thā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vat̐thuṇ purejātapaccayā.

(viii, b) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsat̐tho akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̐thā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vat̐thuṇ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho avyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyaṅvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsatthā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

12.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho . . . pe . . .*

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . . pe . . .*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho avyākato dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyaṅvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsatthā . . . pe . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammappaccayā . . .*

14.

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho . . . pe . . .*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākappaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ . . . pe . . .

15-19.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho kusalo dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā . . . indriyapaccayā . . . jhānapaccayā . . . maggapaccayā . . . sampayuttapaccayā :—imāni padāni hetupaccayasadisāni.*

20.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsatthā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe saṅsatthā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

21-24.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthipaccayā . . . natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā . . . (hetupaccaya-sadisāṇ).*

H 3 . . . pe . . .
Pu 3

Ās 3 . . . pe . . .
Avg 3

Hetupaccayā

Ā 3 . . . hetumūlakāṃ viññāretabbāṃ.

Āsevanapaccayā

H 3 . . . pe . . .
Pu 3

K 3
Āh 3 . . . pe . . .

Avg 3

Vipākāpaccayā

H 1 . . . pe . . .
Pu 1

K 1
Āh 1 . . . pe . . .

Avg 1

Saṃsaṭṭhavāre anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[Paccanīyaṃ].

Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe saṃsaṭṭhe vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṃ vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetuka paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

3-10.

Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-purejātapaccayā.

Arūpe¹ kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā dve khandhā.

(viii) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ . . .*

(ix) *Avyākutaṃ dhammaṃ . . .*

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājātapaccayā . . . (tīnī) . . . na-āsevanapaccayā . . . (tīnī).*

¹ B. Āruppe.

13.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-kammaṇaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe saṅsaṭṭhā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammaṇaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe saṅsaṭṭhā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-kammaṇaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākate khandhe saṅsaṭṭhā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.

Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho . . . Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho . . . Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākaṇaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākatan ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . .

Saṅsaṭṭhavāre paccanīyavibhange na-kamme ca na-vipāke ca 'paṭisandhi' natthi. Avasesesu sabbattha atthi.

17.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-jhāṇaṇaccayā.

Pañcaviññāṇasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

18.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-maggaṇaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukaṇpaṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .

20.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttaṇaccayā.*

Arūpe¹ kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttaṇaccayā.*

¹ B. Āruppe.

Arūpe¹ akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̄thā tayo khandhā
. . . dve khandhā.

*Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṇsat̄tho avyākato dhammo uppajjati
na-vip̄payuttapaccayā.*

Arūpe¹ vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
saṇsat̄thā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Na-vip̄payutte 'paṭisandhi' nat̄thi.

Na-H 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .		

Na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2	Na-V 2	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 2 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 2 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-V 2	Na-M 1	

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 2 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1 ²	Na-Vpp 2
Na-V 2	Na-M 1	

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āse-
vana-paccayā

Na-K 1	Na-V 1 ³	Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 2.
--------	---------------------	--------	-----------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . (as before, adding) na-kammapaccayā

Na-V 1	Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 1.
--------	--------	-----------

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-kamma- na-vipāka- na-
maggapaccayā

Na-Vpp 1.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Pu 2	Na-Ās 2	Na-V 2	Na-M 1
Na-Pa 2	Na-K 1	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V3	Na-Vpp 3

¹ B. Aruppe.

² B. omits.

³ B. has dve.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2	Na-Ās 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
Na-Pa 2	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

... *sankhittāṇ* ...**Na-pacchājjātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā**

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-K 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pā 2	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 2	Na-K 1	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2

... *sankhittāṇ* ...**Na-kammapaccayā**

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 1	Na-Pa 1	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Pu 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-M 1	

... *sankhittāṇ* ...**Na-vipākapaccayā**

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājjāta-, na-āsevana-paccayā

Na-K 1 Na-M 1.

Na-jhānapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pa 1	Na-M 1
Na-A 1	Na-Ās 1	

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājjāta-, na-āsevana-paccayā

Na-M 1.

Na-maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 1	Na-V 1 .	Na-Vpp 1

... *sankhittāṇ* ...**Na-vippayuttapaccayā**

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 2 Na-M 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, . . .
na-vipāka-paccayā

Na-M 1.

Paccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā

[Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.]

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇa-, adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-Ās 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above, adding*) kammapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above,¹ adding*) vipākapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . purejātapaccayā kamma-, vipākā-
āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Jh 1 Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 3 Na-V 3 Na-M 1

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . .

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . anantarapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . upanissayapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakaṃ vitthāretabbāṃ*).

¹ Omitting āsevanapaccayā.

Purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1

Purejātapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
. . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i> . . .		

Kammapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-M 1
Na-A 1	Na-Pa 1	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 1

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	
. . . <i>pe</i> . . .			

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 1	Na-M 1

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-paccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra- . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-As 1.

Atthipaccayā

Natthipaccayā

Vigatapaccayā

Avigatapaccayā

} *yathā* na-ārammaṇamūlakaṇ *evaṃ* viññāretabbāṇ.

Anulomapaccanīyaṇ *niṭṭhitaṇ*.

Na-hetupaccayā

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ*.]

Ā 2	Pu 2	K 2	Āh 2	Jh 2	Sp 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 2	V 1	I 2	M 1	Avg 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

Ā 2 . . . *sankhittāṇ*, *sabbattha dve*.

Na-hotupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 1	Āh 2	M 1	At 2
An 2 . . . pe . . .	K 2	I 2	Sp 1	. . . pe . . .
U 2	V 1	Jh 2	Vpp 1	Avg 2

Na-hotupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta, na-āsevana-, na-kamma-paccayā

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1	
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . sabbattha ekaṇ.	

Na-hotupaccayā . . . (as above, adding) na-vipākapaccayā na-vippayuttapaccayā

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1	
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . pe . . .	

(Na-vipākaṇ na-maggaṇ na-vippayuttaṇ na-kammappaccaya-sadisay.¹)

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 3	Ā 3 . . . sankhittaṇ . . . Avg 3.
-----	-----------------------------------

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Ā 2 . . . sankhittaṇ . . . Avg 2.

(Adhipatimūlakaṇ na-hetumhi t̥hitena na-hetumūlaka-sadisay kātabbay.)

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 3	Ās 3	V 1 ²
Ā 3 . . . sankhittaṇ . . .	K 3	

(Sabbāni pudāni vitthāretabbāni. Imāni alikhitesu padesu t̥iṇi pañhā. Na-purejātamūlake na-hetuyā t̥hitena āsevane ca magge ca eko pañho kātabbo. Avasesāni na-hetupaccayasadisāni.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā paripunṇay na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisay.)

Na-kammappaccayā

H 3 . . . pe . . .	Ās 3	Avg 3
Pu 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	

Na-kammappaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Āh 1	Jh 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Ās 1	I 1	Sp 1 . . . pe . . .	

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejātapaccayā

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . pe . . .	

(Avasesāni padāni etena upāyena vitthāretabbāni.)

¹ Sic B. and K.

² K. t̥iṇi.

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 3 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Avg 3.

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Ā 2 U 2 K 2 I 2 M 1 At 2
An 2 . . . *pe* . . . Ās 1 Āh 2 Jh 2 Sp 1 Avg 2

(*Na-vipākamūlakaṇ imaṇ nānākaraṇaṇ. Avasesāni yathā
hetumūlakaṇ.*)¹

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1 Pu 1 I 1 Avg 1
An 1 . . . *pe* . . . K 1 . . . *pe* . . . Sp 1 . . . *pe* . . .

**Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-
na-magga-paccayā**

Ā 1 An 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*as in foregoing*).

Na-maggapaccayā

Ā 1 Pu 1 K 1 . . . *pe* . . . Sp 1 . . . *pe* . . .
An 1 . . . *pe* . . . Ās 1 Jh 1 Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Ā 1 U 1 Jh 1 Avg 1
An 1 . . . *pe* . . . K 1 . . . *pe* . . . Sp 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3 . . . *pe* . . . Ās 3 . . . *pe* . . . At 3 . . . *pe* . . .
U 3 Sp 3 Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2 U 2 K 2 I 2 M 1 At 2 . . . *pe* . . .
An 2 . . . *pe* . . . Ās 2 Āh 2 Jh 2 Sp 2 Avg 2

**Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pac-
chājāta-paccayā, na-āsevanamūlakaṇ pi na-hetumūlaka-sadisāṇ.**

Na-kammappaccayā na-vipākapaccayā imāni tiṇi mūlāni ekasadisāni:—

Ā 1 U 1 I 1 Sp 1 Avg 1
S 1 . . . *pe* . . . Āh 1 Jh 1 At 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Paccanīyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Saṃsatthavāro.

¹ So B. and K B. inserts stop after the first word.

[SAMPAYUTTAVĀRO

Anulomaṇ.]

(i) *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayutto kusalo dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā, tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto avyākato dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā . . . (*sankhittaṇ*) . . .

H 3 . . . pe . . .	K 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Sp 3 . . . pe . . .
Pu 3	V 1	M 3	Avg 3
Ās 3			

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[Paccanīyaṇ.]

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto akusalo dhammo uppañjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe sampayutto vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3 ¹ .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Jh 1	

Paccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā [Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.]
 Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.
 Anulomapaccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Na-hetupaccayā [Paccanīyānulomaṃ.]
 Ā 2 Pu 2 I 2 M 1 Avg 2
 An 2 . . . pe . . . Ās 2 Jh 2 Sp 2 . . . pe . . .
 Paccanīyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.
 Sampayuttavāro.

*Saṃsatthattaṃ nāma sampayuttattaṃ ; sampayuttattaṃ nāma
 saṃsatthattaṃ.*¹

[Pañhavāro.]

1.

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena
 paccayo.*

Kusalo hetu² taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu-
 paccayena paccayo.

*Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena
 paccayo.*

Kusalo hetu cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena
 paccayo.

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa
 hetupaccayena paccayo.*

Kusalo hetu-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhā-
 nānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

*Akusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena
 paccayo.*

Akusalo hetu taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu-
 paccayena paccayo.

¹ K. °atthaṃ in both terms. See above, p. 109.

² B. reads kusalā hetū here and in all analogous sentences below: and omits taṃ.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ hetū¹ sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2.

Kusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyivā,² uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ paccavekkhati; pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuṃ paccavekkhanti, vodānaṃ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti; sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyañāṇena kusalacittasamangissa cittaṃ jānanti.

Ākāsaññāyatanakusalaṃ viññāṇaññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaṃ nevasaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāga-taṇsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi

¹ Here and below K. has hetu.

² K. reads throughout samādiyivā. In the Comy. S. and Bm. both ea d °diyivā.

uppajjati, vicikicchā uppajjati, uddhaccaṇ uppajjati, domanassaṇ uppajjati; pubbe suciṇṇāni assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabbbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, vicikicchā uppajjati, uddhaccaṇ uppajjati, domanassaṇ uppajjati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabbbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, vicikicchā uppajjati, uddhaccaṇ uppajjati, jhāne vippatīsārassa domanassaṇ uppajjati.

Kusalo . . . avyākataṣṣa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyañānena kusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jhānāti; sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, kusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; kusalaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabbbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, vicikicchā uppajjati, uddhaccaṇ uppajjati, domanassaṇ uppajjati; akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati.

Ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanakusalaṇ viññāṇaṇcāyatana vipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiṇcaṇñāyatana kusalaṇ nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatana vipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataṇsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rāgaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabbbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati; diṭṭhiṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabbbha rāgo uppajjati . . . *pe* . . . vicikicchāṇ ārabbbha vicikicchā uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . diṭṭhi . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati; uddhaccaṇ ārabbbha uddhaccaṇ uppajjati, vicikicchā . . . domanassaṇ ārabbbha domanassaṇ uppajjati, vicikicchā uppajjati, uddhaccaṇ uppajjati.

Akusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyañāṇena akusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Akusalā khandhā cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataṇṣaṇñāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā pahīnakilese paccavekkhati, pubbe samudācinne kilese jānāti, akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyaññāṇena akusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānāti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti.

Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, ditṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalā khandhā cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataṇṣaṇñāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā phalaṇ paccavekkhati, nibbānaṇ paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Arahā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, soṭaṇ, ghānaṇ, jivhaṇ, kāyaṇ, rūpe, sadde, gandhe, rase, phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuṇ . . .

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇāti, cetopariyaññāṇena vipākāvyākatakiriyāvyākatacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānāti.

Ākāsaññāyatanakiriyaṇ viññāṇaññāyatanakiriyaṇ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakiriyaṇ nevaṣaṇñā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaṇ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuvīññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṇ cetovīññāṇassa, gandhāyatanaṇ ghaṇaviññāṇassa; rasāyatanaṇ jivhāviññāṇassa, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākata khandhā iddhiṇidhaññāṇassa cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa anāgataṇṣaṇñāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā phalaṇ paccavekkhanti nibbānaṇ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anat-tato vipassanti, sotaṇ ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuṇ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇanti, cetopariya-ñāṇena vipākāvyākata-kiriyāvyākata-cittasamangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Avyākatā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa anāgataṇsañāṇassa ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

Ayvākato . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Cakkhuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajja-ti, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . phoṭṭhabbe vatthuṇ . . .

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe assādeti abhinan-dati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati.

3.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . adhipati p.¹ paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇādhipati, (b) Sahajātādhipati.

(a) Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā uposathakammaṇ katvā taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭha-hitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, vodānaṇ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavek-khanti.

(b) Sahajātādhipati :—kusalādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ

¹ p. will henceforward represent paccayena.

katvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe sucinnāni garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. (b) Kusalādhīpati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Kusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ citta² samuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Rāgaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati; diṭṭhiṇ garuṇ katvā . . . (as above) . . . (b) Akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Akusalādhīpati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ citta² samuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

. . . (a, b):—(a) Arahā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. (b) Vipākāvyākata³ kiriya⁴vyākata⁵ adhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Sekhā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Cakkuṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ

katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuṇ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati.

4.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhānaṇ anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā,¹ nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa anantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Bhavangaṇ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaṇ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya phalasamāpattiyā.

5.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhānaṇ anulomaṇ¹ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā samanantara-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Bhavaṇaṇ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaṇ phalasamāpattiyā samanantara-paccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa samanantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

6.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sahaṇāp. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ sahaṇāpaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa sahaṇāpaccayena paccayo; dve khandhā dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ sahaṇāpaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jāta-paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . (as above) dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . pe . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jāta-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo khandhā ekassa kandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca . . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo . . . (as above) cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . dve . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo . . . dve . . . kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ tiṇṇaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . pe . . . dvinnāṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ, kaṭattā-rupānaṃ¹ upādārūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

¹ K. omits this term.

Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo . . . tayo dve . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo mahābhūtā ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Asañ-ñasattānaṇ ekaṇ . . . tiṇṇaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpānaṇ upādarūpanaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . .

7.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa aññamaññaṇ. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ aññamaññaṇpaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ aññamaññaṇpaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . aññamaññaṇ. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . . pe . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ aññamaññaṇpaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . aññamaññaṇ. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ vatthussa ca aññamaññaṇpaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . ; dve khandhā dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ vatthussa ca aññamaññaṇpaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṇ aññamaññaṇpaccayena paccayo.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ aññamaññaṇpac-

cayena paccayo; tayo mahābhūtā . . .; dve mahābhūtā.
 . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
 . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

8.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa . . .; dve khandhā.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ nissaya-paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . .; dve khandhā dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . . Tayo khandhā . . .; dve khandhā dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . . tayo khandhā . . .; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ nissaya . . . [Khandhā vatthussa nissaya . . . vatthu khandhānaṇ nissaya . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ mahābhūtaṇaṇ nissaya.]¹ . . . Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ upāda-rūpānaṇ ca nissaya . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ . . . tiṇṇaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ mahābhūtaṇaṇ nissaya . . . mahābhūtā kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ upādā rūpānaṇ ca nissaya . . .

Cakkhāyatanāṇ cakkhuvīññānaṇ . . . Sotāyatanāṇ . . . Ghāṇāyatanāṇ . . . Jivhāyatanāṇ . . . Kāyāyatanāṇ kāya-vīññānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Vatthu vipakāvyākātānaṇ kiriyāvyākātānaṇ khandhānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu akusalānaṇ . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tinnaṇ khandhānaṇ nissaya. . . . Tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhā ca vatthu ca dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ nissaya . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇaṇ rūpānaṇ nissaya. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇaṇ; . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . ; dve khandhā ca vatthu ca dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇaṇ rūpānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. omits bracketed sentences.

9.

Kusalo¹ dhammo kusalassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo.

(a) Dānaṇ katvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; pubbe suciññāni garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā, jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhaṇ gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti; vodānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti; sekhaṇ maggā vuṭṭhahitvā, maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti.

(b) Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya, dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti: jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ . . . maggaṇ . . . abhiññaṇ . . . samāpattiṇ uppādeti.

Sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati . . . (as above). Saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, paññaṇ saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa parikammaṇ paṭhamassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; dutiyassa jhānassa parikammaṇ dutiyassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; . . . (so for tatiyaṇ and catutthaṇ jhānaṇ).

Ākāsaṇāñcāyatanassa parikammaṇ ākāsaṇāñcāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo; . . . (so for viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṇ, ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṇ).

Paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ dutiyassa jhānassa . . . catutthassa jhānassa upanissayap. paccayo. Catutthaṇ jhānaṇ ākāsaṇāñcāyatanassa, ākāsaṇāñcāyatanāṇ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo.

Dibbassa cakkhussa parikammaṇ dibbassa cakkhussa. Upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dibbāya sotadhātuyā parikammaṇ dibbāya sotadhātuyā, iddhividhaññaṇassa parikam-

¹ K. Akusalo (an uncorrected slip).

maṇ iddhividhaññāṇassa, cetopariyaññāṇassa parikammaṇ cetopariyaññāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa parikammaṇ pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa, yathākammupagaññāṇassa parikammaṇ yathākammupagaññāṇassa, anāgataṇsaññāṇassa parikammaṇ anāgataṇsaññāṇassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Dibbaṇ cakkhuṇ¹ dibbāya sotadhātuyā, dibbā sotadhātu² iddhividhaññāṇassa, iddhividhaññāṇaṇ cetopariyaññāṇassa, cetopariyaññāṇaṇ pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇaṇ yathākammupagaññāṇassa, yathākammupagaññāṇaṇ anāgataṇsaññāṇassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa maggassa parikammaṇ paṭhamassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (so for the 2nd to 4th Paths.).

Paṭhamo maggo dutiyassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dutiyō maggo tatiyassa, tatiyō maggo catutthassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ samāpattiṇ upāpārenti uppannaṇ samāpajjanti sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Maggo sekhānaṇ atthapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidāya niruttapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya tñānāṭhānakosallassa³ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ datvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe sucinnāni taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti; diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti. Sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti, diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti. Saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, paññā rāgassa, dosassa, mohassa, mānassa, diṭṭhiyā, patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. Dibbacakkhu.

² B. dibbasota°.

³ K. tñānatṭhāna°.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo. (a) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. (b) Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhaṇaṇ anulomaṇ¹ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. Sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . Saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, paññā, kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalaṇ kammaṇ² vipākassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriyasamāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Maggo arahato atthapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ṭhānāṭhānakosallassa . . . Maggo phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo:—(a) Rāgaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati. Diṭṭhiṇ garuṇ katvā . . . rāgo uppajjati.³

(b) Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Rāgaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati, adinnaṇ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇati, pharusaṇ bhaṇati, samphaṇ pala-pati, sandhiṇ chindati, nillopaṇ harati, ekāgārikaṇ karoti, paripanthē tiṭṭhati, paradāraṇ gacchati, gāmaghātaṇ karoti, nigamaghātaṇ karoti, mātaraṇ jīvitaṇ voropeti, pitarāṇ jīvitaṇ voropeti, arahantaṇ jīvitaṇ voropeti, duṭṭhena cittaṇa tathāgataṇ lohitaṇ uppādeti, sanghaṇ bhindati. Dosaṇ upanissāya . . . mohaṇ, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati . . . *pe* . . . sanghaṇ bhindati. Rāgo, doso,

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya.

² Cf. *Comy. hereon.*

³ B. *adds* diṭṭhi uppajjati.

moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Pānātipāto pānātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pānātipāto adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, pisunāvācāya, pharusavācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya vyāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Adinnādānaṃ adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa musāvādassa . . . *sankhittan* . . . micchādiṭṭhi pānātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . *cakkaṃ bandhitabbā*.

Kāmesu micchācāro, musāvādo, pisunāvācā, pharusavācā, samphappalāpo, abhijjhā, vyāpādo, micchādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo, micchādiṭṭhi pānātipātassa adinnādānassa . . . vyāpādassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Mātughātakammaṃ¹ mātughātakammasa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Matūghātakammaṃ pitughātakammasa² arahantaghātakammasa³ ruhiruppādakammasa sanghābhedakammasa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pitughātakammaṃ pitughātakammasa . . . *pe* . . . arahantaghātakammasa ruhiruppādakammasa sanghābhedakammasa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā mātughātakammasa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Arahantaghātakammaṃ . . . ruhiruppādakammaṃ . . . sanghabhedakammaṃ . . . niyatamicchādiṭṭhi niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Niyatamicchādiṭṭhi mātughātakammasa . . . arahantaghātakammasa ruhiruppādakammasa sanghabhedakammasa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaṃ kātabbā*).

Akusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(c) Pakatūpanissayo:—rāgaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samādiyati, uposathakammaṃ karoti; jhānaṃ uppādeti, vipassanaṃ uppādeti, maggaṃ . . . abhiññaṃ . . . samāpatinṇaṃ uppādeti. *So for* dosaṃ, mohaṃ, mānaṃ, diṭṭhiṃ, patthanāṃ. Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pānaṃ hantvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samā-

¹ B. reads °ghatikammaṃ here and in Comy.

² B. inserts upanissāya . . . *pe* . . .

³ °ghāti°.

diyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Adinnaṇ ādayitvā, musā bhaṇitvā, pisunaṇ bhaṇitvā, pharusaṇ bhaṇitvā, samphaṇ palapitvā, sandhiṇ chinditvā, nillopaṇ karitvā, ekāgārikaṇ karitvā, paripanthē thatvā, parādāraṇ gantvā, gāmaghātanaṇ karitvā, nigamaghātanaṇ karitvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti.

Mātarāṇ jīvitā voropetvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; . . . *pe* . . . pitaraṇ jīvitā voropetvā, arahantaṇ jīvitā voropetvā, duṭṭhena cittaṇa tathāgatassa lohitaṇ uppādetvā, sanghaṇ bhinditvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati uposathakammaṇ karoti . . . *pe* . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa upanissayap. paccayo.

(b) Anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo. (b) Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Rāgaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti, paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. *So for* dosaṇ, mohaṇ, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanaṇ. Rāgo, doso, moso, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Akusalaṇ kammaṇ vipākassa upanissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Arahā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ upanissayap. . . . Bhavangaṇ āvajjanaṇ, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanaṇ kiriyaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . .

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyikassa dukkhassa, kāyikassa sukhassa phalasamāpattiyā . . . *pe* . . . Utu kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . .

Bhojanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phala-samāpattiyā upanissaya . . . Senāsaṇaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . . Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utu, bhojanaṇ, senāsaṇaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā, phalasamāpatti kāyikassa sukhassa upanissaya . . . Ara-hā kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriya-samāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utuṇ, bhojanaṇ, senāsaṇaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriya-samāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . upanissaya . paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Sekhā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotra-bhussa, vodānaṇ maggassa upanissaya . . .

(b) Āvajjanaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissaya . . . paccayo.

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utuṇ, bhojanaṇ, senāsaṇaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ . . . pe . . . samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ, kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utu, bhojanaṇ, senāsaṇaṇ saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa upanissaya . paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Cakkhuṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . pe . . . Rūpe . . . vatthuṇ . . . Vipākavyākate kiriya-vyākate khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati: taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

(b) Āvajjanaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissaya paccayena paccayo.

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati, adinnaṇ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇati, pharusaṇ bhaṇati samphaṇ palapati; sandhiṇ chindati, nillopaṇ harati, ekā gārikaṇ karoti, paripanthaṇ tiṭṭhati, para-dāraṇ gacchati, gāma ghātaṇ karoti, nigamaghātaṇ karoti; mātaraṇ, pīturaṇ

arahantaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeti, duṭṭhena cittena Tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeti, saṅhaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utuṃ, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . saṅhaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utuṃ, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

10.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa purejātap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, (b) vatthupurejātaṃ.

(a) Arahā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti. Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthu vipakāvyākatānaṃ kiriya-vyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, (b) vatthupurejātaṃ.

(a) Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthu aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇanti.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Cakkhuṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabba rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ, domanassaṃ uppajjati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabba rāgo . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

11.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa pacchājātap. paccayo.

Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa pacchājātap. paccayo.

Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā . . . (as above).

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . pacchājātap. paccayo.

Vipākavyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

12.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalanāṇ khandhānaṇ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ āsevana . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

13.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa kammap. paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ kammappaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātā, (b) nānākhanikā.

(a) Kusalā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ kammappaccayena paccayo.

(b) Nānākhanikā kusalā cetanā vipākānaṇ khandhānaṇ katattā ca rūpānaṇ kammappaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa kammappaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātā, (b) nānākhaṇikā.

(a) Akusalā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Akusalā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākātā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . . Cetanā vatthussa kammapaccayena paccayo.

14.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . vipākap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo kandhā ekassa kandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, dve kandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ vipākapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ, tayo kandhā . . . dve kandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ vipāka . . . Kandhā vatthussa vipākapaccayena paccayo.

15.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ āhāra . . .

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ āhārap. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ āhārap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ āhārap.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ āhāra . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ āhāra. . . . Kabaḷinkāro¹ āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

16.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ indriyap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ indriya . . .

¹ B. Kabaḷi^o; K. Kavaḷi^o.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyaṃ paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . . Cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhuviññānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Sotindriyaṃ sotaviññānaṃ . . . kāyindriyaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā-rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

17.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānaṃ paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānaṃ.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānaṃ paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatāni kiriyāvyākatāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

18.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . maggap. paccayo.

Kusalāni maggangāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ maggapaccayena paccayo. . . . (*Each sentence similar to those for Jhānapaccaya.*)

19.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinaṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho . . . (*as above*).

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho . . . (*as above*).

20.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Sahajātā kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Sahajātā akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) purejātaṃ, (c) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā khandhā kaṭattārūpānaṃ vippayutta. . . . Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa vippayutta . . . sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññā-

ṇassa vippayutta . . . vatthu vipākāvyākatānaṃ kiriya-vyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(c) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyūkato dhammo kusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

Avyūkato dhammo akusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

21.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa, dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyūkatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyūkatassa ca dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthip. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ, dve dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyūkatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthi . . .

(b) Akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyūkatassa ca dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānā-

nañ ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-
samuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ a¹thi . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) purejātaṇ, (c) pacchājātaṇ (1) āhāraṇ,
(2) indriyaṇ.

(a) Sahajāto vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho
tippaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ . . .
dve . . . dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpā-
naṇ atthi. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho
tippaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvin-
naṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ atthi. . . . Khandhā
vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaṇ atthi. Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ
tippaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ mahābhū-
tānaṇ atthi. . . . Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rū-
pānaṇ kaṭattā ca¹ rūpānaṇ upādārūpānañ ca atthipaccayena
paccayo. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭ-
ṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tippaṇ ma-
hābhūtānaṇ atthi. . . . Mahābhūtā [cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca
rūpānaṇ]² kaṭattā ca¹ rūpānaṇ upādārūpānañ ca atthipacca-
yena paccayo.

(b) Arahā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati;
sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato
vipassati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhā-
tuyā saddaṇ suṇāti.

Rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññānaṇssa atthipaccayena paccayo.
Saddāyatanaṇ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāya-
viññānaṇssa atthi. . . . Cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññānaṇssa
atthi. . . . Sotāyatanaṇ sotaviññānaṇssa. . . . Kāyāyatanaṇ
kāyaviññānaṇssa atthi. . . . Vatthu vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiri-
yāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

(c) Pacchājātā vipākāvyākatā kiriyavyākatā khandhā¹
purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Kabalīkaro³ āhāro
imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Rūpajīvitindriyaṇ kaṭattā-rūpā-
naṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(b) Sekhā vā puthujjanā va cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato

¹ B. omits.

² B. omits bracketed clause.

³ B. Kabalik°; K. Kavalink°.

anattato vipassanti; sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passanti; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇanti. Vatthuṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(b) Purejātaṇ cakkhuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇ, domanassaṇ uppajjati; sotaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Vatthuṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajāto kusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi . . . pe . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) pacchājātaṇ, (c) āhāraṇ, (d) indriyaṇ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthi. . . .

(b, c) Kusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . . .

(b, d) Kusalā khandhā ca rūpajivitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthi. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Sahajāto akusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . tayo khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca ekassa khandhassa . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a, b, c, d):—(a) Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthi. . . .

(b, c) Akusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . . .

(b, d) Akusalā khandhā ca rūpajivitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

22.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . natthip. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ natthipaccayena paccayo. . . . *San-khittaṇ . . . yathā anantarapaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

23.¹

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . vigatap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ vipākapaccayena paccayo. . . . *San-khittaṇ. Yathā anantarapaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

24.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . avigatap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ avigatapaccayena paccayo. . . . *Sankhittaṇ. Yathā atthipaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

Pañhāvārassa vibhango niṭṭhito.

[Gaṇanā

1. Hetumūlakaṇ.]

H 7 ²	Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3
Ā 9	N 13	Vi 1	Vpp 5
A 10	U 9	Āh 7	At 13
An 7	Pu 3	I 7	Nat 7
S 7	P 3	Jh 7	Vg 7
Sj 9	Ās 3	M 7	Avg 13

Hetupaccayā

H 4 ³	N 7	Jh 4	Vpp 3
Sj 7	V 1	M 4	At 7
Añ 3	I 4	Sp 3	Avg 7

¹ K. omits section.

² Hetuyā, etc.; paccayas all in locative case.

³ K. adds . . . ; B. does not.

Hetu-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 3

Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3

Añ N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4

Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 2

Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2

N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2

N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-

N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4

Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2

N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2

N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Hetumūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

[Ārammaṇamūlakaṇ.]

A 7¹

N 3

U 7

Pu 3

Vpp 3

At 3

Avg 3

Ārammaṇa-

A-U ti 7

Pu-At-Avg ti 3

N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 3

A-U ti 7

A-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1

A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Adhipatipaccayā

[Adhipatimūlakaṇ.]

H 4¹

Ā 7

Sj 7

Añ 3

N 8

U 7

Pu 1

V 1

Āh 7

I 7

M 7

Sp 3

Vpp 4

At 8

Avg 8

Adhipati-

At-Avg ti 8

N-At-Avg ti 8

N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4

Ā-U ti 7

Ā-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1

Ā-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1

¹ K. has here . . . ; B. has not.

Adhipati-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-Vi-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ N-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-

N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Ananantarapaccayā

[Anantaramūlakāṇ.]

S 7 ¹	Ās 3	N 7
U 7	K 1	Vg 7

Anantara-samanantara-

U-Nat-Vg ti 7	U-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3	U-K-At-Vg ti 1.
---------------	------------------	-----------------

Samanantarapaccayā

[Samanantaramūlakāṇ.]

A 7	Ās 3	Nat 7
U 7	K 1	Vg 7

Samanantara-anantara . . . (as in foregoing section).

Sahajātapaccayā

[Sahajātamūlakāṇ.]

H 7 ¹	V 1	Sp 3
A 7	Āh 7	Vpp 3
Añ 3	I 7	At 9
N 9	Jh 7	Avg 9
K 7	M 7	

Sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 9	N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

¹ K. has . . . ; B. has not.

Aññamaññapaccayā [Aññamaññamūlakay.]

H 3	K 3	Vpp 1
A 3	V 1	At 3
S 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 3
N 3	Sp 3	

Aññamañña-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-At-Avg 1
N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Sp-At-Avg 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-Vpp-At-Avg 1

Nissayapaccayā [Nissayamūlakay.]

H 7	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 5
Ā 3	U 1	Āh 7 . . . pe . . .	At 13
A 8	Pu 3	M 7	Avg 13
S 9	K 7	Sp 3	

Nissaya-

At-Avg ti 13	N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
A-At-Avg ti 8	Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
I-At-Avg ti 7	Ā-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Vpp-At-Avg ti 5	Ā-A-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
A-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4	Pu-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Nissaya-sahajāta-

At-Avg ti 9	V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Vpp-At-Avg-ti 1	Añ-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	

Upanissayapaccayā [Upanissayamūlakay.]

Ā 7 . . . pe . . .	Ās 3	Nat 7
S 7	K 2	Vg 7
N 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
Pu 1	At 1	

Upanissaya-

Ā-A ti 7	An-S-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3
Ā-A-Pu-At-Avg 1	K ti 2
Ā-A-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1	An-S-K-At-Vg ti 1
An-S-Nat-Vg ti 7	

[Purejātamūlakāṇ.]

Purejātapaccayā

Ā 3	N 3	I 1	At 3
A 1	U 1	Vpp 3	Avg 3

Purejāta-

At-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-U-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Vp-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	

[Pacchājātamūlakāṇ.]

Pacchājātapaccayā

Vpp 3	At 3	Avg 3
-------	------	-------

Pacchājāta-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3.

[Āsevanamūlakāṇ.]

Āsevanapaccayā

An 3	U 3	Vg 3
S 3	Nat 3	

Āsevana-An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 3.

[Kammamūlakāṇ.]

An 1	N 7	Sp 3	Nat 1
S 1	U 2	Vpp 3	Vg 1
Sj 7	V 1 ¹	At 7	Avg 7
Añ 3	Āh 7		

Kamma-

Upanissayan ti 2 An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 1.

Kamma-sahajāta-

Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Āh-[Sp] ² -At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[Vipākamūlakāṇ.]

Vipākapaccayā

H 1	Añ 1	Āh 1 ... pe ...	At 1
A 1	N 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
Sj 1	K 1		

¹ K. has satta (7). Comy. does not specify.

² K. omits.

Vipāka-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Āhārapaccayā

[Āhāramūlakapaṇ.]

A 7	N 7	I 7	At 7
Sj 7	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Añ 3	V 1 ¹	Vpp 3	

Āhāra-At-Avg ti 7.

Āhāra-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-K-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
N-K-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-K-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-K-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-K-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Āhārādhipati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriyapaccayā

[Indriyamūlakapaṇ.]

H 4	N 7	Jh 7	Vpp 3
A 7	Pu 1	M 7	At 7
Sj 7	V 1	Sp 3	Avg 7
Añ 3	Āh 7		

Indriya-At-Avg ti 7	Indriya-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Indriya-N-At-Avg ti 7	Indriya-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriya-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3
 Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-V-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-M-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3
 Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3
 Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 7
 N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 3
 Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 3
 Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriyādhipati-sahajāta-

N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

N-M-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriya-hetu-sahajāta-

N-M-At-Avg ti 4
 Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 2
 Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2
 N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2
 N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriya-hetādhipati-sahajāta-

N-M-At-Avg ti 4
 Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2
 N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2

N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Jhānapaccayā

[Jhānamūlakay.]

Sj 7	V 1	Sp 3	At 7
Añ 3	I 7	Vpp 3	Avg 7
N 7	M 7		

Jhāna-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	An-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 3
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg 1	Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Maggapaccayā

[Maggamūlakay.]

H 4	N 3	Jh 7	Vpp 3
A 7	V 1	M 7	At 7
Sj 7	I 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Añ 3			

Maggā-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-I-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Magga-sahajāta- (continued)

N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7	N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Maggādhīpati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Magga-hetu-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 4	Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	

Magga-hetādhīpati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Sampayuttapaccayā [Sampayuttamūlakaṇ.]

H 3	Añ 3	V 1	At 3
A 3	N 3	Āh 3 ... pe ...	Avg 3
Sj 3	K 3	M 3	

Sampayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-

At-Avg ti 3 V-At-Avg ti 1.

Vippayuttapaccayā [Vippayuttamūlakaṇ.]

H 3	Añ 1	Pa 3	M 3
Ā 3	N 5	K 3	At 5
A 4	U 1	V 1	Avg 5
Sj 3	Pa 3	Āh 3 ... pe ...	

Vippayutta-

At-Avg ti 5	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
N-At-Avg ti 5	N-Pu-I-At-Avg ti 1
A-N-At-Avg ti 4	Sj-N-At-Avg ti 3
N-I-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti 1
Pa-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3	

[Atthimūlakay.]

Atthipaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	Pa 3	M 7
Ā 3	N 13	K 3	Sp 3
A 8	U 1	V 1	Vp 5
Sj 9	Pu 3	Āh 7 . . . pe . . .	Avg 13

[Pakiṇṇakay nāma imay.:-]

Atthi-

Avg ti 13	Vp-Avg ti 5	N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3
N-Avg ti 13	N-Vp-Avg ti 5	Ā-Pu-Avg ti 3
A-Avg ti 8	A-N-Vp-Avg ti 4	Ā-N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3
A-N-Avg ti 8	A-N-I-Vp-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti 1
Āh-Avg ti 7	Pa-Vp-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 1
I-Avg ti 7	Pu-Avg ti 3	N-Pu-I-Vp-Avg ti 1
N-I-Avg ti 7		

[Pakiṇṇakay nāma imay.]

Atthi-sahajāta-

N-Avg ti 9	Añ-N-Vp-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti 3	N-V-Avg ti 1	N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1
N-Vp-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1

[Natthimūlakay.]

Natthipaccayā

An 7	U 7	K 1
S 7	Ā 3	Vg 7

Natthi-anantara-samantara-upanissaya-

Vg ti 7	Ās-Vg ti 3	K-Vg ti 1.
---------	------------	------------

[Vigatamūlakay.]

Vigatapaccayā

An 7	U 7	K 1
S 7	Ās 3	Nat 7

Vigata-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-

Nat ti 7	Ās-Nat ti 3	K-Nat ti 1.
----------	-------------	-------------

[Avigatamūlakaya.]

H 7	N 13	V 1	M 7
Ā 3	U 1	Āh 7	Sp 3
A 8	Pu 3	I 7	Vp 5
Sj 9	Pa 3	Jh 7	At 13
Añ 3	K 7		

[Pakiṇṇakaya nāma :—]

Avigata-

At ti 13	Vp-At ti 5	N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3
N-At ti 13	N-Vp-At ti 5	Ā-Pu-At ti 3
A-At ti 8	A-N-Vp-At ti 4	Ā-N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3
A-N-At ti 8	N-I-Vp-At ti 3	Ā-A-U-Pu-At ti 1
Āh-At ti 7	Pa-Vp-At ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-At ti 1
I-At ti 7	Pu-At ti 3	N-Pu-I-Vp-At ti 1
N-I-At ti 7		

[Pakiṇṇakaya nāma :—]

Avigata-sahajāta-

N-At ti 9	N-Vp-At ti 3	Añ-N-V-Sp-At ti 1
Añ-N-At ti 3	Añ-N-Vp-At ti 1	N-V-Vp-At ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At ti 3	N-V-At ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vp-At ti 1

Pañhāvārassa anulomaganāṇā niṭṭhitā.

[Pañhāvārassa paccanīya-uddhāraṇa.¹]

Kusalo dhammo (a) kusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
 sahajāta-
 upanissaya-

} paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (b) akusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
 upanissaya-

} paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (c) avyākatassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
 [sahajāta-]
 upanissaya-
 pacchājāta
 kamma-

} paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (d) kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jata-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo (a) akusalassa dhammassa . . . (d) . . . (these correspond to (a)-(d) above, substituting kusalo for akusalo and v.v.).

¹ See below p. 191. Cf. *Comy.* hereon.

² K. omits.

Avyākato dhammo (a) avyākatassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa- saha-jāta- upanissaya- purejāta- paccāhājāta- āhāra- kamma-	}	paccayena paccayo.
---	---	--------------------

Avyākato dhammo (b) kusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa- upanissaya- purejāta-	}	paccayena paccayo.
---------------------------------------	---	--------------------

Avyākato dhammo (c) akusalassa dhammassa
(as for (b).)

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (a) . . .

sahajātāṃ, purejātāṃ;
 saha-jātāṃ, paccāhājātāṃ, āhāraṃ, indriyaṃ (c) . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (a) . . .
(as for (c) above.)

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (c) . . .
(as for (c) above.)

Pañhāvārassa paccaniya-uddhāraṇa¹

Na-H ² 15... pe...	Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 15... pe...	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 11	Na-M 15	Na-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Añ 11			

Na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 15 ... pe ... Na-Sj 11 ... pe ... (continue as above).
 Na-S 15

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15	Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 15... pe...	No-At 9
Na-An 15	Na-N 11	Na-M 15	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 11	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9

¹ K. omits this title. Cf. *P.T.S. Pali Dicty.*: uddhāraṇa = 'synopsis' in *Dps.* v. 37; SnA, 237. ² All as before in the locative case.

**Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-anan-
tarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā**

Na-Sj 11	Na-Pu 13	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 15
Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 15
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 15 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-U 13	Na-M 15		

**Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccaya na-adhipatipaccayā na-anan-
tarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajātapaccayā**

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pu 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-N 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-U 7	Na-Ās 11 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-At 9	No-Avg 9

As above, adding na-aññamaññipaccayā

Na-N 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-U 7	Na-Ās 11	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-Pu 11	... <i>pe</i> ...	No-At 9	No-Avg 9

As above, adding na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Ās 11 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-At 9	No-Vg 11
Na-Pu 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11	No-Avg 9
Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9		

As above, adding na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 5	No-At 2	No-Vg 5
Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Nat 5	No-Avg 2
Na-Ās 5 ... <i>pe</i> ...			

As above, adding na-purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5	

As above, adding na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-K 1	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-V 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 3	

As above, adding na-āsevanapaccayā na-kammapaccayā

Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1 ¹	No-Vg 1
Na-Āh 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 1	

As above, adding na-vipākāpaccayā na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā

Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Sp 1	No-Nat 1	

¹ K. has after this No-Atthiyā 1, No-Natthiyā, etc.

*As above, adding na-maggapaccayā na-sampayuttapaccayā na-vippa-
yuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā*

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1

Na-Sp 1

No-Nat 1

Na-M 1

Na-Vpp 1

No-Vg 1

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetu-mūlakaṇ nipphitaṇ.

Na-ārammanapaccayā [2. *Na-Ārammaṇa.*]

Na-H 15

Na-Añ 11

Na-Pa 15...*pe*...

No-At 9

Na-A 15

Na-N 11

Na-M 15

No-Nat 15

Na-An 15

Na-U 13

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 15

Na-S 15

Na-Pu 13

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

Na-Sj 11

Na-ārammanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-
sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11

Na-Pa 9

No-At 9

Na-N 11

Na-Ās 11...*pe*...

No-Nat 11

Na-U 7

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 11

Na-Pu 11

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

. . . *yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viithāretabbaṇ.*

*Na-adhipatipaccayā, na-anantarakapaccayā, na-samanantarakapaccayā
yathā hetumūlakaṇ.*

Na-sahajātapaccayā [6. *Na-sahajāta.*]

Na-H 11

Na-Pa 9

No-At 9

Na-Ā...*pe*...

Na-Ās 11...*pe*...

No-Nat 11

Na-S 11

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 11

Na-Añ 11...*pe*...

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

Na-Pu 11

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 11...*pe*...

Na-U 7

Na-Ās 11...*pe*...

(*omitting* Na-Sj)

Na-Pu 11

Na-Sp 11

Na-N 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Vpp 9... (*as in preceding*).

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ.*

[7. Na-aññamañña.]

Na-aññamaññapaccayā

Na-H 11 . . . pe . . .

(omitting No. 7)

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . pe . . .

(as in preceding).

Na-aññamaññapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . pe . . .

(omitting No. 7)

Na-N 11

Na-U 7

Na-Pu 11 . . . pe . . .

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . pe . . .

(as in preceding).

Na-annamannapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajāta-
paccayā

Na-N 11

Na-U 7

Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . pe . . .

(as in preceding).

. . . saṅkhiṭṭaṃ . . .

[8. Na-nissaya.]

Na-nissayapaccayā

Na-H 11 . . . pe . . .

(omitting No. 8)

Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .

(finish as in preceding).

Na-nissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . pe . . .

(omitting No. 8)

Na-Āñ 11

Na-U 5

Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . (as in preceding).

Na-nissaya paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā na-
upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5

Na-Pa 3

Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . .

Na-Sp 5

Na-Vpp 3

No-At 2

No-Nat 5

No-Vg 5

No-Avg 2

. . . saṅkhiṭṭaṃ . . .

[9. Na-upanissaya.]

Na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 15

Na-Ā 13

Na-A 15

Na-An 15

Na-S 15

Na-Sj 11

Na-Āñ 11

Na-N 11

Na-Pu 13

Na-Pa 15 . . . pe . . .

Na-M 15

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9

No-At 9

No-Nat 15

No-Vg 15

No-Avg 9

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 13	Na-Añ 7	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-An 13	Na-N 5	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 13
Na-S 13	Na-Pu 9	Na-Vpp 5 ¹	No-Avg 2
Na-Sj 7	Na-Pa 13... <i>pe</i> ...	No-At 2	

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 7	Na-Ās 7... <i>pe</i> ... ²	No-Nat 7
Na-N 5	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 7
Na-Pu 5	Na-Vpp 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Pa 5	No-At 2	

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

Na-N 5	Na-Ās 7... <i>pe</i> ... ³	No-At 2 . . .
Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 7	(as in preceding).
Na-Pa 5	Na-Vpp 3	

Na-upanissaya-paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5... <i>pe</i> ...	No-At 2	No-Avg 2

. . . *sankhittā* . . .**Na-purejātapaccayā** [10. *Na-purejāta.*]

Na-H 13... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 13... <i>pe</i> ...	No-At 9
Na-S 13	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-Sj 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 13
Na-Añ 11	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9
Na-N 11		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 13	Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 13
Na-An 13	Na-U 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 13
Na-S 13	Na-Pa 13... <i>pe</i> ...	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Añ 11	Na-M 13		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 11... <i>pe</i> ...	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-U 5	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11	

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Sp 11	
Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9	
Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-At 9... (as in preceding).	

¹ K. Na-Sp 13, Na-Vpp 7.² K. omits No. 14; B. inserts.³ B. omits No. 13; K. inserts.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pa 3	Na-Sp 5	No-At 2	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-Vpp 3	No-Nat 5	No-Avg 2

Na-pacchājātapaccayā [11. Na-pacchājāta.]

Na-H 15 . . . pe . . .	Na-N 9	Na-M 15	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 15	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 9	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Āñ 11	Na-Ās 15 . . . pe . . .	No-At 9	

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15 . . . pe . . .	Na-N 9	Na-M 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 11
Na-Sj 9	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9 . . .
Na-Āñ 11	Na-Ās 15 . . . pe . . .	(as in preceding).

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 3	No-At 2	No-Vg 3
Na-Ās 3 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Vpp 3		

. . . sankhittā . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā yathā hetupaccayā, evaṇ.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā [13. Na-kamma.]

Na-H 15 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9
Na-S 15	Na-Pa 15 . . . pe . . .	No-At 9
Na-Sj 11	(omitting No. 13)	No-Nat 15
Na-Āñ 11	Na-M 15	No-Vg 15
Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Avg 9
Na-U 15		

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15	Na-Pu 13	. . . sankhittā
. . . sankhittā	Na-Pa 15	No-Avg 9
Na-U 13		

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Pa 9	. . . sankhittā
Na-Pu 11	Na-Ās 11	No-Avg 9

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	(omitting No. 13)	Na-Vpp 1	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 1	Na-Sp 5	No-At 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . .			

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā
 Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting No. 13) . . . No-Vg 1
 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

[14. Na-vipākāpaccayā yathā hetumūlakaṇ, evaṇ.]

15. Na-āhāra.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 15 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Sj 11 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Pu 13
 Na-S 15 Na-U 11 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15 Na-U 13 No-Avg 9
 . . . *sankhittāṇ* *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11 Na-Pa 9 No-At 9
 Na-N 11 Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . . No-Nat 11
 Na-U 7 Na-Sp 11 No-Vg 11
 Na-Pu 11 Na-Vpp 9 No-Avg 9

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-U 5 Na-V 5 Na-Vpp 3
 Na-Pu 5 Na-I 3 No-At 2
 Na-Pa 3 Na-Jh 5 No-Nat 5
 Na-Ās 5 Na-M 5 No-Vg 5
 Na-K 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Avg 2

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 3 Na-I 5 No-At 2 No-Vg 3
 Na-K 1 Na-Jh 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Nat 3 No-Avg 2
 Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-kammapaccayā

Na-V 1 Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

[16. Na-indriya.]

Na-indriyapaccayā

Na-H 15 Na-Ā 15 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . No-Vg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-U 13 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-U 7	(<i>omitting</i> No. 16)	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Pu 11			

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-upanis-sayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Ās 5	Na-V 5	. . . <i>kātabbāṇ</i> . . .
Na-Pa 3	Na-K 5	Na-Āh 3	

Na-purejātapaccayā¹ na-pacchājātapaccayā²

Na-Ās 3	Na-Jh 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 3
Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-V 3	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-Āh 2		

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Jh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 1	

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-vipāka-paccayā na-jhānapaccayā . . . na-vippayuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

17, 18. *Na-jhānapaccayā, na-maggapaccayā, yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*

19. *Na-sampayuttapaccayā yathā aññamūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*

[20. *Na-vippayutta.*]
Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-hetuyā 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* No. 20) . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Pu 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Na-N 9	(<i>omitting</i> No. 20) ³
Na-U 5	No-Avg 9

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 3 Na-Pu 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9.

¹ So both B. and K.

² K. omits.

³ K. also omits Na-kamme nava.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā . . .
mūlakāṇ sankhittāṇ . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 3	Na-M 1	No-At 2	No-Vg 3
Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Ās 3	Na-Sp 3		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā . . .
mūlakāṇ sankhittāṇ . . . na-kammapaccayā na-vipākapaccayā
 na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

[21. *No-atthi.*]

No-atthipaccayā

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9 (*omitting No. 21*).

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-N 9 Na-U 2

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 2 Na-Pu 9 No-Avg 9.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā . . . *mūlakāṇ*
sankhittāṇ . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 2	No-Vg 2
Na-Ās 2	No-Nat 2	No-Avg 2 ¹
Na-V 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .		

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *mūlakāṇ sankhittāṇ* . . . na-
 āsevanapaccayā na-vipākapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā na-
 indriyapaccayā²

No-Avg 2.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-āsevana-
 paccayā na-vipākapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā³ na-vipayutta-
 paccayā

No-Nat 2 No-Vg 2.⁴

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā⁵ no-vigatapaccayā

No-Avg 2.

[22. *No-natthi.*]

No-natthipaccayā

Na-H 15 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

¹ K. *omits.* ² K. *adds* na-vippayuttapaccayā no-vigatapaccayā.

³ B. *adds* na-indriya°. ⁴ B. *adds* No-Avg 2. ⁵ *Sic* B. and K.

23. *No-natthiyā ca no-vigate ca na-hetupaccaya-sadisay.*

No-avigatapaccayā [24. *No-avigata.*]

Na-H 9 Na-Ā 9 Na-A 9 No-Vg 9.

No-avigatapaccayā no-atthipaccayasadisay.

Pañhāvārassa paccaniya-gaṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Hetupaccayā [1. *Hetu na-*.]

Na-Ā 7 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 7 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 7 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 7 ... <i>pe</i> ... ¹	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	(as above).
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamāñña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamāñña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-M 3	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... ²		

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-Añ 3		

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1 ³	Na-Vpp 1 ³	No-Vg 1
Na-Añ 1		

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamāñña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	(omitting Na-V)	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... ³		

¹ K. *omits* na-kamme and na-āhāre.

² K. *omits* na-pacohājāte.

³ K. *omits*.

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . Na-U 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 1 No-Vg 1 (*omitting the Nos. named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 1, etc. (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4 . . . pe . . . Na-U 4 . . . pe . . .² Na-Vpp 2

Na-S 4 Na-Jh 4 No-Nat 4

Na-Añ 2¹ Na-Sp 2 No-Vg 4

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*)

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya-indriya-³magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe⁴ . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe⁵ . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe⁶ . . . (*omitting as before*).

¹ K. has cattāri, but cf. Comy. hereon.

² K. omits na-kamme.

³ K. omits, and in the locatives also, with B., hence the first omission is probably an error.

⁴ K. omits na-kamme.

⁵ K. omits na-vippayutte.

⁶ K. omits na-āhāre.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe¹ . . . (omitting as before).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4	Na-Añ 2	Na-Sp 2	No-Nat 4
Na-An 4	Na-U 4 . . . pe . . .	Na-Vpp 2	No-Vg 4
Na-S 4	Na-Jh 4		

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe² . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe³ . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetumūlakaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

[2. Ārammaṇa na-.]

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 9 Na-A 9 . . . pe . . . No-Avg 9 (omitting only No. 2).

Ārammaṇādhipati-upanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 3, 9).

Ārammaṇa-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 10, 21, 24).

¹ K. omits na-samanantare, but inserts na-magge.

² K. omits na-vippayutte and no-natthiyā.

³ K. omits na-upanissaye and no-natthiyā.

Ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe¹ . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 8, 10, 20, 21, 24).

Ārammaṇādhīpati-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 3, 9, 10, 21, 24).

Ārammaṇādhīpati-nissaya upanissaya - purejāta - vippayutta - atthi -
avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, etc.).

Ārammaṇamūlakaṇ ñiṭṭhitāṇ.

[3. Adhīpati na-.]

Adhīpatipaccayā

Na-H 10	Na-Sj 7	Na-Pu 10 . . . pe . . .	No-At 7
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 8	Na-M 10	No-Nat 10
Na-A 10	Na-N 7	Na-Sp 8	No-Vg 10
Na-S 10	Na-U 7	Na-Vpp 7	No-Avg 7

Adhīpati-atthi avigatan ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 4 ³
Na-A 8	Na-N 1	Na-Ās 8 ² . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-S 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Adhīpati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 4	Na-Ās 8 ⁴ . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-A 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8
Na-S 8	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4 ⁵	

Adhīpati-nissaya vippayutta atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 4	Na-S 4	Na-Pu 3	
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 4 . . . pe . . .	
Na-A 4	Na-U 3	No-Vg 4 (omitting 20, 21, 24).	

Adhīpati ārammaṇūpanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting 3, 2, 9).

Adhīpati-ārammaṇūpanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting 3, 2, 9, 10, etc.⁶).

Adhīpati-ārammaṇa-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-
avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting 3, 2, 8, etc.⁷).

¹ K. inserts na-vippayutta.

² K. omits.

³ K. has tīpi.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ K. has 8.

⁶ K. also omits 15 and 20.

⁷ K. also omits 6.

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Na M 7

No-Nat 7

Na-Sp 3

Na-Vpp 3

No Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*¹).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati² - sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe*³ . . .

Na-Sp 3

No-Nat 7

Na-M 7

Na Vpp 3

No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - āhāra - indriya - sampayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*⁴).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - āhāra - indriya - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati - sahajāta - nissaya - vipāka - āhāra - indriya - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

¹ K. omits also 11. .

² B. omits this group.

³ K. omits 5, and gives 3 for Na-U.

⁴ K. omits also 18 and 20.

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> ¹ . . .	Na-Sp 3	No-Nat 7
Na-Jh 7	Na-Vpp 3 ²	No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - indriya - magga - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*³).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*)

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*⁴).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4	Na-Añ 2	Na-Sp 2 ⁷	No-Nat 4
Na-A 4	Na-U 4 . . . <i>pe</i> ⁸ . . .	Na-Vpp 2 ⁹	No-Vg 4
Na-S 4	Na-Jh 4 ⁶		

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, *etc.*⁹).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 7, *etc.*¹⁰).

¹ K. omits 2 and 5.

² K. omits.

³ K. omits also 2.

⁴ K. omits also 17.

⁵ Omitting 16 and 18.

⁶ K. omits.

⁷ K. has 4.

⁸ K. omits.

⁹ K. also omits 5 and 12.

¹⁰ K. omits also 17.

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta - nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga - vippayutta-
atthi-avigatan ti

Na-A 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, 8, etc.¹).

Adhipatimūlakāṇ niṭṭhitāṇ.

Anantarapaccayā [4. Anantara na-.]

Na-H 7	Na-Sj 7	Na-Pu 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 7	also 21 and 23).
Na-A 7	Na-N 7	

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting only 4, 5, 9, 22, 23, as above).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Anantaramūlakāṇ niṭṭhitāṇ.

Samanantarapaccayā [5. Samanantara na-.]

Na-H 7 . . . as in Anantaramūlakāṇ.

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-natthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).²

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Samanantaramūlakāṇ niṭṭhitāṇ.

Sahajātapaccayā [6. Sahajāta na-.]

Na-H 9 ³	Na-S 9 ⁴	Na-M 9	No-Nat 9
Na-Ā 9	Na-Añ 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 9
Na-A 9	Na-U 9 . . . pe . . .	Na-Vpp 3	

¹ K. omits also 12.

² K. has ekaṇ.

³ K. omits also Na-N 7, Na-V 7.

⁴ K. omits.

Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 9 . . . pe . . .

Na-U 9 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 9

Na-M 9

Na-Añ 5

Na-Sp 5 (*continue as above*).

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (*omitting the Paccayas above*).¹

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (*omitting the Paccayas above*).

Sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .²

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .³

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .³

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .⁴

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .⁵

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Sahajātamūlakaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Aññamañña-paccayā [7. *Aññamañña na-*.]

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (*omitting 6, 7, 8, 21, 24, and counting 1 to 18 (na-sampayutte)*).

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .⁶

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

¹ B. gives ekaṇ, not tīpi, after No. 19.

² The bracketed instructions to be taken as valid generally.

³ K. omits No. 11. ⁴ K. omits No. 15. ⁵ K. omits Nos. 5 and 11.

⁶ K. omits No. 20, and counts 1 to No. 22.

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .²

Aññamañña-mūlakaṇ ñiṭṭhitaṇ.

[8. *Nissaya na-*.]

Nissayapaccayā

Na-H 13... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Añ 7	Na-Pa 13... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 13	Na-U 13	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-Sj 3	Na-Pu 9	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 13

Nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 13... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 7
Na-S 13	Na-Pu 9	Na-Vpp 3 ³
Na-Sj 3	Na-Pa 13... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 13
Na-Añ 7	Na-M 13	No-Vg 13

Nissaya-adhipati-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 8... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 7	Na-Sp 4 ⁴
Na-S 8	Na-Pu 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Sj 1	Na-Pa 8... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 8
Na-Añ 4	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7... <i>pe</i> ... ⁵	Na-U 7... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7 ⁶
Na-Sj 1	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7

Nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Sj 3	Na-U 5	Na-Pa 5... <i>pe</i> ...
Na-S 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Pu 3	No-Vg 5

Nissaya-adhipati-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 4	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 3
Na-A 3	Na-Añ 4 ⁷	Na-Pa 4... <i>pe</i> ...
Na-A 4	Na-U 3	No-Vg 4
Na-S 4		

¹ K. omits No. 22.

² K. omits No. 9.

³ K. counts 7.

⁴ K. counts 3.

⁵ K. omits No. 3.

⁶ K. counts 3.

Nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .²

Nissaya-ārammaṇa-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-ārammanādhipati-upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-purejāta-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-U 9 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Vpp 3

Na-S 9

Na-M 9

No-Nat 9

Na-Añ 5

Na-Sp 5

No-Vg 9

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*counting 1 only for Na-Sp*).

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe*³ . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe*⁴ . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissayamūlakaṇaṇiṭṭhitaṇa.

¹ B. counts 1 for No. 6, not 3.

² K. omits No. 6.

³ K. counts 3 for No. 22.

⁴ K. substitutes vippayutta- for aññamañña-, with corresponding substitution in Paccayuppannas.

[9. *Upanissaya.*]

Upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipatī ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipatī-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipatī-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-natthi-avigatan² tiNa-H 7 . . . *pe*³ . . .Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-āsevana-natthi-avigatan² tiNa-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-kamma ti

Na-H 2 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-kamma-natthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissayamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[10. *Purejāta na.*]

Purejātapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . *omitting Nos. 21 and 24.*Purejāta⁴-atthi-avigatan tiNa-H 3 . . . *pe*⁵ . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*⁶ . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*⁷ . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .¹ K. *omits* Nos. 22 and 24.² K. *substitutes* Nos. 21, 23. But cf. the mūlakaṇ of Nos. 4 and 5, Paccayas *here present*.³ *Counting* 5 only for No. 12.⁴ K. *includes* vippayutta-.⁵ K. *omits* Na-Vpp; also No. 2.⁶ K. *omits* No. 2.⁷ K. *omits* No. 12.

Purejāta-ārammanādhīpati-upanissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Purejāta-ārammanādhīpati-nissaya-upanissaya¹-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Purejātamūlakāṇ ñiṭṭhitāṇ.

Pacchājātapaccayā [11. *Pacchājāta na-.*]

Na-H 3 . . . pe² . . .

Pacchājāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Pacchājātamūlakāṇ ñiṭṭhitāṇ.

Āsevanapaccayā [12. *Āsevana na-.*]

Na-H 3 . . . pe³ . . .

Āsevana-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-avigatan⁴ ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe⁵ . . .

Āsevanamūlakāṇ ñiṭṭhitāṇ.

Kammaṇapaccayā [13. *Kamma na-.*]

Na-H 7	Na-Añ 3	Na-I 7	No-At 2
Na-Ā 7	Na-N 2	Na-Jh 7	No-Nat 7
Na-A 7	Na-U 7 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 7	No-Vg 7
Na-S 7	Na-V 7	Na-Sp 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Sj 2	Na-Āh 2	Na-Vp 5 ⁶	

Kammūpanissayan ti

Na-H 2 . . . pe . . .

¹ K. omits, inserting it among Paccayuppannas.

² B. omits No. 20.

³ B. omits Nos. 4, 5, and 9, 22 and 23; K. omits only Nos. 21 and 24.

⁴ K. has atthi-avigatan ti. Cf. above, p. 210, n. 2.

⁵ B. ends with omitting Nos. 22, 23; K. omits Nos. 21, 24.

⁶ K. has 3.

Kamma-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-avigatan¹ ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H . . . pe . . .

Na-Sp 3

No-Nat 7

Na-M 7

Na-Vpp 3

No-Vg 7

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe² . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-, etc., adding No. 19

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Kammamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[14. Vipāka na-.]

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . omitting Nos. 6,³ 8, 21, 24.

Vipāka-, sahaajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Ha-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting also sampayutta-

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

¹ K. has atthi-avigatan ti. See above, p. 211, n. 4.

² B. counts 1 only for No. 19.

³ K. includes No. 6.

Vipāka-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Vipākamūlakaṇṇaṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

15. Āhāra na-.

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 7 . . . pe¹ . . .

Āh-At-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-N-At-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . count-
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .²

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-N-Vp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .³

Āh-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-At-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . count-
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .⁴

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-V-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-V-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-V-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .⁵

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . count-
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .⁴

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Āh-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .⁵

Āh-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

¹ B. counts 1 for No. 6, and 3 for No. 19. ² B. counts 1 for No. 19.

³ K. here drops for one group only the number after each Paccayuppanna.

⁴ B. counts 1 for No. 19.

⁵ B. omits No. 7.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . ¹

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . ²

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Ā-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *count-*
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-A-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . ³

Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āhāramūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Indriyapaccayā

16. *Indriya na-.*

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-S 7

Na-Sj 1

Na-Añ 3

Na-N 1

Na-U 7⁴ . . . *pe* . . .

Na-M 7

Na-Sp 3

Na-Vpp 3

No-Nat 7

No-Vg 7

Indriya-atthi-avigatan ti
. . . *as in foregoing.*

I-N-At-Avg ti
. . . *as in foregoing.*

I-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . ⁵

I-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *count-*
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

I-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe*⁶ . . .

¹ K. omits Nos. 5, 9, 10.

² B. omits No. 11.

³ K. counts 3 for No. 2. ⁴ K. counts 1. ⁵ B. counts 1 for No. 6.

⁶ Here at length the text begins to excise with sankhittaṇ.

I-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹
 I-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Jh-Vpp At Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Āh At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti.
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-²N-V-Āh At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. omits this group.² K. inserts No. 7.

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-Āh At-Āvg ti
Na H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 4 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 4 . . . *pe* . . .²

I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Indriyamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

17. Jhāna na-

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . counting 3 for Nos. 7, 10, 20.³

Jhāna-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . No-Vg 7.

¹ K. omits this group.

² Counting 2 for Nos. 7, 10, 20.

³ B. omits Nos. 6 and 8.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jh-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhānamūlakag niṭṭhitag.

18. Magga na..

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 7.¹

Magga-sahajāta-

- | | |
|---|-------------------------|
| (1) N-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>sankhittay</i> . . . No-Vg 7. | |
| (2) Añ-N-At-Avg ti | |
| (3) Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (4) N-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (5) N-V-At-Avg ti | |
| (6) Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (7) Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (8) N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (9) Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (10) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7. | |
| (11) Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti | |
| (12) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (13) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (14) N-V-I-At-Avg ti | |
| (15) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (16) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (17) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (18) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (19) N-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7. | |
| (20) Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti | |
| (21) Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (22) N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (23) N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti | |
| (24) Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (25) Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (26) N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (27) Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (28) N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7. | |
| (29) Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti | |
| (30) Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (31) N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (32) N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti | |
| (33) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (34) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (35) N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (36) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |

¹ Omitting na-magge, natthiyā, and no-avigate, according to K.; but na-sahajāte and na-nissaye also, according to B.

Maggā-adhihati-sahajāta

- (1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
 (2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (4) N-V-I-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti }

Magga-hetu-sahajāta

- (1) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 2 . . . No-Vg 2.
 (2) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (3) N-V-I-At-Avg ti }
 (4) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti }
 (6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (7) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }

Magga-hetu-adhipati-sahajāta

- (1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . No-Vg 4.
 (2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-Ā 2 . . . No-Vg 2.
 (3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (4) N-I-At-Avg ti } Na-Ā 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti }
 (6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }

Maggamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, in K., Na-Sp, Nat, No-Avg; in B., beside these, also Na-Sj, Na-Añ, Na-N.*)

Sampayutta-sahajāta

Añ-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . *sankhittay* . . . No-Vg 3.
 Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Sampayuttamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Vipayuttapaccayā

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*omitting Na-Vpp, Nat, No-Avg¹.*)

(1) Viprayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving 3, not 5, to Nos. 8 and 10, and omitting Na-Vpp, and 21, 24.*)

(2) Viprayutta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving as above, but omitting also Na-N.*)

¹ B. has *tiṇi*, not *pañca*, after Nos. 6 and 8.

- (3) Vippayutta-adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 4 . . . No-Vg 4 (*but giving 1 to No. 6, and 3 to Nos. 9, 10; omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above*).
- 4) Vippayutta-nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*but giving 1 to No. 6; omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above*).
- (5) Vippayutta-pacchājāta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting the 4 Paccayas stated above*).
- (6) Vippayutta-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (7) Vippayutta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (8) Vippayutta-ārammaṇa-adhipati-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (9) Vippayutta-nissaya-purejāta-indriya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (10) Vippayutta-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
- (11) Vippayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (12) Vippayutta-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (13) Vippayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Vippayuttamūlaṇ.

Atthipaccayā

Na-H 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-N 7	Na-Sp 7
Na-S 13	Na-U 13	Na-Vpp 5
Na-Sj 7	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 13
Na-An 7	Na-M 13	No-Vg 13

Atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 13 . . . *as above, but giving 7 to Na-S.*²

¹ The Siamese ed. gives these 13 combinations (ghaṭṭanāni) in a somewhat different order, but the numbers given to the negatives agree throughout with those in the Burmese.

² K. counts 13 for Na-Sp.

Atthi-N-Avg ti

Na-H 13 . . . *so throughout, but giving 3 only to Nos. 6, 7, 20, and 7 to No. 19.*¹

Atthi-A-Avg ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4
Na-Ā 7	Na-An 4	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 4
Na-An 8	Na-N 1	. . . <i>pe</i> . .	No-Nat 8
Na-S 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Atthi-A-N-Avg ti

*as above, but omitting Na-N.*²

Atthi-Āh-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Āñ 3	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-S 7	Na-N 1	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7
Na-Sj 1	Na-U 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 3	

Atthi-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *as above.*

Atthi-N-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *as above, omitting also Na-N.*

Atthi-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5, *but giving 3 only to Nos. 8, 10.*

Atthi-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . *but, in giving 3 only, take Nos. 6, 10.*

Atthi-A-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 4	Na-Sj 1	Na-U 3	Na-Pa 4 . . .
Na-Ā 3	Na-Āñ 4	Na-Pu 3	No-Vg 4
Na-An 4			

Atthi-N-I-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Āñ 3 . . .
Na-S 3	No-Vg 3 (<i>omitting the 5 Paṇḍayas stated above.</i>)
Na-Sj 1	

Atthi-Pa-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.

Atthi-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. counts 3 also for No. 2.

² K. counts 3 only for No. 20.

Atthi-Ā-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-Ā-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti

Atthi-Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-I-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-Avg ti

Na-H 9 . . . No-Vg 9 (giving 5 to Nos. 7, 19, and 3 to 20).

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Avg ti¹

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti } Na-H 3.

Atthi-Sj-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-V-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-Sj-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthimūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Natthipaccayā

Na-H 7.

Vigatapaccayā

Na-H 7.

} anantarapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

Avigatapaccayā na-hetuyā terasā . . . yañhā atthipaccayo vitthārito
evaṇ avigatapaccayo vitthāretabbo.

Pañhavārassa anulomapaccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 9

Sj 9

Pu 3

V 1

Sp 3

Nat 7

A 10

Añ 3

Pa 3

Āh 7

Vpp 5

Vg 7

An 7

N 13

Ās 3

. . . pe . . .

At 13

Avg 13²

S 7

U 9

K 7

M 7

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7

Añ 3

Pa 3

Āh 7 . . . pe . . .

At 13

An 7

N 13

Ās 3

M 7

Nat 7

S 7

U 9

K 7

Sp 3

Vg 7

Sj 9

Pu 3

V 1

Vpp 5

Avg 13

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7

S 7

Sj 9

Añ 3 . . . as above.

¹ B. counts 1 only for Na-Sp.

² K. Sattarasa.

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa - na - adhipati - na - anantara - na - samanantara-
paccayā

Sj 9 Añ 3 . . . as above.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . as above, adding na-sahajātapaccayā

Añ 3	Pu 3	Āh 1	At 7
N 3	Pa 3	I 1	Avg 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . as above, adding na-aññamaññapaccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittā . . . (adding) na-nissayapaccayā

U 9	K 2	Vpp 3
Pu 3 ¹	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

Na-hetupaccayā . . . mūlakā sankhittā . . . na-purejātapaccayā

Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 5
K 2	I 1	At 5	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

K 2	Āh 1	I 1	At 1 ²	Avg 1 ²
-----	------	-----	-------------------	--------------------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-āhārapaccayā

I 1	At 1	Avg 1.
-----	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā (omitting 16, 21)

I 1	At 1	Avg 1.
-----	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-vipāka-na-indriyapaccayā

Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā . . .³ na-vippayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayā

Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	------	--------

Na-hetumūlakā.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	V 1	Sp 3	Nat 7
A 7	Añ 3	Pa 3	Āh 7	Vpp 5	Vg 7
An 7	N 13	Ās 3	... pe ...	At 13	Avg 13
S 7	U 9	K 7	M 7		

Na ārammaṇapaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-ārammaṇamūlakā.

¹ B. omits.

² K. tñi.

³ K. includes, B. omits na-indriya-.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . *yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ viṭṭhāretabbāṇ.*

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā

H 7	Āh 3	Pa 3	Āh 7...pe...	Vpp 5
Ā 9	N 13	K 7	M 7	At 13
A 9 ¹	U 9	V 1	Sp 3	Avg 13
Sj 9	Pu 3			

Na-samanantara-na-hetu-na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	Ās 3 ²	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7
U 9	Pa 3	K 2	I 1	At 7	

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-sahajātapaccayā

Ā 9	N 3...pe...	I 1	Nat 7 ³
A 7	Ās 3	Vpp 5	Vg 7 ³
An 7	K 2	At 7	Avg 7
S 7	Āh 1		

Na-sahajāta-na-hetū- . . . na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7	U 9	Ās 3	I 1	At 7...pe..
S 7	Pu 3	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
N 3	Pa 3	Āh 1		

Na-sahajāta-na-hetū- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

U 3	K 2	Vpp 3
Pu 3 ⁴	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-aññamañña-paccayā

H 3	An 7	N 7	K 3	M 3
Ā 9	S 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5
A 8	Sj 5	Pu 3...pe...	Āh 3...pe...	At 7...pe...

Na-aññamañña-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3	N 7	K 3	M 3
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5
S 7	Pu 3...pe...	Āh 3...pe...	At 7...pe...
Sj 5			

Na-aññamañña-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	K 2	I 1	At 7
U 9	Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

¹ K. *dasa*.

² B. *omits*.

³ K. *omits*.

⁴ B. *nava*.

Na-nissayapaccayā

Ā 9	U 9	Ās 3	I 1
A 7	Pu 3	K 2	Vpp 3
An 7	Pa 3	Āh 1	At 7...pe...
S 7			

Na-nissaya-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7	Pa 3	Āh 1	At 5	Vg 7
S 7	Ās 3	I 1	Nat 7	Avg 5 ¹
U 9	K 2	Vpp 3		

Na-nissaya-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

U 9	K 2	I 1	At 5
Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 3

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-upanissayapaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3
Ā 9	N 13	V 1	Vpp 5
A 7	Pu 3	Āh 7...pe...	At 13
Sj 9	Pa 3	M 7	Avg 13

Na-upanissaya-na-hetu- . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

N 3	K 2	Vpp 5
Pu 3	Āh 1	At 7
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 7

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Ās 3	...pe...	At 9
Ā 9	Añ 3	K 7	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 9	V 1	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	Āh 7	Vpp 3	Avg 9
S 7	Pa 3			

Na-purejāta-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7	N 9	V 1	Vpp 3
An 7	U 9	Āh 7	At 9
S 7	Pa 3	...pe...	Nat 7
Sj 9	Ās 3	M 7	Vg 7
Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-purejāta-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 9 ²	K 2	Vpp 3
U 9	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

. . . sankhittay . . .

¹ K. satta.² B. omits.

Na-pacchājjātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Ah 7... <i>pe...</i>	At 13
Ā 9	Añ 3	Ās 3	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 13	K 7	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 7				

Na-pacchājjāta-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	K 2	Vpp 3
U 9	Āh 1	At 3
Pu 3	I 1	Avg 3

Na-pacchājjāta-na-hetu- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

U 9	Āh 1	At 1
K 2	I 1	Avg 1

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Ah 7... <i>pe...</i>	At 13
Ā 9	Añ 3	Pa 3	M 7	Nat 5
A 10	N 13	K 7	Sp 3	Vg 5
An 5	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 5 ¹				

Na-āsevana-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	K 2	I 1	At 7
U 9	Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-kammapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Āh 7... <i>pe...</i>	At 13
Ā 9	Añ 3	Pa 3	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 13	Ās 3	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 7				

Na-kamma-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3 . . . (*as under na-āsevanapaccayā, omitting K 2*).. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 7 . . . (*yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ*) . . . Avg 13.

Na-āhārapaccayā

H 7 . . . (*as under na-kammapaccayā, but omitting Āh 7 and inserting K 2*).

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetu- . . . na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7 S 7 Añ 3 U 9 . . . *pe* . . . (as under na-
An 7 Sj 9 N 13 kamma- . . . paccayā).

Na-āhāra-na-hetu- . . . *sankhittāṇ* (omitting na-indriya-) . . . na-
vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Avg 13.

Na-indriya-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakaṇ sankhittāṇ* . . . na-vipāka-, na-
jhāna- . . . na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

K 7 . . . *pañhā yathā hetumūlake* . . . *sankhittāṇ*.

Na-jhānapaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . *sankhittāṇ; yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ; na-jhāna-
mūlakaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ*.

Na-maggapaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . (*yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthā-
retabbāṇ*).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 3	Sj 5	Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 5
A 8	Añ 1	K 3	At 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 7	N 7	V 1	Avg 7
S 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3 An 7 S 7 . . . *pe*¹ . . . (as above).

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	V _I p 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakaṇ sankhittāṇ* . . . na-nissaya-
paccayā

U 9	K 2	I 1	At 5
Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 5

Na sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . na-purejāta-paccayā

Pa 3 . . . (as above).

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

¹ K. has Sj 7 here.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3	Sj 3	Ās 3	At 5
Ā 9	Añ 3	K 5	Nat 7
A 7	N 3	V 1	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 5
S 7	Pu 3	Sp 3	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3	Añ 3	K 5	Nat 7
An 7	N 3	V 1	Vg 7
S 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 3
Sj 3	Ās 3	At 3	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā

Sj 3	U 9	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .
Añ 3	K 5	Avg 3
N 3	V 1	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . na-sahajāta-paccayā nu-affāmañña-paccayā¹

N 3	K 2	I 1	Avg 1
U 9	Āh 1	At 1	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . .² na-upanissaya-paccayā

K 2 Āh 1 . . . (as above).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . sankhittā . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Āh 1 . . . (as above).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-āhāra-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-āhāra-paccayā . . . na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-vipāka-, na-indriya-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-indriya-, na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-atthipaccayā

Ā 9	An 7	U 9	K 2	Vig 7
A 7	S 7	Ās 3	Nat 7	

¹ K. omits.

² K. makes same omission.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

An 7 S 7 . . . (*as above*).¹

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā

U 9 K 2.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . .² no-avigata-paccayā

K 2.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . no-avigatapaccayā

U 9.

No-natthipaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Avg 13 (*yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viññāretabbāṇ*).

No-avigatapaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Avg 13.

No-avigatapaccayā

Ā 9 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Nat 7, Vg 7 (*yathā no-atthimūlakaṇ evaṇ viññāretabbāṇ*).

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānulomaṇ.

KUSALATTIKAṆ NITTĪTITAṆ.

¹ K. gives 3 to kamme.

² Omitting kamme and atthiyā.

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY

(Continued)

KUSALATTIKAPATṬHĀNASSA VAṆṆANĀ

Evaṇ anulomapatṭhānādisu tikapatṭhānādivasena catuvīsati samantapatṭhānasamodhāne patṭhānamahāpakaraṇe ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaṇ tikapatṭhānaṇ dukapatṭhānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapatṭhānan ti vuttaṇ, te anamāsivā yesaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena te tikādayo vibhattā, te paccaye eva tāva iminā mātikanikkhepa-paccayavibhanga-sankhātena vārena uddesato ca niddesato ca dassetvā, idāni ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaṇ tikapatṭhānaṇ, dukapatṭhānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapatṭhānan ti vuttaṇ, te tikādayo imesaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena vitthāretvā dassetuṇ ekekaṇ tikadukaṇ nissāya sattahi mahāvārehi desanā katā.

Tesaṇ imāni nāmāni Paṭiccavāro, Sahajātavāro, Paccayavāro, Nissayavāro, Saṇsatṭhavāro, Sampayuttavāro, Pañhavāro ti.

Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ paṭiccābhidhānavasena vutto Paṭiccavāro nāma.¹ *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ sahapātābhidhānavasena vutto Sahajātavāro nāma. So purimena Paṭiccavārena atthato ninnākaraṇo. Paṭiccābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sahajātābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu rūpārūpa-dhammavasena² paccayā ceva paccayuppannadhammā ca veditabbā. Te ca kho sahajātā va, na purejāta-pacchājātā labbhanti. *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ paccayābhidhānavasena vutto pana Paccayavāro nāma.

¹ Above, p. 73 ff.

² S. °dhammānaṇ vasena.

So pi purimavāradvayaṇ viya rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva veditabbo. Paccayo pan' ettha purejāto pi labbhati. Ayam assa purimavāradvayato viseso. Tad-anantaro kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo ti evaṇ nissayābhidhānavasena vutto Nissayavāro nāma. So purimena Paccayavārena atthato ninnākaraṇo. Paccayābhidhānavasena bujghanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, nissayābhidhānavasena bujghanakānaṇ vasena dutiyo.

Tato paraṇ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsattho kusalo dhammo ti evaṇ saṇsatthābhidhānavasena vutto Saṇsatthavāro nāma. Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayuttābhidhānavasena vutto Sampayuttavāro nāma. So purimena Saṇsatthavārena atthato ninnānākaraṇo. Saṇsatthābhidhānavasena bujghanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sampayuttābhidhānavasena bujghanakānaṇ¹ vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu arūpadhammavasen' eva paccayā paccayuppannā ca veditabbā. Sattamavāre pana yasmā kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo ti ādinā nayena te te pañhe uddharitvā puna kusalo² hetusampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ ti ādinā nayena sabbe pi te pañhā nijjaṭṭa nigguna³ katvā vibhattā, tasmā so vāro pañhānaṇ sādhukaṇ vibhattattā Pañhavāro tveva sankhyaṇ gato. Rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva pan' ettha paccayā pi paccayuppannā pi veditabbā.

Tattha yo tāva etesaṇ⁴ sabbapaṭhamo Paṭiccavāro nāma, so uddesato niddesato ca duvidho hoti. Tattha uddesavāro paṭhamo Pucchāvāro ti pi vuccati. Paṇṇattivāro ti pi tass' eva nāmaṇ. So hi kusalādayo paṭicca kusalādīnaṇ hetupaccayādi-vasena uddiṭṭhattā Uddesavāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādi vasena kusalādīnaṇ uppattiyā pucchitattā Pucchāvāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādivasena kusalādīnaṇ uppattiyā paññatitattā Paṇṇattivāro ti pi vutto.

Tattha siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ti parikappapucchā.⁵ Ayaṇ h' ettha attho: yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā, kiṇ⁶ so

¹ Bm. omīta.

² Bm. kusalā.

³ B. niggumbā.

⁴ Bm. esa.

⁵ Atove, p. 69.

⁶ S. omīta.

kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca siyā ti; athavā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya, so hetupaccayā siyā ti ayam ettha attho. Tattha paṭi ti sadisatte vattati. Sadisapuggalo hi paṭipuggalo sadisabhāgo ca paṭibhāgo ti vuccati. Iccā ti gamanussukkavacanam etaṇ. Ubhayaṇ ekato katvā paṭiccā ti paṭigantvā sah' uppattisankhātena sadisabhāvena patvā ekato uppattibhāvaṇ upagantvā ti vuttaṇ hoti. *Kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ sah' uppattibhāvena *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti pucchati, athavā *paṭiccā* ti paccayaṇ katvā taṇ pana paccayakaranaṇ purejāte pi paccaye labbhati sahaajāte pi. Idha sahaajātaṇ adhippetāṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

Tattha kiñcāpi sahaajātavasena kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo natthi, imasmiṇ pana pucchāvāre yam pi vissajjiyamānaṇ atthato labbhati, yam pi na labbhati, taṇ sabbaṇ pucchāvasena uddhaṭaṇ. Parato pana vissajjane yaṇ na labbhati, taṇ pahāya, yaṇ labbhati tad-eva vissajjitaṇ.

Evam ettha pucchānaṇ atthaṇ ceva pucchāgatañ ca ñatvā, idāni gāṇanavasena pucchāparicchedo veditabbo. Ettha hi *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā* ti kusalaṇ padaṇ ādiṇ katvā kusalākusalāvyākātāntā tisso pucchā; puna tad ev' ādiṇ katvā kusalāvyākātādivasena dukappabhedantā tisso; puna tad-ev' ādiṇ katvā tikantā ca ekā. Evaṇ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā ti kusalādikā satta pucchā. Tathā akusalādikā tathā avyākātādikā, tathā kusalāvyākātādikā, akusalāvyākātādikā, kusalākusalādikā, kusalākusalāvyākātādikā ti sabba pi sattannaṇ sattakānaṇ vasena kusalattikaṇ nissāya hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsaṇ pucchā.

Tattha ekamūla-ekāvasānā nava, ekamūla-dukāvasānā nava, ekamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, dukamūla-ekāvasānā nava, dukamūla-dukāvasānā nava, dukamūla tikāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-ekāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, tika-mūla-tikāvasānā¹ ekā ti evam etā mūlāvasānavasena² pi veditabbo.

¹ Bm. omits last two clauses.

² Bm. omits avasāna.

Yathā ca hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsa, ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi tath' evā ti sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu.

Sahassam ekañ ca sataṇ, cha sattati punāparā pucchā sampiṇḍitā honti nayamhi ekamūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti dukamūlakanayo āraddho. Tattha hetārammaṇaduko . . . *pe* . . . hetu-avigataduko ti hetupaccayena saddhiṇ tevīsati dukā honti. Tesu hetupaccayo viya hetārammaṇaduko pi ekūnapaññāsa pucchā. Tāsu pāliyaṇ dve yeva dassitā. Yathā ca hetārammaṇaduke ekūnapaññāsaṇ, tathā hetādhipatidukādisu pi. Tattha paṭhamapucchāvasena hetādhipatiduko, hetānantaraduko, hetusamanantaraduko ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duke dassetvā pariyosāne hetu-avigataduko dassito. Sesaṇ sankhittaṇ. Pucchāparicchedo pan' ettha evaṇ veditabbo.

Sahassam ekañ ca sataṇ, satta vīsatiṃ eva ca dukesu tevīsatiyā pucchā honti dumūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā* ti timūlakanayo āraddho. Tattha hetārammaṇadukena saddhiṇ adhipatipaccayādisu bāvīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanā vasena bāvīsati tikā honti. Tesu paṭhamapucchā vasena paṭhamattikañ ca dutiyattikañ ca dassetvā pariyosānatiko dassito. Sesaṇ sankhittaṇ. Yathā pana dukesu, evaṇ tikesu pi ekamekasmiṇ tike ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā sabbesu pi vīsatiyā tikesu.

Sahassam ekaṇ pucchānaṇ aṭṭha-sattatiṃ eva ca pucchāgāṇanato honti nayamhi tikamūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti catumūlakanayo āraddho. Tattha paṭhamattikena saddhiṇ anantarapaccayādisu ekavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekavīsati catukkā honti. Tesu dve catukke dassetvā, sesaṇ sankhittaṇ. Idhāpi ekamekasmiṇ catukke ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā sabbesu pi ekavīsatiyā catukkesu.

Sahassam ekaṇ pucchānaṇ ekūnatiṇsa cā parā¹ parā pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi catumūlake.

¹ Bm. punā° for cā°.

Tato paraṇ pañcamūlakaṇ ādiṇ katvā yāva sabbamūlakā-desanā katā. Uttari vattabbaṇ¹ sankhipitvā heṭṭhā vuttaṇ ca uttari² vattabbaṇ ca³ ekato katvā pāliyaṇ ekamūlakaṇ dumūlakaṇ timūlakaṇ catumūlakaṇ pañcamūlakaṇ⁴ sabbamūlakaṇ asammūyhante na vitthāretabban ti nayo dassito.

Tattha ekamūlakādisu yaṇ vattabbaṇ, taṇ vuttam eva. Pañcamūlake pana paṭhamacatukkena saddhiṇ samanantara-paccayādisu samavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena samavīsati-paccayā⁵ honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsa katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānaṇ asītiṇ ca punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi pañcamūlake.

Chamūlake paṭhamapañcakena saddhiṇ sahaajātapaccayādisu ekūnavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekūnavīsati chakkā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānaṇ ekatiṇsa tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi chakkamūlake.

Sattamūlake paṭhamacatukkena saddhiṇ aññamañña-paccayādisu aṭṭhārasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena aṭṭhārasa sattakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni aṭṭha pucchānaṇ dvāsīti ca⁶ tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi satta mūlake.

Aṭṭhamūlake paṭhamasattakena saddhiṇ nissaya⁷ paccayādisu sattarasu⁷ paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena sattarasa aṭṭhakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni aṭṭhapucchānaṇ tettiṇsā ca tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi aṭṭhamūlake.

Navamūlake paṭhama-aṭṭhakena saddhiṇ upanissaya⁸ paccayādisu solāsasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena solāsa navakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni satta pucchānaṇ caturāsīti tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi nava⁹ mūlake.

¹ S. taṇ sabbāṇ.

² Bm. vattabbacca.

³ S. viśatikā honti, samavīsati pañcakaṇ honti.

⁴ S. dvāvīsati.

⁵ S. upari vuttaṇ ca.

⁶ Bm. omīṭṭa.

⁷ S. sattasū.

⁸ Bm. pana.

Dasamūlake paṭhamanavakena saddhiṃ purejātapaccayādisu pannarasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena pannarasa dasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni sattapucchānaṃ pañca-tiṇsa tato parā pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi dasamūlake.

Ekādasamūlake paṭhamadasakena saddhiṃ pacchājātapaccayādisu cuddasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cuddasa ekādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaṃ chalāsīti tato parā nayamhi pucchā ganitā ekādasakamūlake.

Dvādasamūlake paṭhama-ekādasakena saddhiṃ āsevana-paccayādisu terasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena terasa dvādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaṃ sattatiṇsa tato parā pucchā gāṇanato honti naye dvādasamūlake.

Terasamūlake paṭhamadvādasakena saddhiṃ kamma-paccayādisu dvādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dvādasamūlake terasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni pañcapucchānaṃ aṭṭhāsīti punā parā pucchā gāṇanato honti naye terasamūlake.

Cuddasamūlake paṭhamaterasakena saddhiṃ vipākapaccayādisu ekādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekādasamūlake cuddasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni¹ pañcapucchānaṃ tiṇsa v'ātha² na vā parā pucchā gāṇanato honti naye cuddasamūlake.

Pannarasamūlake paṭhamacuddasakena saddhiṃ āhārapaccayādisu dasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena pannarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni³ cattāri pucchānaṃ navuti ca tato parā pucchā gāṇanato honti naye pannarasamūlake.

Solasamūlake paṭhamapannarasakena saddhiṃ indriyapaccayādisu navasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena

¹ S. Satā.

² B. cā° for vā°.

nava soḷasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni¹ cattāri cattālīs' ekā ceva punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye soḷasa mūlake.

Sattarasamūlake paṭhamasoḷasakena saddhiṃ jhānapaccayādisu atṭhasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena atṭha sattarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni tiṇi pucchānaṃ navuti ceva² punā parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye sattarasamūlake.

Atṭhārasamūlake paṭhamasattarasakena saddhiṃ maggapaccayādisu sattasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena satta atṭhārasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni tiṇi pucchānaṃ tecattālīsam eva ca
pucchā gaṇanato³ honti naye atṭhārasa mūlake.

Ekūnavīsati-mūlake paṭhamatṭhārasakena saddhiṃ sampayuttapaccayādisu chasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cha ekūnavīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ⁴ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Dve satā navuti ceva catasso ca punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye ekūnavīsatike.

Visati-mūlake paṭhama-ekūnavīsatikena saddhiṃ vippayuttapaccayādisu pañcasu paccayesu ekamekasmiṃ⁵ yojanāvasena pañcavīsati honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Dve satā honti pucchānaṃ cattālīsā ca pañca ca
pucchā gaṇanato etā⁶ naye vīsati-mūlake.

Ekavīsati-mūlake paṭhamavīsatikena saddhiṃ atthipaccayādisu catusu paccayesu ekamekassa⁷ yojanāvasena cattāro ekavīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Sataṃ⁸ channavuti ceva pucchā honti sampiṇḍitā
gaṇitā lakkhaṇaññūhi ekavīsatike naye.

Dvāvīsati-mūlake paṭhama-ekavīsatikena saddhiṃ natthipaccayādisu tisu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena tayo dvāvīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cattālīsādhikaṃ sataṃ satta ceva punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye dvāvīsati-mūlake.

¹ S. Satā.

² Bm. dve for ceva.

³ Bm. gaṇana.

⁴ So S. and B.

⁵ B. ekamekassa.

⁶ B. honti, as above, not etā.

⁷ So S. and B.

⁸ S. Satta.

Tevīsatimūlake paṭhamadvāvisatikena saddhiṃ dvīsu viga-tāvīgatapaccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dve tevīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Aṭṭha-navutim ev' idha pucchā gaṇanato matā
nayamhi tevīsatim ete vīsatimūlake.

Catuvīsatimūlake pana sabbapaccayānaṃ samodhāna-vasena veditabbo. Ten' eva sabbamūlako ti vutto. Tattha ekūnapaññāsam eva pucchā honti ti sabbā p' etā hetu-paccayapadam eva gahetvā ekamūlakādinaṃ sabbamūlaka-pariyosānaṃ vasena satthārā devaparisatiṃ vitthārato vibhattā pucchā idha sankhepena dassitā. Tāsaṃ pana sabbāsam pi ayaṃ gaṇanāpiṇḍo, ekamūlakanayasmiṃ hi ekādasa satāni chasattati ca pucchā āgatā. Hetupaccaya-naye ten' eva mūlakena ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā imasmiṃ hetu-paccayamūlake gahetabbā; sesā sesapaccayamūlakesu pak-hipitabbā.¹ Dukamūlake² sattavīsatī ekādasa satāni; timū-lake sahaṣsaṃ aṭṭhasattati ca; catumūlake sahaṣsaṃ ekūna-tiṃsaṃ ca; pañcamūlake asītādhikāni navasatāni; chamūlake ekatiṃsāni nava satāni; sattamūlake dvāsītāni aṭṭha satāni; aṭṭhamūlake tettiṃsāni aṭṭha satāni; navamūlake caturāsī-tāni satta satāni; dasamūlake pañcatiṃsāni satta satāni; ekādasamūlake chāsītāni cha satāni; dvādasamūlake satta tiṃsāni cha satāni; terasamūlake aṭṭhāsītāni pañca satāni; cuddasamūlake ekūnacattālīsāni pañca satāni; pannarasa-mūlake navutāni cattālīsa satāni; solasamūlake ekacattālīsa satāni; sattarasamūlake dvānavutāni tiṃi satāni; aṭṭhārasa-mūlake tecattālīsāni tiṃi satāni; ekūnavīsatimūlake catuna-vutāni dve satāni; vīsatimūlake pañcacattālīsāni dve satāni; ekavīsatimūlake channavutaṃ sataṃ; dvāvīsatimūlake satta-cattālīsasataṃ; tevīsatimūlake aṭṭhanavutī; sabbamūlake ekū-napaññāsā ti evaṃ hetupadaṃ ādiṃ katvā vibhattesu ekamūla-kādisu:

Cuddas' eva sahaṣṣāni puna sattasatāni ca
pucchā hetupadass' eva ekamūlādibhedato ti.

Evaṃ hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā ekamūlakato paṭṭhāya yāva sabbamūlakanayā pucchābhedaṃ dassetvā idāni ārammaṇa-paccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā dassetuṃ *siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca*

¹ S. omits sentence.

² B. Dumūlake.

*kusalo dhammo uppaṭṭheyya ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ti*¹ ādim āha.

Tattha ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ti ettāvatā ārammaṇapaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā hetupaccayapariyosāno ekamūlakānayo dassito. Tato paraṇ ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā ti dukamūlakaṇ āradḍhaṇ.

Tattha imaṇ paṭhamaṇ dukaṇ ceva ārammaṇāvigatadukaṇ ca dassetvā sesaṇ sankhittaṇ. *Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ayaṇ osānaduko pi na dassito. Sace pana katthaci vācanāmagge² sandissati, sveva vācanāmaggo gahetabbo.

Tato paraṇ ārammaṇapaccayavasena tikamūlakādayo adassetvā adhipatipaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekakādayo dassetuṇ *adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā samanantarapaccayā saha-jātapaccayā aññamaññapaccayā* ti ettakam eva vuttaṇ. Taṇ ekamūlakavasena vā sabbamūlakavasena vā veditabbaṇ.

Tato paraṇ avigatapaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā dumūlakam eva dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ādi āradḍhaṇ. Tattha avigata-hetuduko avigatārammaṇa-duko avigatādhipati-duko [avigata-vigata-duko]³ ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duke³ vatvā³ pariyo-sāne ca eko duko dassito. Tato avigatapaccayavasena³ eva timūlakaṇ dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā, avigatapaccayāhetupaccayā adhipatipaccayā avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti evaṇ paṭipāṭiyā tayo tike vatvā *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā* ti pariyesānatiko vutto. Tato avigatapaccaya vasena³ eva catumūlakaṇ dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā, avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti dve catukke vatvā *vigatapaccayā* ti padaṇ uddharitvā ṭhapitaṇ.

Sesaṇ sabbaṇ sankhittaṇ. Tassa sankhittabhāvaṇ dassetuṇ ekekassa padassa ekamūlaṇ dumūlaṇ timūlaṇ, sabbamūlaṇ asammuyhantena vitthāretabbaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Tasmā yathā hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā hetu-ādi-padavasena ekamūlake ekādasa pucchā satāni³ cha sattati ca pucchā . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsaṇ. Evaṇ ārammaṇapaccayaṇ ekaṇ ādiṇ katvā ārammaṇādhipadavasena ekamekassa padassa ekamūlake ekādasa pucchā-satāni cha-sattati ca

¹ Above, p. 71, 2-24.

² S. °maggo.

³ S. omīta.

pucchā . . . *pe* . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādibhede satta satādhikāni cuddasa pucchā sahasāni honti. Tāsaṇ sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu ayaṇ gaṇanaparicchedo.

Dvāpaṇṇāsa sahasān' aṭṭha satāni tīni satasahasāni kusallattikassa pucchā anulomanayamhi suvibhattā.

Yathā ca kusallattikassa, evaṇ vedanattikādinam pī ti sabbesu pi bāvisatiyā tikesu.

Ekasaṭṭhi sahasāni cha satāni satta sattati satasahasāni pucchānaṇ tikabhede pabhedato sankhittā vācanāmagge.

Dukesu¹ pana *siyā hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppaṭṭheyya hetupaccayā* ti evaṇ hetuṇ paṭicca hetu, hetuṇ paṭicca na-hetu, hetuṇ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, na-hetuṇ paṭicca na-hetu, na-hetuṇ paṭicca hetu; na-hetuṇ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca hetu, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca na-hetu, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu cā ti ekamekasmiṇ duke hetupaccayādisu ekamekasmiṇ paccayena va pucchā honti. Tāsu hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā [hetupadavasena]² ekamūlake dve satāni solasaṇ ca pucchā honti.³ Tāsaṇ dukamūlakādisu tevīsatiyā vāresu ekekaṇ navakaṇ apanetvā yāva sabbamūlakā ayaṇ gaṇanaparicchedo. Dukamūlake tāva ekamūlake dassitesu dvīsu⁴ solasa nayādhikesu⁵ pucchā satesu nava apanetvā dve satāni satta ca pucchā honti. Tato nava apanetvā ti mūlake aṭṭha-navuti sataṇ. Evaṇ purima-purimato nava nava apanetvā catumūlake ekūnavuti sataṇ. Pañcamūlake asīti-sataṇ. Cha-mūlake ekasattati sataṇ. Sattamūlake dvāsaṭṭhi sataṇ. Aṭṭhamūlake tepaṇṇāsa sataṇ. Navamūlake catucattālīsa sataṇ. Dasamūlake pañcatiṇsa sataṇ. Ekādasamūlake chabbisāsataṇ. Dvādasamūlake sattarasādhikasataṇ. Terasamūlake aṭṭhādikasataṇ. Cuddasamūlake nava-navuti. Pañjarasamūlake navuti. Solasamūlake ekāsīti. Sattarasamūlake dvāsattati. Aṭṭhārasamūlake tesat-

¹ Cf. *Dukapaṭṭhāna*, I, p. 1 ff.

² Bm. *omits*.

³ Bm. *adds* Tāsu hetupaccayassa' eva aññe asammissā nava pucchā gahetabbā. Sesā aṭṭhavāre na gahitā.

⁴ S. *omits*.

⁵ B. *omits* nayā.

ṭhi. Ekūnavīsati mūlake catupañṇasaṅ.¹ Visatimūlake pañcaccattālisaṅ. Ekavīsatimūlake chattisaṅ. Dvāvīsati-mūlake sattavisaṅ. Tevīsatimūlake aṭṭhārasa. Sabbamūlake nava. Yathā pan' etāni hetupaccayavasena ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . *pe* . . . sabbamūlake nava, evaṅ ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi ekamekaṅ ādiṅ katvā ārammaṇādi-padavasena ekekassa padassa ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . *pe* . . . sabbamūlake navā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādibhede dve pucchā-sahassāni satta-satāni ca pucchā honti. Tāsaṅ sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā pac-cayesu ayaṅ gaṇanaparicchedo.

Catu-saṭṭhi sahassāni puna aṭṭhasatāni ca
pucchā hetudukass' eva anulomanaye matā.

Yathā ca hetudukassa evaṅ sahetukadukādīnam pi ti sab-basmim pi dukasate.

Saṭṭhi-satasahassāni cattāri ca tato paraṅ
dvāsīti ca sahassāni pucchā dukasate vidū.

Ayaṅ tāva suddhike tikapaṭṭhāne ca dukapaṭṭhāne ca
pucchānaṅ gaṇanaparicchedo.

Yaṅ pana tato paraṅ dvāvīsati tike gahe tvā dukasate
pakkhipitvā Dukatika-Paṭṭhānaṅ nāma desitaṅ. Tattha *siyā*
hetuṅ kusalaṅ dhammaṅ paṭicca hetu kusalo dhammo uppaj-
jeyya hetupaccayā ti evaṅ dvāvīsatiyā tikesu ekekaṅ tikaṅ²
dukānaṅ satēna saddhiṅ yojetvā dassetabbānaṅ pucchānaṅ
heṭṭhā-vuttanaye na sabbesaṅ ekamūlakādīnaṅ vasena ga-
hetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yamhi tato paraṅ dukasataṅ gahe tvā dvāvīsatiyā tikesu
pakkhipitvā Tika-Dukapaṭṭhānaṅ nāma desitaṅ. Tatthāpi
siyā kusalaṅ hetuṅ dhammaṅ paṭicca kusalo hetudhammo
uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ti evaṅ duka-sate ekekaṅ dukaṅ
dvāvīsatiyā tikehi saddhiṅ yojetvā dassetabbānaṅ pucchā-
naṅ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṅ ekamūlakādīnaṅ vasena
gahe tvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tato paraṅ tike tikesu yeva pakkhipitvā Tika-Tika-
paṭṭhānaṅ nāma desitaṅ. Tatthāpi *siyā kusalaṅ sukhāya*
vedanāya sampayuttaṅ dhammaṅ paṭicca kusalo sukhāya
vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ti

¹ Bm. paññā.

² S. tika.

evaṇ dvāvisatiyā tikesu ekekaṇ tikaṇ sesehi ekavīsatiyā tikehi saddhiṇ yojetvā dassetabbānaṇ pucchānaṇ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṇ ekamūlakādīnaṇ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tato paraṇ duke dukesu yeva pakkhipitvā Duka-Dukapaṭṭhānaṇ nāma desitaṇ. Tattha¹ *siyā hetu*² *sahetukaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjeyya hetu-paccayā* ti evaṇ dukasate ekekaṇ dukaṇ sesehi nava-navutiyā dukehi saddhiṇ yojetvā dassetabbānaṇ pucchānaṇ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṇ ekamūlakādīnaṇ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Tathāgatena hi sabbam etaṇ pabhedaṇ dassetvā va deva-parisāya dhammo desito. Dhammasenāpatissa pana: tena ajja idaṇ c' idaṇ ca desitan ti sankhipitvā nayadassanamatten' eva desanā akkhātā. Therenāpi sankhipitvā va vācanāmaggo pavattito. So therena pavattitanayen' eva sangītikāle sangahaṇ āropito. Taṇ pan' assa sankhepanayaṇ dassetuṇ, *tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ* ti ayaṇ gāthā ṭhapitā.³

Tass' attho *tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ* ti [varaṇ]⁴ pavaraṇ tikapaṭṭhānaṇ ca. *Dukuttaman* ti uttamaṇ seṭṭhaṇ duka-paṭṭhānaṇ ca. *Duka-tikaṇ cā* ti duka-tikapaṭṭhānaṇ ca. *Tika-dukaṇ cā* ti tika-duka-paṭṭhānaṇ ca. *Tika-tikaṇ cā* ti tika-tikapaṭṭhānaṇ. *Duka-dukaṇ cā* ti duka-duka-paṭṭhānaṇ ca. *Cha-anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti ete tikapaṭṭhānaṇ dayo suṭṭhu gambhīrā cha nayā anulomamhi veditabbā ti. Tattha dve anulomāni dhammānulomaṇ ca paccayānulomaṇ ca.

Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca*⁵ *kusalo dhammo* ti⁶ evaṇ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṇ dhammānaṇ anulomadesanāvasena⁶ pavattaṇ *dhammānulomaṇ* nāma. *Hetu-paccayā ārammanapaccayā* ti evaṇ catuvīsatiyā paccayānaṇ anulomadesanāvasena pavattaṇ *paccayānulomaṇ* nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ

*tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā*⁷ ti

¹ Bm. Tatthā pi.

² Bm. hetuṇ.

³ Above, p. 8.

⁴ Above, p. 73. ⁵ Bm. omīsa.

⁶ S. nayena.

⁷ See above, p. 73.

ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā tasmiṇ dhammānulome paccayānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā *cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti Atthakathāya¹ dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Imasmiṇ pan' okāse *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paccayānulome ete dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Tesu anulome tikapaṭṭhāne kusalattikamattass' eva vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ paṭiccavārassa paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana saha-jātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṇ anuddharitvā labbhamaṇaka-vasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ. *Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayānulome *cha* pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyānaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni paccanīyaṇ hoti, taṇ dassetuṇ: *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇeyya na-hetupaccayā* ti ādi āradhaṇ.²

Tattha anulomapucchāhi samappamāṇo va pucchā paricchedo. Ten' ev' ettha yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthāritto, evaṇ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo ti vatvā, puna pariyosāne yathā anulome ekekassa padassa ekamūlaṇ dumūlaṇ timūlaṇ catumūlaṇ yā tevīsati-mūlakaṇ evaṇ paccanīye pi vitthāretabban ti vuttaṇ. Tevīsati-mūlakaṇ ti idaṇ c' ettha dumūlakaṇ yeva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Pariyosāne pana sabbamūlakaṇ catuvīsati-mūlakam pi hoti yeva. Sabbaṇ sankhittam evā ti.

*Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā*³ ti

etthāpi dve paccanīyāni: dhammapaccanīyaṇ ca paccayapaccanīyaṇ ca. Tattha *kusalā dhāmmā* ti evaṇ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṇ dhāmmānaṇ:⁴ *na kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo* ti paccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṇ

¹ S. atthakathā gāthāya.

² Above, p. 71.

³ Above, p. 9.

⁴ Dhs. 1; *Expositor*, 46 f.

dhammapaccanīyaṇ nāma. *Na-hetupaccayā nārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ catuvīsatiyā paccayānaṇ paccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṇ *paccayapaccanīyaṇ* nāma. Tattha hetthā *Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ*:

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā,

ayaṇ gāthā dhamma paccanīyaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaccanīyaṇ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīra ti

Aṭṭhakathā-gāthāya dhammapaccanīye tikapaṭṭhānādayo cha nayā sugambhīra ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṇ pan' okāse *na-hetupaccayā nārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paccayapaccanīye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anuloma-tikapaṭṭhāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito.

Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchaṇ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ. *Cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayapaccanīye cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyānaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni anulomapaccanīyaṇ hoti: taṇ dassetuṇ *siyā.kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā* ti ādi āradhaṇ.¹ Tattha *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . pe . . . hetupaccayā na-adhipati-paccayā*² ti hetupadassa sesesu tevisatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiṇ yojanāvasena hetupadādi ke ekamūlake tevisati anulomapaccanīyāni, tesu ekekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā satta-visatiyāni ekādasa pucchāsātāni honti. Dumūlake pana hetārammaṇapadānaṇ sesesu dvāvisatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiṇ yojanāvasena dvāvisati anulomapaccanīyāni ti evaṇ anulome vuttesu sabbesu ekamūlakādisu ekekaṇ padaṇ

¹ Above, p. 72.

² S. avigata°.

parihāpetvā avasesānaṃ vasena pucchāgāṇanā veditabbā. Ekamūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāliyaṃ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā¹ sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikaṇ ca patthānavaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā² ti

ettha pana heṭṭhā vuttanayaṇ' eva dve anulomapaccanīyaṇi: dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ ca.

Tattha kusalo dhammo³ ti evaṃ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṃ dhammānaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo ti anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ nāma. Hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ catuvīsatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaṃ anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ nāma.

Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

Tikaṇ ca patthānavaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathā-gāthāya dhammānulomapaccanīye tikapaṭṭhānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṃ paṇ' okāse hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ pavatte paccayānulomapaccanīye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anulome tikapaṭṭhāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṃ imasmiṃ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṃ anuddharitvā labbhamāna-vasena⁴ viśajjanam eva dassitaṃ.

Cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

vacanato pana imasmiṃ paccanīyānuloma-paccanīye cha pi-ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṃ vaṇṇāyantaṃ hi ācariyānaṃ bhāro eso ti.

¹ S. omits.

² Above, p. 9.

³ B. kusala dhammā.

⁴ S. labbhamānakkame.

Idāni paccanīyānulomaṇ hoti: taṇ dassetuṇ siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ti¹ ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha anulomapaccanīyapucchā hi samappamaṇo eva pucchā-paricchedo. Ekamūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāliyaṇ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

*Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti*²

etthāpi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva dve paccayānulomāni dhammapaccanīyānulomañ ca paccayapaccanīyānulomañ ca.

Tattha kusalo dhammo³ ti evaṇ Abhidhammamātīkāpadehi⁴ sangahitānaṇ dhammānaṇ na kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo ti paccanīyānulomadesaṇāvasena pavattaṇ dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ nāma. Na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ catuvisatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaṇ paccayapaccanīyānulomadesaṇāvasena pavattaṇ paccanīyānulomaṇ nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaṇ gāthā dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaccanīyānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā

cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathāya dhammapaccanīyānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṇ pan' okāse na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ pavatte paccayapaccanīyānulome ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anulomatikapāṭṭhānesu yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekā pi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchaṇ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ.

Cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

¹ Above, p. 72.

² B. kusalā dhammā.

³ Above, p. 9.

⁴ Dhs., p. 1.

vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayapaccaniyānulome cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyānaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Pannattivāravannanā nitthitā.

Idāni yā ekāpaṇṇattivāre kusalattikaṇ nissāya hetupaccayādivasena ekūnapaññāsaṇ ādiṇ katvā nayamattaṇ dassentena aparimāṇā pucchā dassitā.

Tattha kusalākusalādīnaṇ saha uppattiyā¹ abhāvato yā pucchā *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti [evaṇ vissajjanaṇ na labhanti. Tā pahāya yā vissajjanaṇ labhanti tā yeva vissajjetuṇ ayaṇ *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti]² ādinā nayena Paṭiccavārassa Niddesavāro āradhho.³ Tattha siyā: sace imā hetupaccayādivasen' eva ekūnapaññāsaṇ pucchā sabbaso vissajjanaṇ na labhanti, atha kasmā dassitā? Nanu yā labhanti tā yeva dassetabbā ti? Āma, dassetabbā siyuṇ; tathā dassiyamāṇā pana sabbesu tika-duka-paṭṭhānādisu ekekasmiṇ tike duke duka-tike tika-duke tika-tike duka-duke ca sankhepaṇ akatvā dassetabbā yeva bhaveyyuṇ. Kasmā yā Kusalattike labhanti, na tā yeva Vedanattikādisu? Dhammānulomapaccaniye va Tikapaṭṭhāne Vitakkatika-Piṭittikānaṇ vissajjane sabbā p' eta vissajjanaṇ labhanti, tasmā ukkaṭṭhaparicchena ekekasmiṇ tike yattakāhi pucchāhi bhavitabbaṇ, sabbā Kusalattike dassitā. Evaṇ dassitāsu hi yā tattha vissajjanaṇ na labhanti tā pahāya, yā labhanti tā vuccamāṇā sakkā sukhena vijānitun ti sukhena vijānanatthaṇ, sabbā pi Kusalattike dassitā. Yā pan' ettha vissajjanaṇ na labhanti, tā pahāya, yā labhanti, tā yeva vissajjitā ti veditabbā.

Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā* ti catubhūmakakusala-dhammesu vedanakkhandhādibhedāṇ ekaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca paṭigantvā saha uppattisankhātena sadisabhāvena patvā, tena saddhiṇ ekato pavattibhāvaṇ upagantvā ti attho. *Kusalo*

¹ B. sahuppattiyā. ² S. omits bracketed portion. ³ Above, p. 73.

dhammo ti catubhūmakakusaladhammesu yeva saññākkhandhādibhedo eko dhammo. *Uppajjati* ti uppādato yāva nirodhagamanā¹ uddhaṇ pajjati,² nibbattati ti pi attho. Attānaṇ labhati uppādādayo vā pāpunāti ti vuttaṇ hoti. *Hetupaccayā* ti kusalahetunā hetupaccayabhāvaṇ sādhentena. Evaṇ *up-pajjeyyā* ti puocchāya, *uppajjati* ti vissajjanaṇ vatvā, idāni yaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca yo dhammo uppajjati, taṇ dhammaṇ khandhavasena dassetuṇ *kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ* ti ādim āha.

Tattha *ekaṇ* ti vedanādisu catusu yaṇ kiñci ekaṇ. *Tayo khandhā* ti yo yo paccayabhāvena gahito, taṇ taṇ ṭhapetvā, avasesā tayo khandhā. *Tayo khandhe* ti vedanādisu yo eko khandho uppajjati ti gahito, taṇ ṭhapetvā sese tayo. *Dve khandhe* ti vedanā-saññā-dukādisu chasu dukesu ye keci dve khandhe paṭicca. *Dve khandhā* ti ye ye paccayabhāvena gahitā, te te ṭhapetvā, avasesā dve khandhā kusalahetunā hetupaccayabhāvaṇ sādhentena uppajjanti ti attho. Yasmā pana eko khandho ekass' eva, dvinnaṇ yeva vā, dve vā pana ekass' eva paccayo³ nāma natthi, tasmā ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca eko khandho, ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca dve khandhā, dve khandhe paṭicca eko khandho ti na vuttaṇ.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati ti ādisu pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo.

Cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ ti idaṇ paṭiccaṭṭhassa⁴ sahaajātaṭṭhattāyaṇ kusalena sahaajātaṇ ceva hetupaccayaṇ ca labhati: taṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. Parato pi evarūpesu ṭhānesu ayam eva nayo. *Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ*⁵ ti ettha hetupaccayābhāvato ahetukarūpena saddhiṇ anuppattito ārup-pavipākaṇ na gahetabbaṇ. *Paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti kaṭattā-rūpasankhātassa avyākatassa avyākataṇ paṭicca uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. *Vipākāvyākataṇ* ti [tasmiṇ]⁶ khaṇe vijjamānāvyākatavasena vuttaṇ. *Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthun paṭicca khandhā* ti idaṇ kaṭattā-rūpagahaṇena vatthumhi gahite pi vatthun paṭicca khandhānaṇ uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. *Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ* ti ādi rūpāvyākataṇ paṭicca

¹ B. °gamanā.

² S. °gamaṇaṇ sa uppajjati.

³ S. omits from dvinnaṇ to paccayo.

⁴ S. paṭiccaassa.

⁵ Above, p. 74. B. kriyā alwaya.

⁶ B. omits.

rūpāvyākatassa uppattidassanatthaṇ vuttaṇ. *Ekay khandhan* ti ādisu vuttanayen' eva pan' ettha atthayojanā vedittabbā. Evaṇ rūpāvyākatamhi bhūte paṭicca bhūtānaṇ uppattiṇ vatvā, idāni bhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpānaṇ uppattiṇ dassetuṇ *mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ* ti ādi vuttaṇ. Evaṇ sante upādā-rūpan ti ettakam eva vattabbaṇ, itaradva-yaṇ kasmā vuttan ti? Mahābhūte pi paṭicca uppattidassanatthaṇ. Yaṇ hi heṭṭhā *cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpan* ti dassitaṇ, na kevalaṇ khandhe yeva¹ paṭicca uppajjati, mahābhūte pi pana paṭicca uppajjati ti dassanattatham idaṇ vuttan ti vedittabbaṇ. Tattha cittasamutthānaṇ pavatte yeva kaṭattā-rūpaṇ paṭisandhiyam pi. *Upādā-rūpan* ti tass' eva ubhayassa visesanaṇ. *Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭiccā* ti ettha cittasamutthānā va mahābhūtā gahitā. *Cittasamutthānaṇ rūpan* ti ettha pana bhūtarūpam pi upādā-rūpam pi gahitaṇ. *Ekay mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā* ti ādinā nayena hi bhūtarūpam pi khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca uppajjati. *Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpan* ti vuttanayena upādā-rūpam pi.

Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ cā ti pañhāvissajjanesu pi es' eva nayo. Evaṇ hetupaccayena dve² pucchā vissajjitā. Etā yeva hi ettha labbhanti, sesā cattālīsa moghapucchā ti na vissajjitā. Iminā upāyena ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi pucchāvissajjanānaṇ attho vedittabbo. Tattha tattha pana vicāretabbayuttakam eva vicārayissāma. Ārammaṇapaccaye tāva rūpassa ārammaṇapaccayavasena anuppattito tāsu navasu rūpamissakā pahāya tisso va pucchā vissajjitā. Ten' eva ca kāraṇena *vattḥuṇ paṭicca khandhā* ti vatvā *khandhe paṭicca vattḥū* ti na vuttaṇ. Na hi taṇ ārammaṇapaccayena uppajjati.

Adhipatipaccaye³ *vipākāvyākatan* ti lokuttaram eva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha *paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti na gahitaṇ. Sesāṇ hetupaccayasadisam eva.

Anantara-samanantaresu pi⁴ rūpaṇ na labbhati ti ārammaṇapaccaye viya tisso va pucchā.

Sahajātapaccaye *paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti pañcavokāre paṭisandhivasena vuttaṇ. Heṭṭhā pana Paccayavibhange okkan-

¹ Bm. *adds* ca.

² *Above*, p. 75.

³ Bm. *va*.

⁴ *Above*, p. 76.

tikkhaṇe ti āgataṇ.¹ Tam pi iminā va saddhiṇ atthato ekaṇ, vyañjanamattam eva h' ettha nānaṇ. Api ca *tinnaṇ sannipātā gabbhassa avakkanti hoti* ti² vacanato okkanti ti pañcavokāra-paṭisandhiyā v' etaṇ nāmaṇ. *Paṭisandhi* ti sabbabhavasādhāraṇaṇ. Idha pana *katattā-rūpan* ti ādi vacanato pañcavokāra-paṭisandhi yeva adhippetā. Sā hi rūpassa pi arūpassa pi paccayabhāvañ ceva paccayuppannabhāvañ ca sangahaṭi. Tasmā paripunnavissajjanā hoti ti gahitā. *Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtan* ti anindriyabaddhesu paṭhavi pāsānādisu mahābhūtaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Paccayavibhangavārasmiṇ hi *cattāro mahābhūtā* ti ajjhattikañ ca bāhirañ ca ekato katvā gahitaṇ. Sankhepadesanā hi sā. Ayaṇ pana vitthāradesanā, tasmā sabbaṇ vibhajitvā dassento bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtan ti ādim āha. *Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca* ti dvisantatisamuṭṭhānabhūtavasena vuttaṇ. *Mahābhūte paṭicca katattā-rūpan* ti idaṇ pana kammāsamūṭṭhānavasen' eva vuttaṇ. *Upādā-rūpan* ti idaṇ utusamūṭṭhānavasen' eva.

Aññamaññapaccaye³ *khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā* ti catunnam pi khandhānaṇ ekato vatthunā añña-maññapaccayataṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ.

Nissayapaccaye yasmā paṭiccaṭṭho nāma sahaajātaṭṭho, tasmā yā heṭṭhā Paccayavibhangavāre cakkhāyatanādīnaṇ nissayapaccayatā dassitā, sā na⁴ gahitā. Cakkhāyatanādīni hi purejātāni hutvā paccayā honti. Idha sahaajātam eva labbhati, ten' eva vuttaṇ *nissayapaccayo sahaajātapaccaya-sadiso* ti.

Upanissayapaccaye rūpassa upanissayapaccaya-abhāvā tīn' eva vissajjanāni labbhanti. Tena vuttaṇ ārammanapaccaya-sadisaṇ ti. Tattha kiñcāpi na sabbe kusalākusalāvyākātā ārammaṇūpanissayaṇ labhanti, ye pana labhanti, tesāṇ vāsen' etaṇ vuttaṇ ti veditabbaṇ.

Purejātapaccaye *vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā* ti⁵ vatthuṇ paṭicca vatthunā purejātapaccayataṇ sādhentena uppajjanti ti attho. *Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhan* ti ettha yaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ vatthu okkantikkhaṇe sahaajātapaccayo hoti, taṇ purejātapaccayabhājanīyattā idha na gahetabbaṇ. Ye pi kusalādayo

¹ Above, p. 3.² M. i. 265.³ Above, p. 78.⁴ Bm. omits. But cf. above, p. 3 f. with p. 78.⁵ Above, p. 79.

āruppe purejātapaccayaṇ na labhanti, te pi purejātapaccaya-bhājanīyato yeva idha na gahetabbā, ārammaṇaṇ pana niyamato purejātapaccayaabhāvaṇ na labhati. Rūpāyatanā-dīni hi cakkhuviññānādīnaṇ yeva purejātapaccayaṭaṇ sādhen-ti, manoviññānadhātuyā atitānāgatāni pi ārammaṇaṇ honti yeva, tasmā idha na gahitaṇ. Khandhavasena hi ayaṇ desanā, na viññānadhātuvasena. *Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhan* ti desanāya ca sabbā pi viññānadhātuyo gahitā, na cakkhuviññānadhātu-ādayo evā ti.

Pacchājāte kusalākusalānaṇ paccayo na hoti. Avyākata-sāpi upatthambhako va, na janako, tasmā uppajjati pacchājātapaccayā ti evaṇ vattabbo ekadhammo pi natthi ti pacchājātapaccayavasena vissajjanaṇ na kataṇ.

Āsevanapaccaye kāmaṇ sabbā kiriyā āsevanapaccayaṇ na labhanti. Labbhamānavasena pana *kiriyāvyākataṇ* ti vuttaṇ, tasmā javanakiriyā v' ettha gahitā ti veditabbā.

Kammapaccaye kusalākusalesu ekakkhaṇiko kammapaccayo veditabbo. Tathā kiriyāvyākate. Vipākāvyākate pana nānākhaṇiko pi. Tathā paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtānaṇ. Cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ pana ekakkhaṇiko. Kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ nānākhaṇiko va. Tathā asaṇṇasattarūpānaṇ. Kaṭattā-rūpaṇ pan' ettha jīvitindriyaṇ. Sesaṇ na ekantato kamma-samuṭṭhānattā upādā-rūpan ti vuttaṇ. Evaṇ sante pi idha kammassamuṭṭhānam eva adhippetāṇ.

Vipākapaccaye¹ kusalākusalaṇ [kiriyāṇ ca]² na labbhati ti avyākatavasen' eva vissajjanaṇ kataṇ. *Cittasamuṭṭhānan* ti vipākacittasamuṭṭhānam eva. *Kaṭattā-rūpan* ti yathā-lābhavasena indriyarūpaṇ ca vatthurūpaṇ ca. *Upādā-rūpan* ti tad-avasesaṇ tasmiṇ samaye vijjamānakaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ.

Āhārapaccaye³ sabbesam pi kusalādīnaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānarūpassa ca⁴ arūpāhāravasena uppatti veditabbā. Tathā *paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtānaṇ. Cittasamuṭṭhānan* ti bhavangādi citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ. *Āhārasamuṭṭhānan* ti kabalīkārāhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānan ti kusalākusala-citta-samuṭṭhānam eva. Paccayavibhangavāre āhārapaṭi-pāṭiyā⁵ paṭhamaṇ kabalīkāro āhāro dassito. Idha pana

¹ Above, p. 80.

² S. omits bracketed words.

³ Bm. °paccayā; S. °paccayaṇ.

⁴ S. °rūpass' eva. ⁵ Above, p. 5.

kusalaṇ dhammaṇ ti pucchāvasena paṭhamañ arūpāhārā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Indriyapaccaye Paccayavibhange¹ indriyapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamañ cakkhundriyādini dassitāni. Idha pana² kusalādi pucchāvasena paṭhamañ arūpindriyānaṇ paccayatā dassitā. Tattha kusalādisu yathā-lābhāvasena arūpindriyā gahetabbā. Asaññasattānaṇ bhūtarūpesu pi jīvitindriyaṇ ti.

Jhānamaggapaccayesu hetupaccayasadisam eva vissajjanaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha hetupaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Sampayuttapaccaye vissajjanaṇ ārammaṇapaccayagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha ārammaṇapaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Vippayuttapaccaye *vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthuṇ paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentena uppajjanti ti attho. *Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhenteḥi uppajjanti ti³ attho. *Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentena [khandhā]⁴ uppajjanti ti attho. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhenteḥi uppajjanti ti attho. Sesavissajjanesu pi *vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti ādisu pi vuttanayaṇ' eva attho veditabbo. Vipākavyākate c' ettha vatthugahaṇenacakkhādini sangahitabbāni. *Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ* ti ādi rūpavyākataṇ paṭiccabhāvaṇ⁵ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ* ti avyākata-cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ pi kusalākusalacittasamuṭṭhānaṇ pi.

Atthipaccaye sabbaṇ saha-jātapaccayagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha *sahajātapaccayāsadisam* ti vuttaṇ.

Natthi-vigatā ārammaṇapaccayagahitā.

Avigataṇ saha-jātagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha arammanapaccayasadisam saha-jātapaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Ime tevīsati paccayā ti⁶ sankhipitvā dassitānaṇ vasen' etaṇ vuttaṇ. *Vitthāretabbā* ti yā pucchā vissajjanaṇ labhanti, tāsaṇ vasena vitthāretabbā. Ayaṇ hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekamūlake paccayānulome Paṭiccavārassa kusalattikavissajjane atthavaṇṇanā.

¹ Above, p. 5.

² Above, p. 81.

³ B. uppajjati ti.

⁴ Bm. omits.

⁵ Bm. paccaya°.

⁶ Above, p. 83.

Idāni ye ettha hetupaccayādisu ekekasmiṃ paccaye vissajjanavārā laddhā, te gaṇanavasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā navā* ti¹ ādi āraddhaṇ.

Tattha *hetuyā navā* ti pucchāvissajjananavārā honti, seyyathidaṇ:

- (1) kusalena kusalaṇ
- (2) kusalena avyākataṇ
- (3) kusalena kusalāvyākataṇ
- (4) akusalena akusalaṇ
- (5) akusalena avyākataṇ
- (6) akusalena akusalāvyākataṇ
- (7) avyākatena avyākataṇ
- (8) kusalāvyākatena avyākataṇ
- (9) akusalāvyākatena avyākataṇ ti.

Ārammaṇe tīnī ti

- (1) kusalena kusalaṇ
- (2) akusalena akusalaṇ
- (3) avyākatena avyākataṇ.

Adhipatiyā *navā* ti hetuyā vuttasadisā va. Dvādasasu hi paccayesu nava navā ti vuttaṇ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni hetupaccayasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Dasasu paccayesu tīni tīni ti vuttaṇ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni ārammaṇasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Aññaṃaṇṇapaccayasmiṃ hi avyākatapadassa vissajjane rūpam pi labbhati. Tatthā purejātapaccaye. Āsevanapaccaye vipākāni ceva vithicittāni ca na labbhanti. *Vipāke ekaṇ* ti avyākatena² avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sankhepato *nava*, *tīnī*, *ekaṇ* ti tividho va vārapariccheto. Vitthārato dvādasa navakā dasa tikā ekaṇ ekakan ti sabbesu pi tevisatiyā paccayesu ekūnacattālīsādhikaṇ vārasataṇ hoti. Ekūnacattālīsādhikaṇ ca pucchā sataṇ. Ekūnacattālīsādhikaṇ pucchāvissajjanasatan ti pi tass' eva nāmaṇ.

Evaṇ hetupaccayādi ke ekamūlake gaṇanaṇ dassetvā tato paresu dumūlakādisu vitthāradesanaṇ sankhipitvā ekamūlake dassitāya desanāya labbhamānagaṇanaṇ yeva ādāya vāraparicchetaṇ dassetuṇ dumūlake tāva *hetupaccayā*

¹ Above, p. 84.

² Bm. omits.

ārammaṇe tīnī ti ādim āha. Tatridaṇ lakkhaṇaṇ: bahuga-
ṇano pi paccayo abahuganaṇena saddhiṇ yutto tena samā-
nagaṇano va hoti. Ten' eva vuttaṇ: *hetupaccayā ārammaṇe*
tīnī ti. Hetu-ārammaṇaduke ārammaṇavuttāni tīn' eva
vissajjanāni labbhanti ti attho. Samānagaṇano¹ pana sa-
mānagaṇaṇena saddhiṇ yutto aparihinagaṇano va hoti.
Tena vuttaṇ: *hetupaccayā adhipati yā navā* ti. Hetādhi-
patiduke nav' eva vissajjanāni labbhanti ti attho. *Vipāke*
ekam ti hetu-vipākaduke vipāke vuttaṇ ekam eva vissajja-
naṇ labbhati ti evaṇ tāva dumūlake vārāparicchedo vedi-
tabbo.

Timūlakādisu pi idam eva lakkhanaṇ. Ten' ev' āha:
hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā adhipatipaccayā tīnī ti.
 Hetārammaṇādhipatitike ārammaṇe vuttāni tīn' eva viśaj-
 janāni labbhantī ti attho. Evaṇ sabbattha nayo netabbo.

Dvādasamūlake pana vipākapaccayo na labbhati, tasmā āsevanapaccayā *kamme tīnī* ti vatvā vipākaṃ aparāmasitvā *āhāre tīnī* ti ādi vuttaṃ.

Terasāmūlakādisu pi es' eva nayo. Te pana sankhipitvā tevīsati mulako v' ettha dassito. So duvidho hoti *sāsevano* vā *savipāko* vā. Tattha paṭhamañ *sāsevano* dassito. So tiñ' eva vissajjanāni labhati. Tena vuttañ āsevanapaccayā avigate tiñi ti. *Savipāko* pana āsevanañ na labhati, tasmā tañ pahāya vipākavasena gaṇanāya dassanattañ ananta-rāy' eva hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . vipākapaccayā *āhāre eka*ṇ ti ekañ nayañ dassetvā pacchā tevīsati mūlakā dassitā.² Etesu pana [dvīsu]³ tevīsati mūlakesu kiñcāpi ekasmiñ vipāka-paccayo natthi, ekasmiñ āsevanapaccayo. Pacchājātapac-cayo pana ubhayatthāpi. Rūḥisaddena pan' ete tevīsati mūlakā tveva veditabbā.

Hetu sāsēvane āsevanassa vasena sabbattha⁴ tīni vissaj-
janāni. Savipāke vipākappaccayassa vasena ekamevā ti
ayaṇ hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekamūlakādisu gaṇanā. Yaṇ
pan' etaṇ hetumūlakānantara-ārammaṇe ʔhitena sabbattha
tīn' eva pañhā ti vuttaṇ, taṇ ārammanappaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā
ekamūlake pi dumūlakādisu pi sabbattha ārammanapade

¹ S. Samaganane.

* B. mūlako dassito.

3 S. omis.

4 S. omits.

ceva ārammaṇena saddhiṃ sesapaccayayojanāsu ca yattha navahi bhavitabbaṃ, tattha tayo pañhā honti ti dassanattāṃ vuttaṃ. Vipākapade pana vipākapadena saddhiṃ sesapaccayayojanāsu ca eko pañho hoti. Iti yaṃ heṭṭhā avocumha bahu gaṇano pi paccayo abahu gaṇanena saddhiṃ vutto, tena samānagaṇano hoti ti taṃ suvuttam eva.

Idāni ye ārammaṇādinaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena ekamūlakādayo dassetabbā, tesu ekamūlako tāva hetu ekamūlaken' eva sadiso ti ekasmim pi paccayena dassito. Ārammaṇapaccayavasena pana dumūlake gaṇanaṃ dassetuṃ ārammaṇapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi, adhipatīyā tīṇi . . . pe . . . avigate tīṇi ti vuttaṃ. Ettha ca ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatīyā tīṇi . . . pe . . . avigate tīṇi ti vattabbe hetupaccayādayo paccayā bahugaṇanā, tesāṃ ūnataragaṇanehi ca samānagaṇanehi ca saddhiṃ saṅsandane yā gaṇanā labbhati, taṃ dassetuṃ ārammaṇapaccayassa purimabhāge t̥hitam pi hetupaccayaṃ pacchimabhāge va t̥hapetvā ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā tīṇi ti vuttaṃ. Ten' etaṃ āvikaroti. Ārammaṇapaccayo yena yena bahutaragaṇanena vā samānagaṇanena vā paccayena saddhiṃ duka-tikādhedāṃ gacchati, sabbattha tīṇ' eva pañhāvissajjanāni veditabbāni. Vipākapaccayena pana saddhiṃ saṅsandane ekam eva labbhati. Taṃ vipākapaccayādikāya gaṇanāya āvibhavissatī ti idha na dassitaṃ. Yā c' esā dumūlake gaṇanā dassitā, timūlakādisu pi esā va gaṇanā ti ārammaṇapaccayavasena timūlakādayo na vitthāritā.

Idāni adhipatipaccayādivasena dumūlakādisu gaṇanaṃ dassetuṃ adhipatipaccayā, hetupaccayā navā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tatthāpi vuttanayen' eva paccayasanniveso veditabbo. Yathā ca adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā nava, evaṃ sesesu pi hetunā samānagaṇanāsu nav' eva. Iti yo yo paccayo ādimhi tiṭṭhati, tena tena saddhiṃ samānagaṇanānaṃ saṅsandanaṃ¹ ādimhi t̥hitassa vasena gaṇanā hoti. Tena pana saddhiṃ ūnataragaṇanānaṃ saṅsandane ūnataragaṇanānaṃ yeva vasena gaṇanā hoti ti veditabbā.² Yathā ca ārammaṇapaccayavasena evaṃ adhipatipaccayavasenāpi [tato padesaṃ samānantarādinaṃ vasenāpi]³ timūlakādayo na vitthāritā, tasmā

¹ S. saṅsandane.² B. veditabbo.³ S. omits.

dumūlake dassitagāṇanāvasen' eva sabbattha sā veditabbā. Tena vuttaṇ ekekaṇ paccayaṇ mūlaṇ kātun asajjhāyamaggena gaṇetabbā ti.

Paccayānulomaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Paccaniyaṇ pana yasmā kusalapade na labbhati, kusala-dhammassa hetupaccayena vinā anupattito, tasma *akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha *na-hetupaccayā* ti hetupaccayaapaṭikkhepo. Hetupaccayaṇ vinā aññena paccayena uppajjati ti attho. *Vichikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho* ti ayaṇ hi sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca sayaṇhetupaccayo hoti. Aññassa pana sampayuttahetuno abhāvā na-hetupaccayā uppajjati ti ṭhapetvā hetupaccayaṇ seseli attano anurūpaccayehi uppajjati. Iminā nayena sabbapaccayaapaṭikkhepesu attho veditabbo. *Ahetukaṇ vipākavyākatan* ti idaṇ rūpasamuṭṭhāpakavasen' eva veditabbaṇ. Aññesu pi eva rūpesu es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatipaccaye kāmaṇ adhipati pi attanā saddhiṇ dutiyassa adhipatino abhāvā na-adhipatipaccayaṇ¹ labhati. Yathā pana vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagato moho ahetuko, na tathā adhipatayo² nirādhipati. Chandādisu pana aññataṇ adhipatiṇ akatvā kusalādīnaṇ uppattikāle sabbe pi kusalādayo nirādhipatino, tasmā mohaṇ [viya]³ visuṇ adhipati-mattam eva anuddharitvā sabbasangāhikavasena esā *ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā* ti adikā desanā katā ti veditabbā.

Na-anantara-na-samanantaresu na-ārammaṇe viya rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tena vuttaṇ *na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaṇ* ti.⁴

Sahajātapaccayo parihīno. Yathā c' esa, tathā nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayā pi.⁵ Kiṇkāraṇā? Etehi vinā kassaci anupattito. Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye pi hi paccakkhāya eko pi rūpārūpadhammo na uppajjati, tasmā te parihīnā.

¹ S. adhipatipaccayaṇ na.

² S. adhipati yeva nirādhipati.

³ S. omīta.

⁴ Above, p. 88.

⁵ I.e. §§ 5, 6, p. 89 and §§ 21, 24, p. 93.

Na-aññamaññapaccaya-vibhange *paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipā-kāvyākate khandhe paṭicca katattā-rūpan* ti hadayavatthu-vajjā veditabbā.¹

Na-upanissayavibhange rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Taṇ hi upanissayapaccayaṇ na labhati. Arūpaṇ pana kiñcāpi ārammaṇūpanissayapakatūpanissayena labheyya, anantarūpanissayamuttakaṇ pana natthi. Tena vuttaṇ *na-ārammaṇa-paccayasadisan* ti.

Na-purejāte *cittasamutthānarūpan* ti² pañcavokāravasena vuttaṇ. *Na-pacchājātapaccayā* ti ettha saha-jāta-purejāta-paccayasankhataṇ gacchanti, tasmā *sahajātapaccayasadisā* ettha pāli. Sā na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritā ti idha sankhittā.

Na-āsevanapaccaye kusalākusalā paṭhamajavanavasena veditabbā. Tathā kiriyāvyākataṇ. Pāli pana idhāpi na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritavasena veditabbā. Ten' ev' āha: *na-pacchājātapaccayam pi na-āsevanapaccayam pi na-adhipati-paccayasadisan* ti.

Na-kammapaccaye³ vipākacetanā nānākhaṇikakammapaccayaṇ labhati ti na gahitā.

Na-āhārapaccaye ekaccaṇ rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tatha na-indriyapaccaye.

Na-jhānapaccaye pañca viññāṇadhammā ceva ekaccaṇ ca rūpaṇ paccayuppannaṇ. Pañcaviññāṇasmiṇ hi vedanā ca cittekaggatā ca dubbalattā upanijjhānalakkhaṇaṇ 'na pā-puṇanti ti jhānapaccaye na gahitā.

Na-maggapaccaye ahetukavipākakiriyaṇ ceva ekaccaṇ ca rūpaṇ paccayuppannaṇ.

Na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatesu rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tena vuttaṇ *na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisan* ti.⁴

Na-hetuyā dve ti⁵ ekamūlakagaṇanā yathā pālim eva niyyāti. Dumūlake *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe ekaṇ* ti ettha kiñcāpi bahugaṇanena saddhiṇ ūnataragaṇanassa saṇ-sandane ūnataragaṇanavasena 'na-hetuyā viya dvīhi bhavi-tabbaṇ. Na-ārammaṇavasena pana arūpadhammaṇaṇ pari-hinattā avyākataṇ paṭicca rūpāvyākatassa uppattiṇ sandhāya

¹ B. -vajjaṇ veditabbaṇ.

² Above, p. 91.

⁴ Above, p. 93.

³ Above, p. 90.

⁵ Above, p. 94.

*eka*ṇ ti vuttaṇ. Sabbesu ekakesu pi es' eva nayo. *Dve* ti vuttaṭṭhāne pana na-hetuyā laddhavasena vāradvayaṇ vedi-tabbaṇ. Timūlakādisu pana sabbesu na-ārammaṇapaccaya-ssa aparihīnattā ekam eva vissajjanan ti ayaṇ paccanī-kena hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekamūlakādisu gaṇanā. Na-ārammaṇapaccayādayo pana ekamūlake tāva purimena sadisattā idhāpi na dassitā yeva. Na-ārammaṇapaccaya-vasena dumūlake *na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetuyā ekaṇ* ti¹ na-hetu-dumūlake vuttam eva. *Na-adhipatīyā pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇapaccaye laddhavasena veditabbā ti evaṇ sab-basaṇsandanesu ūnataragaṇanass' eva paccayassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Yattha yattha ca na-ārammaṇapaccayo pavisati, tattha tattha rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Na-anantara-na-samantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayā-ṇaṇ pavitṭhaṭṭhāne pi es' eva nayo. Na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-jhāna-na-maggapaccayā sabbattha sadisavissajjanā. Sa-hajātādi catukkaṇ idhāpi parihīnam evā ti idam ettha lak-khaṇaṇ. Iminā pana lakkhaṇena sabbesu dumūlakādisu ayaṇ paccayo mūlaṇ, ayam ettha dumūlako, ayaṇ timūlako, ayaṇ sabbamūlako ti sallakhetvā ūnataragaṇanassa paccaya-ssa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā.

Paccayapaccanīyaṇ nittīhitaṇ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Idāni anulomapaccaniye² gaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe pañcā* ti ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha hetādhipati-magga-paccayesu anulomato ṭhitesu sahajātādayo cattāro, sabbatṭhānikapaccayā āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggapaccayā cattāro ti ime aṭṭha paccaniyato na labbhanti. Hetupaccayādi vasena hi uppajjamāno dhammo ime aṭṭha paccaye alabhanto nāma natthi. Ārammaṇa-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-sampayutta-natthi-vigatapaccayesu pana anulomato ṭhitesu arūpaṭṭhānikā paccanikato na labbhanti. Na hi ārammaṇapaccayādihi uppajjamāno anantara-samanantarapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-

¹ Above, p. 95.

² Above, p. 96.

kamma-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatapaccayesu pana anulomato ñhitesu cattāro sabbatthānikā yeva paccanīkato na labbhanti. Etesaṇ hi paccayānaṇ vasena uppajjamāno sabbatthānike alabhanto nāma natthi. Pacchājātapaccayassa anulomato thānaṇ nāma natthi. Evaṇ sesesu anulomato ñhitesu ye ca na labbhanti, te sallakkhetvā sabbesu pi dumūlakādisu nāyesu tesāṇ tesāṇ paccayānaṇ saṇsandane ūnatara-gaṇanānaṇ yeva vasena gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

Paccayānulomapaccanīyaṇ nīttiyaṇ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ.*]

Idāni paccanīyānulome¹ gaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ, *na-hetupaccayā ārammane dve* ti ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha hetumhi paccanīkato ñhite ñhapetvā adhipatiṇ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Pacchājāto pana anulomato sabbatth' eva na labbhanti. Yen' eva paccayā arūpānaṇ yevā ti vuttā, tesu purejātaṇ ca āsevanaṇ ca ñhapetvā avasesesu sattasu paccanīkato ñhitesu sesā arūpatthānikā anulomato na labbhanti. Yo hi ārammaṇādīhi na uppajjati, na so anantarādayo labhati. Paṭisandhivipāko pana purejātato sabbavipāko ca saddhiṇ kiriyaṇ manodhātuyā āsevanato anuppajjamāno pi anantarādayo labhati, tasmā purejātaṇ ca āsevanaṇ ca ñhapetvā ti vuttaṇ. Purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-vipāka-vippayuttesu paccanīkato ñhitesu ekaṇ ñhapetvā avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Kammapaccaye paccanīkato ñhite ñhapetvā vipākapaccayaṇ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Āhāra-indriyesu paccanīkato ñhitesu, ñhapetvā sabbatthānike ceva aññaṇaṇña-kamma-āhāra-indriyapaccaye ca, avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Itare yujjamānakavasena labbhanti. Jhānapaccaye paccanīkato ñhite hetādhipati-āsevana-maggapaccayā anulomato na labbhanti. Maggapaccaye paccanīkato ñhite hetādhipatipaccayo anulomato na labbhanti. Vippayuttapaccaye paccanīkato ñhite purejātapaccayaṇ ñhapetvā avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Evaṇ tesu paccayesu paccanīkato ñhitesu ye ye anulomato labbhanti ñhite ye ye anulomato na labbhanti, te te ñatvā, tesāṇ tesāṇ

¹ Above, p. 102.

paccayānaṃ saṃsandane ūnataragaṇaṇānaṃ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā dumūlakādisu ca nāyesu yaṃ yaṃ paccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā sese dukādayo dassitā, te te labbhamānā labbhamānapaccayavasena yathā yathā dassitā, tathā tathā sādhukaṃ sallakkhetabbā. Tattha yaṃ na-hetuvāsena dumūlakādayo nāye dassentena *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇa-paccayā na-āsevanapaccayā* ti¹ vatvā yāva āsevanā sabbaṃ sadisaṃ ti vuttaṃ, tassa na-aññamaññaṃ paccayā sahaajāte etan ti ādihi sadisaṭā veditabbā.

Yaṃ pana *na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā* ti² Sīhalabbhāsāya likhitaṃ. Tass' attho: na-hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā, *na-kammappaccayā* ti evaṃ na-kammappaccayena ghaṭite *sahajāte ekan* ti evaṃ dassitā pañc' eva paccayā anulomato labbhanti, na aññe ti. Evaṃ aññesu pi evarūpesu ṭhānesu vyañjanaṃ anādiyitvā adhippetattho yeva gaḥetabbo. Evarūpaṃ hi vyañjanaṃ attano saññāni bandhanatthaṃ Porāṇehi saka-saka-bhāsāya likhitaṃ. Api ca imasmiṃ paccanīyānulome paccayuppannadhammesu pi atthidhammo kammappaccayaṃ labhati, na indriyapaccayaṃ. So asaññesu ceva pañcavo-kāre pavatte ca rūpajīvitindriyavasena veditabbo. Atthidhammo maggapaccayaṃ labhati, na hetupaccayaṃ. So vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagata-³ mohavasena veditabbo. Atthidhammo jhānapaccayaṃ labhati, na maggapaccayaṃ. So manodhātu ahetukamanoviññānadhātuvasena veditabbo. Yattha kaṭattā-rūpāni nānākhaṇikakammavāsen' eva kammappaccayaṃ labhanti, tattha rūpadhammā hetādhipati-vipākindriyajhānamaggapaccayena labhanti. Sabbatṭhānikā paccanīyā na honti. Ahetuke adhipatipaccayo natthi ti imesaṃ pi pakinnakānaṃ vāsen' ettha gaṇanavāro asammohato veditabbo. Tatr' āyaṃ nayo *na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe dve* ti⁴ ettha tāva ahetukamoho ceva ahetukavipākakiriyaṃ ca paccayuppannaṃ, tasmā akusalen' ākusalaṃ avyākatena ca avyākataṃ sandhāy' ettha dve ti vuttaṃ. Sesaṃ pi es' eva nayo.

Āsevane pana vipākaṃ na labbhati. Tathā kiriyamanodhātu. Tasmā kiriyā-hetu manoviññānadhātuvasen' ettha

¹ Above, *ibid.*

² B. sahaajāta.

³ Above, *ibid.* B. gaṇhātīti for pañhā ti.

⁴ Above, *ibid.* Na-hetupaccayā Ā 2.

avyākatenā avyākataṇ veditabbaṇ. *Vipāke ekaṇ* ti avyākatenā avyākatam eva. *Magge ekaṇ* ti akusalena akusalam eva. Na-ārammaṇamūlake *hetuyā pañcā* ti rūpam eva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Taṇ hi kusalaṇ akusalaṇ avyākataṇ kusal' avyākataṇ akusal' avyākatañ cā ti pañca koṭṭhāse paṭicca uppajjati. Sabba pañcakesu es' eva nayo. *Aññamaññe ekaṇ* ti bhūtarūpāni vatthuñ ca¹ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Tāni hi na-ārammaṇapaccayā aññamaññapaccayā upajjanti² ti mūlake pi es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatimūlake *hetuyā navā* ti³ anulome hetum hi vuttān' eva. [Nava]⁴ tiṇi ti ādini pi heṭṭhā 'nulome vuttasadisān' eva. Timūlake *dve* ti heṭṭhā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe vuttasadisān' eva.

Na-purejātamūlake *hetuyā sattā* ti heṭṭhā āruppe kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭiccā ti⁵ ādinā nayena purejāte dassitān' eva. Sabbasattakesu es' eva nayo.

Na-kammamūlake *hetuyā tīnī* ti⁶ ādisu cetanā va pacca-yuppannā, tasmā kusalaṇ akusalaṇ avyākatañ ca paṭicca uppattiṇ sandhāya tiṇi ti vuttaṇ. Iminā nayena ekaṇ dve tiṇi ti pañca satta navā ti āgataṭṭhānesu gaṇanā veditabbā. Cattāri cha aṭṭhā ti imā pana tisso gaṇanā natth' eva.

Paccayapaccaniyānulomaṇ nitthitaṇ.
Niṭṭhitā ca paṭiccavārassa atthavanṇanā.

[Sahajātavāro.]

Sahajātavāre kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto ti⁷ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca tena sahajāto hutvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paṭiccavāre vuttanāyena' eva veditabbaṇ. Avasāne pan' assa paṭiccaṭṭhaṇ nāma sahajātaṭṭhaṇ, sahajātaṭṭhaṇ nāma paṭiccaṭṭhan ti⁸ idaṇ ubhinnam pi etesaṇ vārāṇaṇ atthato ninnānākaraṇabhāvadassanātthaṇ vuttaṇ. Atthato hi ete dve pi ninnānākaraṇā. Evaṇ sante pi aññamaññassa atthaniyāmanātthaṇ vuttā. *Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe cā* ti ādisu hi asaha-

¹ S. bhūtarūpaṇ sandhāya.

² S. Taṇ hi . . . uppajjati.

³ Above, p. 103.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ Above, p. 89 (10, § i).

⁶ Above, p. 104.

⁷ Above, p. 107.

⁸ Above, p. 109.

jātam pi paṭicca uppajjati ti vuccati. Sahajātam pi ca upādā-rūpaṇ bhūtarūpassa paccayo na hoti. Iti Paṭiccvāre na sahajātapaccayabhāvaṇ, Sahajātavāre na ca paṭiccā ti vuttassa sahajātabhāvaṇ niyāmetuṇ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā bujghanakānaṇ ajjhāsayaavasena desanāvīlāsena nirutti-paṭisambhidāppabhedajānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sahajātavāravanṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

[*Paccayavāravanṇanā.*]

Paccayavāre *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā* ti¹ kusaladhamme patiṭṭhito hutvā, kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissayaṭṭhena paccayaṇ katvā attho. *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā* ti kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissayapaccayaṇ katvā tayo khandhā upajjanti hetupaccayā ti vuttaṇ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabba-padesu attho veditabbo.

Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākavyākātā kiriyāvyākātā khandhū ti idaṇ pañcavokāre pavattivāsena vuttaṇ. Pañcavokāre pavattiyaṇ hi khandhānaṇ purejātavatthu nissayapaccayo hoti. Paṭiccaṭṭhassa pana sahajātaṭṭhattā Paṭiccvāre esa nayo na labbhati ti paṭisandhiyaṇ sahajātam eva vatthuṇ sandhāya *vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā* ti vuttaṇ. *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā* ti² ādisu pi iminā va nayena attho veditabbo. Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo avyākato cā ti kusalāvyākatānaṇ hetupaccayavasena ekato uppattiṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Kusaluppattikhaṇasmaṇ hi vatthuṇ nissāya kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhāne ca mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ upādārūpaṇ hetupaccayavasena ekato uppajjati. Iti paccayabhūtassa avyākatassa nānatte pi paccayuppannānaṇ hetupaccayavasena ekato uppattiṇ sandhāy' etaṇ vuttan ti veditabbaṇ. Aññesu hi evarūpesu ṭhānesu es' eva nayo.

Evaṇ imasmaṇ hetupaccaye sahajātaṇ ca purejātaṇ ca nissayaṭṭhena paccayaṇ katvā sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā. Tattha khandhā ceva bhūtā ca sahajātavasena, vatthu sahajātapurejāta-vasena gahitaṇ. Paṭiccvāre pana sahajātavasena paccayo labbhati, tasmā tattha nav' eva pañhā vissaj-

¹ Above, p. 110.

² Above, p. 111.

jitā. Ye pan' ete ettha sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā, tesu ekādi ke ekāvasāne vissajjane kusalādisu ekapaccayato eko paccayuppanno; ekādi ke dukāvasāne ekapaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno; dukādi ke ekāvasāne nānāpaccayato eko paccayuppanno; dukādi ke dukāvasāne nānāpaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno. Ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi iminā v' upāyena pañhavissajjanapabbhedo veditabbo. Yaṇ pan' etaṇ ārammaṇapaccaye *vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā* ti¹ vuttaṇ, taṇ paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākakkhandhe yeva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Cakkhuviññānadīni avyākataṇ nissāya ārammaṇapaccayena uppajjantānaṇ pabbhedadassanattaṇ vuttāni. Puna *vatthuṇ paccayā* ti pavatte vipākakiriyāvyākataṇaṇ uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. Sesaṇ purimanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Evaṇ imasmiṇ ārammaṇapaccaye sahaajātaṇ ca purejātaṇ ca paccayaṇ katvā satta pañhā vissajjitā.

Tattha khandhā sahaajātavasena, vatthu sahaajātapurejātavasena, cakkhāyatanādīni purejātavasen' eva gahitāni. Paṭiccavāre pana sahaajātavasen' eva paccayo labbhati. Tasmā tattha tayo va pañhā vissajjitā.

Adhipatipaccaye vipākāvyākataṇ lokuttaram eva veditabbaṇ. Anantarasamanantarā rūpābhāvena ārammaṇasa disā.

Parato āsevana-natthi-vigatesu pi es' eva nayo.

Sahaajātapaccaye *katattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpan* ti² upādā-rūpasankhātaṇ kaṭattā-rūpaṇ. Idaṇ asaṇṇasattānaṇ yeva rūpaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Cakkhāyatanādīni pañcavokāra-vasena vuttāni.

Aññamaññapaccaye ca yathā ārammaṇapaccayā, *evan* ti³ vissajjanasamataṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Paccayuppannesu pana nānattaṇ atthi.

Upanissayapaccaye ārammaṇapaccayasadisā ti rūpābhāvato pi vissajjanasamatāya pi vuttaṇ. *Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā* ti ādinaṇ Paṭiccavāre vuttanayen' ev' attho gahetabbo.

Kammaṇapaccaye *ānā* ti⁴ kusalapaccayā kusalo avyākato kusalāvyākato cā ti evaṇ tiṇi ti veditabbāni. Akusale pi es' eva nayo.

Vippayuttapaccaye *khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti⁵ khandhe

¹ Above, p. 112.

² Above, p. 113.

³ Above, p. 114.

⁴ Above, p. 116.

⁵ Above, p. 118.

nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjantī ti attho. *Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayutta paccayā* ti khandhā vatthuṇ nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjantī ti attho. Sesañ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbāṇ.

Idāni yathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanavasena dassetuṇ *hetuyā sattarasā* ti ādim āha.¹ Tattha *hetuyā sattarasā* ti kusalena kusalaṇ, kusalena avyākataṇ, kusalena kusalāvyākatan ti evaṇ kusalavasena ekādikāni ekāvasānāni dve dukāvasānan ekan ti tīni vuttani honti. Tathā akusala-vasena. Avyākatena avyākataṇ, ten' eva kusalaṇ akusalaṇ kusalāvyākataṇ akusalāvyākatañ ca. Kusalāvyākatehi kusalaṇ avyākataṇ kusalāvyākataṇ. Akusalāvyākatehi akusalaṇ avyākataṇ akusalāvyākatan ti evaṇ sattarasa veditabbāni.

Ārammaṇe sattā ti kusalena kusalaṇ, akusalena akusalaṇ, avyākatena avyākataṇ, kusalaṇ, akusalaṇ, kusalāvyākatena kusalaṇ, akusalāvyākatena akusalaṇ ti evaṇ satta.

Vipāke ekan ti avyākatena avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sattarasa satta ekan ti tayo vāraparicchedā honti. Tesu dvādasa sattarasakā, dasa sattakā, ekaṇ ekan ti te sabbe sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā paranto duka-tikādivasena paccayasasaṇsandane ūnataragaṇanassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sakkā hi imāya gaṇanāya dukamūlakādisu vāraparicchede jānitun ti.

Puna *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti anāmasitvā gaṇanavasena' eva vāraparicchedaṇ dassetuṇ, *hetupaccayā ārammaṇe sattā* ti ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā*. *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā* ti iminā nayena ārammaṇe laddhavissajjanāni vitthāretabbāni. Ayaṇ tāva Anulomanayo.²

Paccaniye³ pana kusalaṇ na labbhati ti *akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā* ti akusalam eva ādiṇ katvā vissajjanaṇ āradhaṇ. Taṇ yathā pālim eva niyāmeti. Yaṇ h' ettha vattabbaṇ siyā, taṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paccaniye vuttam eva. Yaṇ pan' etaṇ Paccaniye laddhavissajjanaparicchedaṇ gaṇano dassetuṇ *na-hetuyā cattārī* ti ādi vuttaṇ. Tattha cattārī sattarasa satta pañca tīni ekan ti cha paricchedā. Tesañ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasasaṇsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Yo

¹ Above, p. 121.² B. anulome nayo.³ Above, p. 122.

hi paccayo sattarasa vissajjanāni labhati, tena saddhiṃ sadisaṃsandane sattarasa, ūnatarasaṃsandane sesā cha pi paricchedā labbhanti. Evaṃ sesesu pi adhiḥkapaṃricchedaṃ ṭhapetvā samasamā ca ūnatarā ca labbhanti ti. Ettha ca adhiḥkatarā na labbhanti ti ayam ettha niyamo. Samasamā pana unātarā ca atthāvirodhe sati labbhanti. Ten' ettha *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe eka* ti ādi vuttaṃ.¹ Ettha hi na-hetuyā catunnaṃ, na-ārammaṇe pañcannaṃ āgatattā na-hetuvaseṇa cattārī ti vattabbaṃ siyā. Na-ārammaṇena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā pana sārammaṇa-² dhammo virujjhati ti *akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo, avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo, akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo* ti tīṇi vissajjanāni parihīnāni. *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato* ti rūpavaseṇa ekaṃ eva vuttaṃ. Evaṃ sabbattha viruddhāviruddhaṃ ṇatvā labbhamānaparicchedo veditabbo. Api c' ettha idaṃ nayamatthadassanaṃ *na-adhipatiyā cattārī* ti na-hetuyā laddhān' eva. Sesacatukkesu pi es' eva nayo. *Na-anantare eka* ti ahetukacittasamutthānassa ceva sesarūpassa ca vaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ. Evaṃ sabbesu ekakesu yujjamānakarūpaṃ jānitabbaṃ. *Na-purejāte dve* ti idhāpi na-hetuvaseṇa cattārī ti vattabbaṃ siyā. Na-purejātena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā pana *avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo, akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo* ti vatthu purejātavaseṇa dve vissajjanāni parihīnāni. Āruppe pana ahetukamohassa ahetukakiriyāya³ ca vaseṇa dve vuttāni. *Na-vippayutte dve* ti aruppe ahetukā kusalakiriyāvaseṇa dve. No-natthi-no-vigatesu *eka* ti sabbassa rūpassa vaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Tikādisu apubbaṃ natthi. Na-ārammaṇamūlake pana *pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇe laddhān' eva. *Na-kamme eka* ti ettha cittasamutthānaṃ ca kaṭattā-rūpaṃ ca aga-hetvā sesarūpavaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ veditabbaṃ. Na-adhipatimūlake *na-purejāte sattā* ti na-purejāte laddhān' eva. *Na-pacchājāte sattarasā* ti imāni pi tattha laddhā sattaras' eva. Na-anantara-na-samanantara-na-aññaṃañña-na-upanissaya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatamūlakāni

¹ Above, p. 126.² B. āram°.³ B. °kriyassa.

na-ārammaṇamūlakasadisān' eva. Iminā va nayamattadassanena sabbattha āgatānāgataṇ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabban ti.

Paccaniyaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Iminā yeva pana lakkhaṇena anulomaṇ purato katvā, Anulomapaccaniye Paccaniyaṇ purato katvā, Paccaniyānulome ca gaṇanaparichedo āgatānāgataṇ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabbaṇ.

Paccayavāravanṇanā nitthitā.

[*Nissayavāravanṇanā.*]

Nissayavāre kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāyā ti¹ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ patiṭṭhaṭṭhena nissayaṇ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paccayavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Avasāne pan' assa paccayaṭṭhaṇ nāma nissayaṭṭhaṇ, nissayaṭṭhaṇ nāma paccayaṭṭhan ti idaṇ abhinnaṇ pi etesaṇ vārāṇaṇ atthato ninnānākāraṇabhāvadassanātthaṇ vuttaṇ. Atthato hi ete pi paṭicca saha-jātā viya ninnānākāraṇā. Evaṇ sante pi añña-maññaṇ atthassa niyāmanātthaṇ² vuttā. Avijjāpaccayā sankhārā ti ādisu hi anissāyavattamānaṇ nānākhaṇikaṇ pi paccayā uppajjati ti vuttaṇ. Aññamaññaṇ alliyitvā ṭhita-katṭhādisu ekaṇ ekassa nissayapaccayo na hoti. Tathā upādā-rūpaṇ mahābhūtaṇ nissayapaccayo na hoti yeva. Iti Paccayavāre na-nissayapaccayabhāvaṇ, Nissayavāre na ca paccayā ti vuttassa saha-jāta-purejātabhāvaṇ niyāmetuṇ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā-bujjhanakānaṇ ajjhāsaya-vasena desanāvilāsaṇa niruttapaṭisambhidāppabhedajānana-vasena cā ti eke ubho pi vuttā ti.

Nissayavāravanṇanā nitthitā.

¹ Above, p. 137.

² B. atthaniyāma°.

[Saṅsaṭṭhavāravannanā.]

Saṅsaṭṭhavāre *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho* ti¹ *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ ekuppādādi lakkhaṇena sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaṇ katvā ti attho. Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭho* ti *kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttapaccayaṇ katvā tayo khandhā uppaṇṇanti hetupaccayā* ti vuttaṇ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabbapadesu attho veditabbo. Imasmiṇ pana hetupaccaye arūpadhammass' eva sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaṇ katvā tayo pañhavissajjitā. Yathā ca hetupaccaye, tathā ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi. Kevalaṇ vipākappaccaye ekam eva pañha-vissajjanaṇ.¹

Idāni tathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanavasena dassetuṇ *hetuyā tīṇi* ti² ādi vuttaṇ. Tattha sabbatikesu, kusalena kusalaṇ, akusalena akusalaṇ, avyākatenā avyākatan ti ayam eva niyamo. Ekake pana avyākatenā avyākatam eva labbhatī ti evam ettha bāvisatiyā paccayesu tīṇi, vipāke ekan ti dve paricchedā.

Pacchājāte anulomaṇ natthi, tasmā tīṇi ekan ti imeṣaṇ yeva vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasasaṅsandane yattha vipākappaccayo pavisati, tattha ekaṇ. Sesaṇ tīṇi ti evaṇ gaṇanā veditabbā. Sesam ettha Anulome uttānattham eva.

Paccaniye³ pana kusalaṇ na labbhatī ti akusalam eva ādiṇ katvā vissajjanaṇ kataṇ. Taṇ uttānattham eva. Yaṇ pan' ettha Paccaniye vissajjanaparichedaṇ gaṇanato dassetuṇ *na-hetuyā dve* ti ādi vuttaṇ.⁴ Tattha dve tīṇi ekan ti tayo paricchedā. Tesā vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasasaṅsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Idhāpi adhikataragaṇanānaṇ ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṇ saṅsandane ūnataragaṇanam eva labbhati. Samagaṇanena saddhiṇ samagaṇanaṇ. Yasmā o' ettha arūpadhammā yeva paccayuppannā, tasmā na-hetu-na-ādhipati-na-purejāta-na-pacchājāta-na-āsevana-na-kamma-na-vipāka-na-jhāna-na-magga-na-vippayuttavasena das' eva paccayā paccanikato dassitā; sesā cuddasa na labbhanti. Tesu pi vipāke paccayuppanne na-kamma-na-vipākā na labbhanti. *Na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipatiyā dve* ti na-hetuyā laddhaṇ dva-yam eva. Sesadvayesu pi es' eva nayo. *Na-kamme ekan* ti

¹ Above, p. 141.² Above, p. 148.³ Above, p. 143.⁴ Above, p. 145.

ahetukakiriyacetanaṃ paccayuppannaṃ katvā avyākatena avyākataṃ. *Na-vipāke dve* ti ahetukamohakiriyavasena dve. *Na-jhāne ekan* ti ahetukapañcaviññānavasena avyākatavissajjanaṃ veditabbaṃ. *Na-magge ekan* ti ahetukavipākakiriyavasena avyākatavissajjanaṃ. Iminā upāyena sabbasaṃsandanesu attho veditabbo ti.

Paccanīyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Anulomapaccanīye heṭṭhā vuttā na-hetu-ādayo das' eva paccanīyato labbhanti, na sesā. Ye pi labbhanti, tesu hetumhi anulomato ṭhite jhāna-maggā paccanīyato na labbhanti ti sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ ti.

Anulomapaccanīyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṃ.*]

Paccanīyānulome na-hetupaccayuppannesu ahetukamohova jhāna-maggapaccayaṃ labhati, sesā na labbhanti. Na-jhanapaccaye aṭṭhāhetukacittāni pi. Na-kamma-na-hetuna-adhipati-na-purejātapaccayā ārammaṇe ekan ti¹ āruppe ahetukakiriyacetanāvasena avyākatena avyākataṃ. Iminā upāyena yaṃ labbhati, yaṃ ca na labbhati, tassa vasena sabbattha gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

San̐satṭhavāravanṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

[*Sampayuttavāravanṇanā.*]

Sampayuttavāre kusalaṃ dhammaṃ sampayutto ti² kusalaṃ dhammaṃ sampayuttapaccayaṃ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha San̐satṭhavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Avasāne paṇ' assa *san̐satṭhatṭhaṃ nāma sampayuttatṭhaṃ, sampayuttatṭhaṃ nāma san̐satṭhatṭhan* ti idaṃ ubhinnaṃ pi etesaṃ vārānaṃ atthato ninnānākaraṇabhāvadassanatthaṃ vuttaṃ. Atthato hi ete pi paṭicca saha-jātā viya paccayanissayā viya ca ninnānākaraṇā. Evaṃ sante pi aññamaññassa atthaniyāmanatthaṃ vuttaṃ. San̐satṭhā yojitā hayāti ādisu hi, asampayuttam pi, san̐satṭhan ti vuccati. Yā sū vīmaṇ-

¹ Above, p. 150.

² Above, p. 152.

sako sajjasahagatā kosajjasampayuttā ti ādisu ayaṇ sampayuttatṭho nāma asaṇsaṭṭhaṇ vokinṇam pi sampayuttan ti. Iti Saṇsaṭṭhavāre na ekuppādalakkhaṇassa sampayuttassa saṇsaṭṭhabhāvaṇ, Sampayuttavāre na ca saṇsaṭṭhassa ekuppādādilakkhaṇaṇ sampayuttabhāvaṇ niyāmetuṇ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā bujjanakānaṇ ajjhāsaya vasena desanā vilāsena niruttipaṭisambhidāppabhedajānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sampayuttavāravanṇanā nitṭhitā.

[*Pakinnakaṇ.*]

Etesu pana chasu vāresu atthi koci paccayo ekantaṇ anulomato na tiṭṭhati, paccanīkato va tiṭṭhati; atthi ekantaṇ paccanīkato na tiṭṭhati, anulomato va tiṭṭhati; atthi anekantaṇ anulomato ceva tiṭṭhati paccanīkato cā ti idaṇ pakinnakaṇ veditabbaṇ. Tattha paṭhamo pañho pacchājā-tassa; duttiyo mahācatukkassa; tatiyo yujjamānakānaṇ sesānaṇ vasena veditabbo ti.

[*Pañhavāravanṇanā.*]

Pañhavāre *siyā kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetu-paccayena paccayo* ti ādinā kusalattike uddharitābbānaṇ pucchānaṇ dassetuṇ *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādi vuttaṇ.¹ Kusalo ca nām' esa sayāṇ uppajjanto, ṭhapetvā pacchajātāñ ca vipākañ ca, sesehi dvāvisatiyā paccayehi uppajjati. Kusalassa paccayo honto, ṭhapetvā purejāta - pacchājāta - vipāka - vippayutte, sesehi visatiyā paccayehi paccayo hoti, tasmā yehi paccayehi kusalo kusalassa paccayo hoti, te paccaye paṭipāṭiyā dassetuṇ hetupaccayenā ti ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha yā esā Paccayavibhangavāre viya hetū *sampayuttakānaṇ dhammānan* ti akatvā, hetū *sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānan* ti desanā katā. Tassā evaṇkarane idaṇ payojanaṇ: tattha hi suññaṭṭhaṇ dipetuṇ dhammānan ti vuttaṇ. Idha paccayato

¹ Above, p. 153.

uppañjamānā dhammā rāsito uppañjanti, na ekato ti rāsaṭṭhaṇ dīpetuṇ *khandhānan* ti vuttaṇ. Paṭiccavārādisu vā khandhavasena paccayuppannadesanā ārūlhāti, ten' evānukkamena idhāpi ārūlhā ti. Kasmā paṇ' etesu evaṇ ārūlhā ti? Asankharato vibhāgadassanattaṇ. Ekaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca sesā dhammā ti hi ādinā nayena vuccamāne asukaṇ dhammaṇ nāma nissāya asukadhammā ti na sakkā asankarato paccaye paccayuppanne ca jānituṇ. Evaṇ sante uddesaniddesā nibbisesā siyuṇ, tasmā asankarato vibhāgadassanattaṇ evaṇ ārūlhā ti veditabbā.

Cittasamuṭṭhānānan ti idaṇ yassa avyākatassa kusalo hetupaccayena paccayo hoti, tam eva dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. Paccayavibhange pana kusalādivasena vibhāgaṇ akatvā sāmāññato sabbesaṇ hetūnaṇ vasena uppannarūpadassanattaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānan ti avatvā, taṇ-samuṭṭhānānan ti vuttaṇ, tasmā tattha avyākatahetu-samuṭṭhānarūpaṇ okkantikkhaṇe kaṭattārūpam pi sangahaṇ kataṇ.¹ Iminā upāyena sesesu pi evarūpesu vissajjanesu attho veditabbo.

Dānaṇ datvā ti² deyyadhammaṇ cajitvā. Yāya vā cetanāya so diyyati, sā cetanā dānaṇ. *Datvā* ti cetaṇaṇ pariyodāpetvā visuddhaṇ katvā.

Sīlaṇ samādiyivā ti pañcanga-[dasanga]³-ādivasena niccasīlaṇ gaṇhitvā. Iminā samādāna-virati yeva dassitā. Sampattavirati-samucchedaviratiyo pana loke sīlaṇ ti apākaṭattā na vuttā. Kiñcāpi na vuttā, ārammaṇapaccayo pana honti yeva. Tattha samucchedavirati sekhānaṇ yeva kusalassa ārammaṇaṇ hoti, na itaresaṇ.

Uposathakammaṇ katvā ti pānaṇ na hane nādinnaṇ ādiye ti evaṇ vuttaṇ uposathadivasesu aṭṭhanga-uposathakiriyaṇ katvā. *Taṇ paccavekkhati* ti taṇ kusalaṇ sekho pi puthujjano pi paccavekkhati. Arahā pi paccavekkhat' eva, arahato pi hi pubbe kataṇ kusalaṇ kusalam eva. Yena pana cittaṇ paccavekkhati, taṇ kiriyacittaṇ nāma hoti, tasmā etaṇ *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassā* ti imasmiṇ adhikārena labbhati.

Pubbe sucinnānī ti datvā samādiyivā katvā ti hi āsanne katānī vuttānī, imānī na āsanne katānī ti veditabbānī.

¹ B. gataṇ.² Above, p. 154.³ B. omits.

Dānādī ti vā sesāni kāmāvacarā kusalāni dassetuṇ idaṇ vuttaṇ.

*Jhāna*¹ *vuṭṭhahitvā* ti jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā. Ayam eva vā pali.

Sekhā gotrabhun ti sotāpannaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. So hi gotrabhuṇ paccavekkhati.

Vodānan ti idaṇ pana sakadāgāmi-anāgāmino sandhāya vuttaṇ. Tesāṇ hi taṇ cittaṇ vodānaṇ nāma hoti.

Sekhā ti sotāpanna-sakadāgāmi-anāgāmino maggā vuṭṭhahitvā ti maggaphalabhavangā tikkamavasena attanā paṭiladdhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā. Suddhamaggato yeva pana vuṭṭhāya paccavekkhanaṇ nāma natthi. *Kusalaṇ aniccato* ti ettha vipassanūpagan tebhūmakakusalam eva veditabbaṇ. Vipassanā kusalaṇ pana kāmāvacaram eva. *Cetopariyañānenā* ti rūpāvacarakusalaṇ dasseti.

Akāsānañcāyatanan ti ādihi arūpāvacarakusalārammaṇavasena uppajjamānaṇ arūpāvacarakusalam eva. *Kusalā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassā* ti ādihi puggalaṇ anāmasitvā dhammavasena² eva dasseti. Ten' ev' ettha heṭṭhā gahitam pi cetopariyañānaṇ puna vuttaṇ.

Assādeti ti somanassasahagata - lobhasampayuttacittehi anubhavati ceva rajjati ca.

Abhinandati ti sappitikanhāvasena nandati haṭṭhapaṭṭho hoti. Diṭṭhābhinandanāya vā abhinandati.

Rāgo uppajjati ti assādentassa rāgo uppajjati nāma. Idaṇ aṭṭha pi lobhasahagatāni gahetvā vuttaṇ.

Diṭṭhi uppajjati ti abhinandantassa attā attaniyaṇ ti ādivasena catuhi pi cittehi sampayuttā diṭṭhi uppajjati. Asamuṭṭhānatassa pan' ettha vicikicchā uppajjati. Vikkhepagatassa uddhaccaṇ. Akataṇ vata me kalyāṇan ti vipaṭisārino domanassaṇ.

Taṇ ārabbhā ti tāni sucinnāni ārammaṇaṇ katvā ti attho. Bahuvacanassa h' esa ekavacanādeso. Jātivasena vā ekavacanā ev' etaṇ.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā ti maggavīthiyaṇ phalānantarassa bhavangassa atikkamavasena² vuṭṭhahitvā. Paccavekkhanacittāni pan' assa kiriyāvyākātāni. Evaṇ kiriyāvyāka-

¹ *My texts read jhānaṇ* (p. 154).

² B. atikkama°.

tassa ārammaṇapaccayaṇ dassetvā, puna vipākāvyākatassa dassetuṇ, sekhā vā ti ādim āha.

Kusale niruddhe ti vipassanā javanavīthiyā pacchinnāya.

Vipāko ti kāmāvacaravipāko.

Tadārammaṇatā ti tadārammaṇatāya. Taṇ kusalassa javanassa ārammaṇabhūtaṇ vipassitakusalaṇ ārammaṇaṇ katvā uppajjati ti attho. Na kevalaṇ ca tadārammaṇavasena¹ eva; paṭisandhi-bhavanga-cutivasenā pi. Vipāko hi kammaṇ ārammaṇaṇ katvā gahita-paṭisandhikassa kusalārammaṇo hoti yeva. So pana duviññeyyattā¹ idha na dassito.

Kusalaṇ assādeti ti ādi akusala javanāvasāne kusalārammaṇavipākaṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ.

Viññānañcāyatanavipākassā ti idaṇ duviññeyyam pi samānaṇ mahaggatavipākassa tadārammaṇabhāvena anuppattito labbhamānakavasena vuttaṇ.

Kiriyassā ti arahattaṇ patvā asamāpannapubbe ākāsānañcāyatane paṭilomato vā ekantarikavasena vā samāpannakiriyāya.

Cetopariyañānassā ti ādini parato āvajjanāya yojetabbāni. Yā etesaṇ āvajjanā, tassā kusalā khandhā ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti ayaṇ h' ettha attho.

Rāgaṇ ti attano vā parassa vā rāgaṇ. Attano rāgavasena pan' ettha vaṇṇanā pākata hoti.

Assādeti ti ādini vuttatthān' eva. Vicikicchādisu pana tisu assādetabbatāya abhāvena assādeti ti na vuttaṇ. Diṭṭhi pan' ettha uppajjati.

Sā *assādeti* ti padassa parihīnattā āgatapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamā na vuttā. Vicikicchādisu yeva taṇ taṇ sabhāgaṇ paṭhamā vatvā, tassa tassa anantarā vuttā. Imesu ca pana rāgādisu kiṇ me pāpadhammā uppajjanti ti akkhantivasena vā kataṇ pāpaṇ, kataṇ luddan ti vipaṭisārādivasena vā domanassuppatti veditabbā.

Cakkhuṇ aniccato ti vipassanānukkamena[dasa]² olārikāyatanāni vatthurūpaṇ cā ti ekādasa rūpāni pākataṭṭā gahitāni. Puna rūpāyatanādini cakkhuviññānādinaṇ ārammaṇattā gahitāni. Yasmā pan' esā viññānakāyavasena desanā,

¹ B. dubbivīññeyyattā.

² B. omits.

na dhātuvasena, tasmā manodhātu na gahitā. Evaṃ sabbattha gahitāgahitaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Phalaṃ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti ti paccavekkhanakusalassa ārammaṇadassanatthaṃ vuttaṃ.

Ārammaṇādhipatiniddese sekha-puthujjanānaṃ vasena catubhūmaṃ kusalaṃ dassitaṃ. Tathā saha-jātādhipatiniddese. Arahato uttamaṃ dhammaṃ adhigatattā lokiyakusalesu garukāro natthi ti aggamaḃḃo va dassito.

Anantarapaccaye *purimā purimā* ti¹ ekabhūmakā pi nānābhūmakā pi kusalā ekato katvā vuttā.

Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa, anulomaṃ vodānassa ti pānārammaṇavasena. *Gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṃ maggassa* ti nānābhūmivasena.

Kusalaṃ vuṭṭhānassa ti ettha pana kusalan ti tebhūmakakusalaṃ.¹ *Vuṭṭhānaṃ* ti tebhūmakavipākaṃ. Te hi kusalajavanavīthito vuṭṭhahanti, tasmā *vuṭṭhānaṃ* ti vuccati. Taṃ duvidhaṃ hoti: tadārammaṇaṃ bhavangaṃ ca. Tattha kāmāvacarakusalassa ubhayam pi vuṭṭhānaṃ hoti. Mahaggaṭassa bhavangam eva.

Maggo phalassa ti idaṃ yasmā lokuttaravipākaṃ javanavīthipariyāpannattā vuṭṭhānaṃ nāma na hoti; tasmā visuṃ vuttaṃ.

Anulomaṃ sekhāyā ti asekhāya kusalaṃ anantaṃ na hoti, tasmā vibhāgaṃ karoti.

Phalasamāpattiyā ti sotāpattiphala-sakadāgāmiphala-anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pi.² Akusale duvidham pi vuṭṭhānaṃ labbhati.

Vipākāvyākataḃ kiriyāvyākataḃ ti ettha vipākāvyākataḃ vipākāvyākataṇaṃ yeva, kiriyāvyākataḃ kiriyāvyākataṇaṃ yeva veditabbā.

Bhavangaṃ āvajjanāyā ti ādi vomissakavasena vuttaṃ. Tattha *kiriyā* ti kāmāvacarakiriyā. Sa duvidhassa pi vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayo hoti. Mahagatā bhavangassa' eva.

Iti ye heṭṭhā Paccayavibhangaṇiddese *purimā purimā kusalā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo* ti³ ārabhitvā, kusalaṃ

¹ Above, p. 159.

² B. adds phalasamāpattiyāti anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā.

³ Above, p. 3.

kusalassa, kusalaṇ avyākatassa, akusalaṇ akusalassa, akusalaṇ avyākatassa, avyākataṇ avyākatassa, avyākataṇ kusalassa, avyākataṇ akusalassā ti satta vārā dassitā. Tesañ vasena idha sankhepato anantarapaccayo ti vibhatto. Vitthārato pan' ettha:

Dasadhā, sattarasadhā samasatthividhena ca
bahudhā pi ca niddesaṇ sādhuṇ upalakkhaye.

Ayaṇ hi anantarapaccayo na kevalaṇ sattadhā va niddesaṇ labhati, kusalaṇ pana kusalassa vipākassa. Akusalaṇ akusalassa vipākassa, vipākaṇ vipākassa kiriyāya, kiriyā akusalassa kusalassa vipākassa kiriyāyā ti evaṇ *dasadhā* pi niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalaṇ dasadhā yeva: kusalaṇ pana kusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa, akusalaṇ akusalassa akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa, kusalavipākaṇ kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa kiriyassa, akusalavipākaṇ akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa kiriyassa, kiriyaṇ kiriyassa kusalassa akusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassā ti evaṇ *sattārasadhā* niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalaṇ ca sattarasadhā va *samasatthividhenā* pi niddesaṇ labhat' eva. Kathaṇ? Kāmāvacarakusalaṇ hi bhūmibhedena catubbhidhassa kusalassa anantarapaccayo hoti, rūpāvacarārūpāvacaraṇ¹ saka-saka-bhūmikass' evā ti kusalaṇ kusalassa chabbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalaṇ pana kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassa lokuttaravipākassa, rūpāvacarakusalaṇ rūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa, arūpāvacarakusalaṇ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa rūpāvacararūpāvacara-lokuttaravipākassa, lokuttarakusalaṇ lokuttaravipākassā ti kusalaṇ vipākassa dvādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Akusalaṇ akusalassa akusalavipākassa tebhūmakusalavipākassā ti pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassā ti [kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ]² vipākassa catubbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Rūpāvacaravipākaṇ tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti tividhena anantarapaccayo. Arūpāvacaravipākaṇ arūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvi-

¹ S. °āvacarā.

² S. omīta.

dhena anantarapaccayo. Lokuttaravipākaṇ catubbhūmakakusalavipākassā ti catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. [Evaṇ]¹ kusalavipākaṇ vipākassa terasadhā pi anantarapaccayo. Evaṇ² akusalavipākaṇ akusalavipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvidhena anantarapaccayo. Evaṇ sabbatthā³ pi vipākaṇ vipākassa pañcadasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ pana kāmāvacarakiriyassa, tathā akusalavipākaṇ, tathā rūpāvacaravipākaṇ, tathā arūpāvacaravipākaṇ cā ti vipākaṇ kiriyassa catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyaṇ tebhūmakakiriyāya⁴ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarakiriyaṇ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarākiriyaṇ naṇ yevā ti kiriyaṇ kiriyassa pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriya⁵ ca akusalavipākassa ceva tebhūmaka⁶ kusalavipākassa ca, rūpāvacarakiriya⁵ kāmāvacarakusalavipāka-rūpāvacaravipākānaṇ, arūpāvacarakiriya⁵ catubbhūmakakusalavipākassā pi ti kiriya⁵ vipākassa ekādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriya⁵ pana kāmāvacarakusalassa akusalassā ti kusalākusalānaṇ duvidhena anantarapaccayo hoti.⁷ Evaṇ *samasatthividdhenā* pi niddesaṇ labbhati. Na kevalaṇ ca samasatthividdhena va, *bahuvidhenā* pi labbhat'eva. Kathaṇ ? Kāmāvacaraṇ paṭhamāṇ mahākusalacittaṇ tāva attano catunnaṇ ca⁸ arūpāvacaraṇaṇ pādakayogena solasannaṇ somanassalokuttarānaṇ ti ekavīsatiyā catu ca kusalānaṇ javanapariyosāne⁹ tadārammaṇa-bhavanga-¹⁰ vasena uppajjamānaṇaṇ ekādasannaṇ kāmāvacaravipākānaṇ bhavangavasena'eva pavattānaṇ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravipākānaṇ phalasamāpattivasena pavattānaṇ dvādasannaṇ¹¹ lokuttaravipākānaṇ ti evaṇ ekavīsatiyā¹² kusalānaṇdvattiṇsāya¹³ vipākānaṇ ti tepaṇṇāsāya¹⁴ cittānaṇ anantarapaccayo hoti. Tathā dutiyakusalacittaṇ. Tatiyacatutthāni pana ṭhapetvā upari-bhūmakakusalāni ceva lokuttaravipākāni ca sesa-eka-

¹ B. omits. ² S. omits. ³ B. °bathā. ⁴ B. kriyassa.

⁵ Bm. kriyaṇ. ⁶ S. catubbhūmaka-. ⁷ S. ti.

⁸ S., in place of these three words, has only ṭhapetvā.

⁹ S. omits from pādakayogena inclusive to catu ca, reading only tebhūmakakusalānaṇ.

¹⁰ S. reads bhavanga- before tadārammapavasena.

¹¹ S. tippannaṇ.

¹² S. tippaṇ.

¹³ S. tevisatiyā.

¹⁴ S. chabbhisatiyā

visati cittānaṃ. Pañcachaṭṭhāni¹ attano ca navannaṃ ca uparibhūmaka-*upekkhā* kusalanāṃ tevisatiyā ca vipākānaṃ ti tettiṃsāya. Sattama-aṭṭhamāni ekaviṣatiyā ca. Pañcarūpāvacarakusalāni attano attano pacchimānaṃ rūpāvācarakusalānaṃ catunnaṃ *ñāpasampayuttamahāvīpākānaṃ* pañcannaṃ rūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ cā ti dasannaṃ. Eten' eva nayena arūpāvacarakusalesu paṭhamāṃ attano vipākena saddhiṃ ekādasannaṃ, dutiyaṃ dvādasannaṃ tatiyaṃ terasannaṃ, catutthaṃ cuddasannaṃ phalaṃ samāpattiyā cā ti pannarasannaṃ. Lokuttarakusalaṃ attano attano vipākass' eva. Aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu ekekaṃ akusalaṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ navannaṃ mahaggatavīpākānaṃ attano attano pacchimassa cā ti ekaviṣatiyā. Dve domanassasahagatatāni *upekkhāsahagatānaṃ* channaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti sattannaṃ. Vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagatā dvayaṃ somanassasahagatā hetukavīpākena saddhiṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ navannaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti ekaviṣatiyā. Kuslavīpākapañcaviññāṇā kuslavīpākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu dvinnaṃ vipākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ. Tasu dvīsu somanassasahagatā dasannaṃ² vipākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ bhavangabhūtānaṃ³ tadārammaṇakāle attano pacchimassa votthappanakiriyassa cā ti dvādasannaṃ. Upekkhāsahagatā hetukamanovīññādhātu pana āvajjanamanodhātuyā dviṭṭhānikāya āvajjanamanovīññādhātuyā dasannaṃ ca vipākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ ti dvādasannam eva.⁴ Tīhetuka-mahāvīpākāsomanassasahagatāhetukavajjānaṃ dasannam pi kāmāvacaravīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekaviṣatiyā. Duhetukavīpākā, ṭhapetvā mahaggatavīpāke, sesānam pi dvādasannaṃ. Pañcarūpāvacaravīpākā tebhūmakakuslavīpāka - sahetukapaṭṭisaṇḍhi-cittānaṃ sattarasannaṃ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekūnaviṣatiyā.

¹ S. ends the sentence thus : sabbapaṭṭhamavuttesu āruppe kusalaṃ pakkhipitvā sattaviṣatiyā.

² S. reads : Tā ubhoṃ heṭṭhāvutthānaṃ ekādasannaṃ.

³ S. omits.

⁴ S. omits the whole sentence.

Arūpāvacaravipākesu paṭhamañ kāmāvacarakusalavipakā tihetukapaṭisandhicittānaṇ catunnaṇ arūpāvacaravipākacittānaṇ catunnaṇ manodvārāvajjanassa cā ti navannaṇ. Dutiyaṇ heṭṭhimavipākaṇ vajjetvā aṭṭhannaṇ. Tatiyaṇ heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā sattannaṇ. Catutthaṇ tīni heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā channaṇ. Cattāri lokuttaravipākāni tihetukavipākānaṇ terasannaṇ attano attano pacchimassa cā ti cuddasannaṇ. Akusalavipākapañcaviññāṇā akusalavipākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu akusalavipākāhetukamanoviññāṇadhātuyā. Sā tadārammaṇakāle attano pacchimassa, cutikāle paṭisandhivasena bhavangavasena ca pavattānaṇ itaresam pi navannaṇ kāmāvacaravipākānaṇ upekkhāsahagatānaṇ dvinnaṇ parittakiriyaṇāṇi cā ti dvādasannaṇ. Kiriya-manodhātu dasannaṇ viññāṇānaṇ. Hasituppādakiriyaṇ pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattānaṇ navannaṇ tihetukavipākānaṇ tadārammaṇavasena pavattānaṇ pañcannaṇ somanassasahagatavipākānaṇ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena terasannaṇ. Voṭṭhappanakiriyaṇ, ṭhapetvā kiriya-manodhātuṇ, dasannaṇ kāmāvacarakiriyaṇāṇ kāmāvacarakusalākusalānaṇ pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattānaṇ pannarasannaṇ vipākacittānaṇi cā ti pañcacattālīsāya. Kāmāvacaratihetukasomanassasahagatakiriyadvayaṇ bhavangavasena pavattānaṇ terasannaṇ tihetukavipākānaṇ tadārammaṇavasena pañcannaṇ somanassasahagatavipākānaṇ parikkammavasena pavattamānānaṇ catunnaṇ rūpāvacarakiriyaṇāṇ arahattaphalasamāpattiyā attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena dvāvīsatiyā. Duhetukasomanassasahagatakiriyadvayaṇ ya-thāvuttānaṇ terasannaṇ bhavangacittānaṇ pañcannaṇ tadārammaṇānaṇ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena sattarasannaṇ. Kāmāvacaratihetuka-upekkhāsahagatakiriyadvayaṇ tesā yeva terasannaṇ bhavangānaṇ tadārammaṇavasena pavattānaṇ channaṇ upekkhāsahagatavipākānaṇ parikkammavasena pavattānaṇ etissā rūpāvacarakiriyaṇāya catunnaṇ arūpāvacarakiriyaṇāṇ 'arahattaphalasamāpattiyā attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena catuvīsatiyā. Kāmāvacara¹-duhetuka-upekkhāsahagatakiriyadvayaṇ tesā yeva terasannaṇ bhavangānaṇ channaṇ tadārammaṇānaṇ

attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena aṭṭhārasannaṇ. Rūpāvacarakiriyāyaṇ¹ ekekaṇ navannaṇ pañcavokāre ti hetuka-bhavaṅgānaṇ attano pacchimassa cā ti dasannaṇ. Arūpāvacarakiriyāsu paṭhamā² pañcavokāre navannaṇ bhavaṅgānaṇ [catunnaṇ]³ catuvokāre ekassa attano pacchimassa cā ti ekādasannaṇ. Dutiyā⁴ catuvokāre dve bhavaṅgāni labhati. Tatiyā⁵ tīni. Catutthā⁶ cattāri phalasaṃpattiṇ cā ti tāsū⁷ ekeka⁸ yathā paṭipāṭiyā ekādasannaṇ dvādasannaṇ terasannaṇ pañcadassannaṇ⁹ cā ti anantarapaccayo hoti. Evaṇ bahuvidhenā pi niddesaṇ labhati. Tena vuttaṇ:

Dasadhā sattarasadhā samasaṭṭhividhena ca
bahudhā pi ca niddesaṇ sādhuṇ upalakkhaye ti.

Samanantarapaccayādayo uttānatthā yeva.

Upanissaye *saddhaṇ upanissāyā* ti kamma-kammaphala-idhaloka-paralokadisu saddhaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā. Yathā hi puriso hetthā paṭhaviyaṇ udakaṇ atthi ti saddahitvā paṭhaviṇ khaṇati,¹⁰ evaṇ saddho kulaputto dānādīnaṇ phalaṇ ca ānisaṇsaṇ ca saddahitvā dānādīni pavatteti, tasmā *saddhaṇ upanissāyā* ti vuttaṇ.

Sīlaṇ upanissāyā ti ādisu pi ime sīlādayo dhamme upanissayaṇ katvā ti attho. Sīlavā hi sīlānubhāve sīlānisaṇsesu ca kusalo; sīlaṇ upanissāya sīlavantānaṇ dānaṇ deti, uparūpari sīlaṇ samādiyati, suparisuddhaṇ akhaṇḍaṇ, cātuddasī-ādisu pakkhadivasesu uposathakammaṇ karoti, sīlasampadaṇ nissāya jhānādīni uppādeti. Bahussuto pi dānādi puñña-kiriyāyattā sabbasampattiyo dānādīnaṇ ca sankilesavo-dānādibhedaṇ sutamayāya paññāya paṭivijjhivā ṭhito sutāṇ upanissāya dānādīni pavattati. Cāgavā pi cāgādhi-mutto attano cāgasampadaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlavanto hutvā dinnāṇ mahapphalāna ti sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti, tāya paṭipattiyaṇ parisuddhacitto jhānādīni uppādeti. Paññavā pi idhaloka-paraloka-hitaṇ ceva lokasamatikkamanupāyaṇ ca upaparikkhanto sakkā attano imāya paṭipattiyaṇ idhaloka-hitam pi paraloka-hitam pi

¹ B. -kriyesu.

² B. paṭhamāṇ.

³ S. omits.

⁴ B. dutiyaṇ.

⁵ B. Tatiyaṇ.

⁶ B. Catutthaṇ.

⁷ Bm. tesu.

⁸ B. ekekaṇ.

⁹ S. pannarasannaṇ.

¹⁰ Bm. khaṇati.

lokasamatikkamanupāyañ ca ubhayam pi sampādetuṇ paññaṇ upanissāya dānādini pavatteti. Yasmā pana na kevaḷaṇ saddhādayo dānādinaṇ yeva upanissāya, attano aparabhāge uppajjamānaṇ saddhādinam pi upanissāya eva, tasmā *saddhā, sīlaṇ, suttaṇ, cāgo, paññā, saddhāya sīlassa sutassa cāgassa paññāya* ti vuttaṇ.

Parikammaṇ ti anantaṇ agahetvā pubbabhāge parikammaṇ gahetabbaṇ. *Yathā-kammūpagañānassa, . . . anāgataṇsañānassū* ti² imesaṇ dvinnaṇ dibbacakkhuparikammam eva, parikammaṇ visuṇ natthi, dibbacakkhuss' eva paribhaṇḍañāṇāni etāni tasmiṇ ijjhamāne ijjhanti. Evaṇ sante pi tad-avimuttatāya sahitaṇ dibbacakkhuparikammaṇ tesāṇ parikammaṇ ti veditabbaṇ. Na hi etāni sabbesāṇ dibbacakkhukānaṇ na samagatikāni honti, tasmā bhavitabbam ettha parikammavisesenā ti.

Dibbacakkhu dibbāya sotadhātuyā ti dūre rūpāni disvā tesāṇ saddaṇ sotukāmassa dibbacakkhu sotadhātuvisuddhiyā upanissayo hoti. Tesāṇ pana saddaṇ sutvā tattha gantukāmatādivasena dibbasotadhātu iddhividhañānassa upanissayo hoti; evaṇ sabbattha tassa upakārahāvavasena upanissaya-paccayatā veditabbā.

Maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ samāpattiṇ ti tena tena maggena sithilaṇ³-kata-pāribandhakattā pahīnapāribandhakattā ca taṇ taṇ samāpattiṇ uppādentī ti tesāṇ maggo samāpattiyā upanissayo hoti.

Vipassantī ti uparūparimaggaṭṭhāya vipassanti. *Attha-paṭisambhidāyā* ti ādi paṭisambhidānaṇ magga-paṭilābhen' eva ijjhanato vuttaṇ. Evaṇ iddhānañ ca pan' etāsaṇ pacchā tesu tesu ārammaṇesu pavattiyā maggo va upanissayo nāma hoti.

Saddhaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti ti aham asmi saddho pasanno ti mānaṇ pavatteti.

Diṭṭhiṇ gahātī ti tasmiṇ tasmiṇ vacane saddhāvasen' eva gantvā paññāya atthaṇ anuparikkhanto atthi puggalo ti ādivasena diṭṭhiṇ gahātī.

Sīlaṇ, suttaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ ti aham asmi sīlavā, sutavā, cāgī, paññāsampanno ti mānaṇ jappeti. Sila-suta-cāga-pañ-

¹ Bm. °detun ti.² Above, p. 166.³ B. sithilī.

³ S. sapoññattan.

kāyikassa sukhassa vuttanayen' eva dukkhupattikāle sad-dhādiguṇasampattiṃ asahamānena hi payuttavadhabandha-nādikāle ca kāyikassa dukkhassa. Saddhādayo upanissāya pavattitaphalaśamāpattikāle pana¹ phalaśamāpattiyā etesu ekeko upanissayapaccayena paccayo hoti ti vedi-tabbā.

Kusalaṃ kamman ti kusalacetanā attano vipākassa upa-nissaya-[paccayena]² paccayo. Sā pana balavacetanā lab-bhati, na dubbalā. Tatridaṇ vatthu. Ekā kira itthi ubbandhi-tukāmā rukkhe rajjuṃ laggetvā saṇvidhātappaṇ saṇvidahati. Ath' eko coro rattibhāge taṇ gehaṇ upasankamitvā imāya rajjuyā kiñcid eva bandhitvā harissāmī ti satthena chindituṃ upagato. Atha sā rajju āsīviso hutvā sū ! sū ti akāsi. Coro bhīto apasakki. Itthi attano nivesanā nikkhamitvā rajjupāse givaṇ paṭimuñcitvā ubbaddhā kālam akāsi. Evaṇ balava-cetanā antarāye nivāretvā attano vipākassa upanissayo hoti. Na pan' etaṇ ekantato gahetappaṇ. Katokāsaṇ hi kammaṇ eva vipākassa antarāyaṇ paṭibāhitvā vipaccati. Vipākajana-kaṇ pana kammaṇ vipākassa upanissayapaccayo na hoti ti na vattappaṇ.

Kamman ti ettha catubbhūmakam pi veditappaṇ.

Yaṇ pana parato maggo phalaśamāpattiyā ti³ vuttaṇ, taṇ acetanāvasena. Ten' etaṇ dīpeti yo koci vipākaja-nako dhammo, so attano vipākassa upanissayapaccayo hoti ti.

Rāgaṇ upanissāya paṇaṇ hanatī ti yasmiṇ vatthusmiṇ sāratto hoti, tasmiṇ vā viruddhaṇ, tassa vā atthāya paṇaṇ hanatī. Adinnādānādisu pi eten' eva upāyena attho vedi-tabbo.

Sandhiṇ chindatī ti ādi adinnādānavasena vuttaṇ. Tattha sandhiṇ ti gehasandhiṇ. *Nillopaṇ haratī* ti niliyitvā haratī. *Ekāgārikaṇ karotī* ti bahūhi saddhiṇ ekam eva gehaṇ parivā-retvā viluppati.

Paripanthē tiṭṭhatī ti panthadūhanakammaṇ karotī.

Dosaṇ upanissāyā ti ādisu anattam me acarī ti⁴ ādivasena uppannaṇ dosaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

¹ S. *inserts* yathā.

² B. *omits*.

³ Above, *ibid*.

⁴ S. *acaratīti*. *Dhs.* § 1060; *Vibh.* 389.

Mohaṇ upanissāyā ti pāṇātipātādisu ādinavapaṭicchāda-
kaṇ mohaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Mānaṇ upanissāyā ti ahaṇ kiṇ hanituṇ na sakkomi, ādātuṇ
na sakkomi ti mānaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā. Kenaci vā pana
avaññāto hoti paribhūto pālito, taṇ omānaṇ upanissayaṇ
katvā ti pi attho.

Diṭṭhiṇ upanissāyā ti yaññādisu brāhmaṇādayo viya pāda-
sikamilakkha¹-ādayo viya ca diṭṭhiṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Paṭṭhanaṇ upanissāyā ti sace me idaṇ nāma ijjhissati,
evarūpaṇ te balikammaṇ karissāmī ti evaṇ devatāyācana-
sankhātaṇ² vā asukaṇ nāma me ghātetvā dehi! asukassa
santakaṇ āhara! ehi! vā me etāni kammāni karontassa
sahāyo hohī ti evam ādiṇ vā paṭṭhanaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Rāgo doso moho māno diṭṭhi paṭṭhanā rāgassā ti ettha rāgo
rāgassā pi upanissayo hoti, dosādinam pi. Dosādisu pi es'
eva nayo.

Pāṇātipāto pāṇātipātassā ti³ pāṇātipāti asaṇvare ṭhitattā
aññaṃ pi paṇaṇ hanati. Yo vā pan' etena hato, tassa ñāti-
mittehi upadduto tesu aññaṃ pi hanati. Evaṇ pāṇātipāto
pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Bhaṇḍassā-
mikaṇ pana gopakaṇ vā ghātetvā parabhaṇḍaharaṇe sāmi-
kaṇ ghātetvā tassa dārātikkamen' āhaṇ hanāmī ti mu-
sābhaṇane katassa paṭicchādanatthāya akatassa vā ka-
ranatthāya pesuññaṇ upasaṇhāre ten' eva nayena pharu-
savācā nicchāraṇe samphappalāpabhaṇanena paraṇ hanitvā
abhiijjhāyitaḥḥaparavittūpakaraṇābhijjhāyane yo tena ghā-
tito hoti, tassa mittāmaccā ucchijjhantū ti ādi cintane evaṇ
me pāṇātipāto nijjṇo (*sic*) bhavissati ti dukkarakādivasena
diṭṭhigahana-kāle pāṇātipāto adinnādānādīnam pi upanis-
sayo hoti. Iminā upāyena adinnādānādīmūlakesu pi cakkesu
attho veditabbā.

*Matughātīkammaṇ*⁴ *mātughātīkammassā* ti aññaṇ mā-
taraṇ hanantaṇ disvā vaṭṭati evaṇ kātun ti attano
mātaraṇ hanantassa vā ekasmiṇ bhava hantvā aparasmim pi
hananavasena vā ekasmiṇ yeva bhava: gaccha! me mātaraṇ
hanāhi ti punappuna āpā panavasena vā dvīhi palārehi

¹ B. °milakkhu.

² B. °sankhataṇ.

³ Above, p. 168.

⁴ S. Mātughāta°; so K. in text. Bm. as above in both. Above, p. 168.

niyatamarāṇāya dutiyapahāradānavasena vā mātu ghāti-kammaṇ mātu ghātīkammassa upanissayo hoti. Sesāni pi yathā yogaṇ iminā va nayena veditabbāni. Yasmā pana balava-akusalaṇ dubbala-akusalassa upanissayo na hoti, tasmā kamma pathānantariyakammavasen' eva desanā katā ti vadanti, taṇ na ekantato gahetabbaṇ. Pānātipātādini hi katvā kasmā evam akāsi ti codiyamāno kopamattam¹ pi karoti, vippaṭṭisārī pi hoti, appamattake pi ca kilese uppann' etaṇ vaddhetvā vītikkaṇ karoti, tasmā balavaṇ dubbalassa dubbalaṇ ca balavassā pi upanissayo hoti yeva. Yaṇ pana Paccayavibhangassa uddesavaṇṇanāyaṇ vuttaṇ, balavakāraṇaṭṭhena upanissayo hoti ti, taṇ kāraṇabhāvass' eva balavatāya vuttaṇ, na upanissayapaccayadhammānaṇ. Kam-makilesā hi balavanto pi dubbalā pi balavakāraṇaṇ honti yeva.

Rāgaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti ti ādisu: aho vat' āhaṇ cātu-mahārājikānaṇ devānaṇ saḥavyataṇ uppajjeyyun² ti uppatti-bhave vā bhogesu vā rāgaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti. Sila-samādāna-uposaṭhakammesu pi es' eva nayo. Jhānaṇ pana rāgaṇ vikkhambhanatthāya vipassanaṇ rāgassa pahānatthāya maggaṇ samucchedanatthāya uppādentō rāgaṇ upanissāya uppādeti nāma. Vitarāgabhāvatthāya pana abhiññaṇ samā-pattiṇ ca uppādentō rāgaṇ upanissāya uppādeti nāma. Ettāvatā hi vitarāgo nāma hoti.

Saddhāyā ti dānādivasena pavattasaddhāya. Silādisu pi es' eva nayo. Yath' eva hi dānādivasena saddhādayo³ uppā-dento rāgaṇ upanissāya uppādeti nāma: evaṇ rāgādayo pi saddhādinaṇ upanissayapaccayo nāma hontī ti veditabbā.

*Tassa paṭighātattāyā*⁴ ti tassa paṭibāhanatthāya [vibhā-vanatthāya]⁴ vipāko kāyassa anuppadānatthāyā ti attho. Sappaṭighātesu tāva evaṇ hotu.⁵ Yāni pana appaṭighātāni anantariyakammāni, tesu tassa paṭighātattāyā ti kasmā vuttan ti? Tassa ajjhāsaya vasena. Tappaṭighātattāya pavattemi ti hi 'ssa ajjhāsayo, taṇ gahetvā evaṇ vuttaṇ.

Rāgaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti ti yattha ratto, tassa dukkarena pattiṇ sampassanto evaṇ karoti ti sabbaṇ puri-manayaṇ' eva veditabbaṇ.

Kāyikassa sukhassā ti rāgādisamatikkamavasena kusalaṇ

¹ B. °mattakam.

² B. upapa°.

³ Above, p. 169.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ S. hoti.

katvā paṭiladdhasukhassa vā rāgādivassena anādinava-
dassāvino kāme paribhuñjanavasena uppannasukhassa vā.

Dukkassā ti ātāpanādivasena uppannadukkhassa vā
rāgādi hetupavattavadhabandhanādivasena uppannadukhas-
sa vā.

Phalasamāpattiyā ti rāgādayo samucchinditvā vā. Up-
pāditāya tehi vā aṭṭiyamānena samāpannāya.

Kāyikaṇ sukhan ti ādisu sukhe uppanne taṇ assādetvā
punappunaṇ tathārūpeh' eva paccayehi taṇ uppādentassa
purimaṇ pacchimassa upanissayo hoti. Sītādisu pana aggi
santāpanādinī atisevantassa pubbhāge sukhaṇ, aparabhāge
dukkhassa. Sukho vat' imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya
lomasāya bāhāya samphasso ti vā kāmesu pātavyataṇ āpaj-
jantassa idha kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ nerayikassa kāyikadukkhassa.
Arogabhāvena pana sukhino phalasamāpattiṇ samāpajjantas-
sa kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayo hoti.
Dukkhapaṭighātāya pana sukhaṇ sevantassa dukkhapaṭi-
ghātāya ca Bhagavato viya ābādhaṇ vikkhambhetvā phala-
samāpattiṇ samāpajjantassa kāyikadukhaṇ kāyikasukhassa
ceva phalasamāpattiyā ca upanissayapaccayo hoti. Utu-
sappāyo sukhassa ceva phalasamāpattiyā ca. Asappāyo
dukkhassa. Utu-asappāyaṇ vā abhibhavitvā samāpatti
samutṭhitarūpavasena uppannaṇ sukhaṇ anubhavitukāmassa
asappāyo pi utuphalasamāpattiyā paccayo va. Bhojana-
senāsanesu pi es' eva nayo. Puna kāyikaṇ sukhan ti ādini
kevalaṇ ekato dassitāni. Heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva pan'
esaṇ paccayabhāvo veditabbo. Phalasamāpattikāyikassa
sukhassā ti samāpatti samutṭhānarūpavasena uppannassa-
sukhassa. Taṇ h' esa¹ samāpattito vuṭṭhāya anubhavati.

Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya dānan ti² ādisu: aho vata me
idaṇ sukhaṇ na parihāyeyyā ti pattassa vā, aparihāyanavasena
aho vat' āhaṇ āyatiṇ evarūpaṇ sukhaṇ pāpuṇeyyan ti appattas-
sa vā pattivasena; dukkhe pi: aho vata me dukkhaṇ parihā-
yeyyā ti pattassa parihāyana vasena vā āyatiṇ evarūpaṇ
nuppajjeyyā ti anuppādapatthanavasena vā sukkadukkhānaṇ
upanissayatā veditabbā.

Uttubhojanasenāsanāni vuttanayen' eva. Puna *kāyikaṇ*

¹ Bm. hea.

² Above, p. 170.

sukhan ti ādisu: yasmā sādhu kho, mārisa, Moggallānaṃ, Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gamaṇaṃ hotī ti sukhappattānam pi Sammāsambuddho vata so Bhagavā, so evarūpassa dukkhassa pariññāya dhammaṃ desetī ti dukkhappattānam pi saddhā uppajjati. Sukhadukkhehi ca saṇyoga-viyogattāya silādi paripūraṇaṃ kareyya.¹ Tasmā sukhadukkhaṇi saddhādīnaṃ upanissayabhāvena dassitāni. Utu ādini pi yathāyogaṃ yojetabbāni.

Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanatī ti ādisu pi vuttanayānusāren' eva sukhādīnaṃ upanissayatā veditabbā. Imasmiṃ pana upanissayabhājaniye kusalo kusalassa tividhena pi upanissayo, akusalassa duvidhena, avyākatassa tividhena. Akusalo pi akusalassa tividhena. Kusalassa eka-vidhena, avyākatassa duvidhena. Avyākato pi avyākatassa tividhena, tathā kusalassa, tathā akusalassā ti evaṃ kusalo atthavidhena, akusalo chabbidhena, avyākato nava vidhena ti tevīsatividhena upanissayo bhājito ti veditabbo.

Purejāte² cakkhādīni olārikavasena vuttāni. Āpodhātu ādini pi pana purejātārammaṇāni honti yeva.

Vatthu purejātaṃ cakkhāyatanaṃ ti ādi yaṃ vatthu hutvā purejātaṃ hoti, taṃ dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.

Vatthu vipākāvyākātānaṃ ti pavattiyaṃ purejātapaccayaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ.

Pacchājāte³ *imassa kāyassā* ti cātumahābhūtikakāyassa. *Pacchājātapaccayena paccayo* ti upatthambhanavasena pacchājāto hutvā paccayo. Upatthambhakaṭṭhena paccayattā yeva h' esa pacchājātapaccayo ti imasmiṃ pañhavāre anulomato āgato.

Āsevanapaccaye *anulomaṃ gotrabhussā* ti ādīnaṃ visuṃ gahaṇe heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva kāraṇaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Kammapaccaye *kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ* ti ettha saha-jātanānākhani-kavibhāgassa abhāvato saha-jātā ti na vuttā. Avyākatavissajjanena pana so vibhāgo atthi, tasmā tattha vuttā. Paṭisandhigahaṇaṃ kaṭattā-rūpaṇaṃ vasena kataṃ. *Cetanā vatthussā* ti kiñcāpi paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthupatiṭṭhitā arūpadhammā vatthupaccayā vattanti, cetanā pana vatthussā pi paccayo ti dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.

¹ S. kariyati.

² Above, p. 171.

³ Above, p. 172.

Vipākapaccaye¹ paṭisandhivāre iminā va nayena attho veditabbo.

Āhārapaccaye *imassa kāyassā* ti² imasmiṃ catusantativasena pavatte cātumahābhūtikakāye āhārasamuṭṭhānassa janakavasena sesassa³ upatthambhakavasena āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Indriyapaccayādisu pi paṭisandhivāro vuttanayen' eva veditabbo. Sesañ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Pañhavāravibhangavannaṇā nūṭṭhiṭā.

[dān' ettha yathā laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanāvasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā sattā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.⁴ Tattha *sattā* ti kusalena kusalaṃ, avyākataṃ, kusalāvyākataṃ ti tīṇi, tathā akusalena, avyākatena avyākatam evā ti evaṃ satta.

Ārammaṇe navā ti ekamūlaka-ekāvasānāni nava.

Adhipatiyā dasā ti kusalaṃ kusalassa sahaajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, akusalassa ārammaṇato va avyākatassa sahaajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalāvyākatassa sahaajātato vā ti kusalamūlakāni cattāri. Akusalaṃ akusalassa sahaajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, avyākatassa sahaajātato va, tathā akusalāvyākatassā ti akusalamūlakāni tīṇi, avyākato avyākatassa sahaajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalass' ārammaṇato va, tathā akusalassā ti avyākatamūlakāni tīṇi ti evaṃ dasa.

Ettha pana ārammaṇādhipati pi sattadhā, sahaajātādhipati sattadhā va labbhati.

Anantare sattā ti kusalamūlakāni dve, tathā akusalamūlakāni, avyākatamūlakāni tīṇi ti evaṃ satta.

Samanantare pi etān' eva.

Sahajāte navā ti kusalamūlakāni tīṇi, akusalamūlakāni tīṇi, avyākatamūlakaṃ ekaṃ, tathā kusalāvyākatamūlakaṃ akusalāvyākatamūlakaṃ cā ti evaṃ nava.

Aññamaññe tīṇi ti kusalena kusalaṃ, akusalena akusalaṃ, avyākatena avyākatam ti evaṃ tīṇi. *Nissaye terasā* ti sahaajātato va kusalamūlakāni tīṇi, tathā akusalamūlakāni, tathā avyākatamūlakāni. Ettha pana purejātam pi labbhati.

¹ Above, p. 173.

² Above, p. 174.

³ S. sesa-upatth°.

⁴ Above, p. 180.

Avyākatamhi avyākatassa saha-jātam pi hoti purejātam pi. Kusalassa purejātam eva, tathā akusalassa, puna kusalāvyākato saha-jātapurejātato kusalassa, saha-jātato va avyākatassa, tathā akusalāvyākato ti evaṇ terasa.

Upanissaye navā ti ekamūlak' ekāvasanā nava. Tesañ vibhange tevīsatibhedā dassitā. Tesu ārammaṇūpanissaye satta, anantarūpanissaye satta, pakatūpanissaye nava honti.

Purejāte tīnī ti avyākato avyākatassa, kusalassa, akusalassā ti evaṇ tīni.

Pacchājāte tīnī ti kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti evaṇ tīni.

Āsevane tīnī ti aññamaññasadisāni.

Kamme satta hetusadisāni. Tattha dvīsu viśajjanesu nānākhaṇikakammam pi āgataṇ. Pañcasu saha-jātam eva. Vipāke ekaṇ avyākatena avyākataṇ.

Āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggesu satta hetusadisān' eva. *Indriyaṇ* pan' ettha saha-jātapurejātavasena āgataṇ.

Sampayutte tīni aññamaññasadisāni.

Vippayutte pañcā ti saha-jātapacchājātato kusalena avyākataṇ, akusalena avyākataṇ, saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchājātato avyākatena avyākataṇ. Vatthu purejātato avyākatena kusalaṇ, tathā akusalaṇ ti ekaṇ kusalamūlaṇ, ekaṇ akusalamūlaṇ, tīni avyākatamūlāni ti evaṇ pañca.

Atthiyā terasā ti saha-jātato kusalena kusalaṇ, saha-jāta-pacchājātato kusalena avyākataṇ, saha-jātato va kusalena kusalāvyākatan ti kusalamūlāni tīni; tathā akusalamūlāni; saha-jātapurejāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyato pana avyākatena avyākataṇ, vatthārammaṇa-purejātato avyākatena kusalaṇ; tathā akusalaṇ; saha-jāta-purejātato kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, sveva avyākatassa; saha-jāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyato ca akusalo avyākato ca akusalassa, sveva avyākatassa saha-jātā-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyato ti evaṇ terasa.

Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasadisāni.

Avigate terasa atthisadisāni ti evam ettha sattaṇaṇa-paricchedā ekaṇ tīni pañca satta nava dasa terasā ti.

Tesu vipākavasena ekam eva ekakaṇ. Aññamañña-purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-sampayuttavasena pañca tikā.

Vippayuttavasena ekam eva pañcakaṇ. Hetu-anantara-samanantara-kamma-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-magga-natthi-vigatavasena dasa sattakā. Ārammaṇa-sahajāta-upanissayavasena tayo navakā. Adhipativasena ekaṇ dasakaṇ. Nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo terasakā ti evaṇ tasmiṇ tasmiṇ paccaye niddiṭṭhavāre gaṇanavasena sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā tesañ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasasaṇsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Ye pana paccayā yesañ paccayānaṇ visabhāgā vā viruddhā vā honti, te te saddhiṇ na yojetabbā. Seyyathidaṇ: hetupaccayassa tāva ārammaṇānantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchājāta-kamma-āsevana-āhāra-jhāna-natthi-vigata-adhipatipaccaye ca ṭhapetvā vīmaṇsaṇ sesā-dhipatino visabhāgā, sahajātādayo sabhāgā. Kasmā? Tathā bhāvabhāvato. Hetupaccayo hi yesañ hetupaccayo hoti, tesañ sahajātādi paccayo pi hoti. Ārammaṇādi paccayo pana na hoti ti ārammaṇādayo tassa visabhāgā nāma, tasmā so tehi, te vā tena saddhiṇ na yojetabbā. Purejāta-pacchājāta-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-natthi-vigatāvigatā ca aññamaññaviruddhā, te pi aññamaññaṇ na yojetabbā. Tattha ayojaniye vajjetvā yojaniyehi yoge ye¹ vārā labbhanti.

Te saṅkhepato dassetuṇ *hetupaccayā adhipatīyā*² *cattārī* ti ādi vuttaṇ.

Tattha kiñcāpi hetupaccayassa adhipatinā saṇsandane ūnataragaṇanavasena sattahi vārehi bhavitabbaṇ. Yasmā pana adhipatisu vīmaṇsā va hetupaccayo³ na itare, tasmā visabhāge vajjetvā sabhāgavasena cattārī ti vuttaṇ. Tāni evaṇ veditabbāni: kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo; adhipatipaccayena paccayo; kusalā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ. Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaṇsā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ-cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ. Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo,

¹ Sic S. and B.

² Above, p. 180, last l. but 3: for H 4 read A 4.

³ S. inserts hoti.

yo vipākāvyākata kiriyāvyākata vīmaṇsā sampayuttakāṇaṃ khandhāṇaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ ti. Ettha ca vipākāvyākata lokuttarato va gahetabbā. Ārammaṇapaccaya-anantarapaccayādayo pana visabhāgattā na yojitā. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānaṃ ca alabbhamānaṃ ca fiatvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā.

Sahajāte sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Aññamaññe tīṇi ti suddhika-aññamaññe laddhān' eva.

Nissaye sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Vipāke ekaṃ ti suddhika-vipāke laddham eva.

Indriya-maggesu cattārī ti heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayutte tīṇi ti suddhikasampayutte laddhān' eva.

Vippayutte tīṇi ti kusalādinī cittasamuṭṭhāṇaṃ rūpaṃ paccayuppannaṃ katvā veditabbāni.

Atthi-avigatesu sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva. Evaṃ yehi adhipatipaccayādihi ekādasahi paccayehi saddhiṃ hetupaccayo yojanaṃ labhati.

Tesaṃ vasena dumūlakanaye gaṇanaṃ dassetvā, idāni timūlakādisu tassa dassanatthaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ṭhapetvā *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti sattā* ti ādim āha.¹ Pottha-kesu pana nissaya-upanissaya-adhipati² ti evam ādi³ parihi-nakkharāni paccayanāmāni likhanti. Taṃ saññākaraṇamat-tavasena likhitaṃ, tasmā tādisesu ṭhānesu paripunnā-pālī kātābbā. Yaṃ pan' idaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ṭhapitaṃ, tena idaṃ dīpeti ayaṃ hetupaccayo saha-jātādīhi catūhi saddhiṃ saṃsanda-ne attano vibhange laddhāni satt' eva vissajjanāni labhati. Sace pan' ettha aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, aññamaññe laddhāni tīṇi labhati. Sace sampayuttapaccayo pavisati, tān' eva tīṇi labhati. Sace vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, hetuvippayuttaduke laddhāni tīṇi labhati. Sace vipāka-paccayo pavisati, sabbehi vipākasabhāgehi saddhiṃ saṃsanda-ne ekaṃ eva vissajjanaṃ labhati. Sace pan' ettha indriya-maggapaccayā pavisanti, tehi saddhiṃ dumūlake laddhāni cattārī yeva labhati. Sace pana tehi saddhiṃ aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, hetādhipatiduke dassitesu catūsu vissaj-janesu kusalo dhammo avyākatassa, kusalo dhammo kusa-lassa ca avyākatassa cā ti dve apanetvā sesāni labhati. Sace

¹ Above, p. 181.

² B. -adhipati evam.

³ S. omīte.

pi tattha sampayuttapaccayo pavisati tān' eva dve labhati. Sace pana vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, itarāni dve labhati. Sace pana tesu vipākappaccayo pavisati, sabbattha ekam eva labhati.

Adhipatinā pana saddhiṃ hetādhipati dukato ūnatara-gaṇanesu apavisantesu cattāri yeva labhati. Ūnatara-gaṇanesu pavisantesu tesañ vasena dve ekan ti labhati. Evañ tesañ tesañ paccayānañ samāyoge labbhamānañ gaṇanañ viditvā timūlakādisu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Etesu pana ghaṭanesu sabbapaṭhamāni cattāri ghaṭanāni sāmāññato navannam pi hetūnañ vasena vuttāni avipākāni. Avyākatenā avyākatavissajjane pan' ettha vipākahetu pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca ghaṭanāni vipāka-hetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tattha sabbe pi saha-jāta-vipākā ceva vipāka-sahajātārūpā ca. Tesu paṭhame [ghaṭane]¹ vipākā ceva taṇ-samuṭṭhānarūpā ca labbhanti. Dutiye vipākā ceva paṭi-sandhiyañ ca vatthurūpaṇ. Tatiye arūpadhammā va. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva labbhati.² Pañcame vatthurūpam eva. Tato parāni pañcadasa ghaṭanāni indriya-magga-yuttāni amoha-hetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tattha paṭhamāni nava nirādhipatīni, pacchimāni cha sādhipatīni. Nirādhipatikesu paṭhamāni cattāri sāmāññato sabbattha amohavaseṇa vuttāni. Pacchimāni pañca vipākā mohavaseṇa. Tattha nirādhipatikesu paṭhame cattāri ti heṭṭhā hetādhipati duke dassitān' eva. Dutiye cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṇ parihāyati. Tatiye vatthurūpaṇ parihāyati. Catutthe kusalo dhammo cittasamuṭṭhānānañ, avyākato taṇ samuṭṭhānañ ti rūpam eva labbhati. Tato parāni vipāka-yuttāni pañca heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva. Sādhipatikesu paṭhamāni tīni ghaṭanāni sāmāññato vipākāvipākahetuvasena vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame cattāri vuttanayān' eva. Dutiye rūpaṇ parihāyati. Tatiye arūpaṇ parihāyati. Tato parāni tīni vipākahetuvasena vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame rūpārūpaṇ labbhati. Dutiye arūpam eva. Tatiye rūpam eva. Evam pi tesañ tesañ paccayānañ samāyoge labbhamānañ gaṇanañ viditvā ti mūlakādisu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Hetumūlakaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

¹ Bm. omits.

² S. °rūpāvacaravatttham eva labbhati.

Ārammaṇamūlake pi adhipatipaccayādayo satta ārammaṇe na sabhāgā; sesā solasa visabhāgā ti te ayojetvā satt' eva yojitā.

Tesu *adhipatiyā sattā* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa, akusalassa dhammassa, avyākatassā ti evaṇ kusalamūlāni tīni; akusalamūlaṇ ekaṇ, avyākatamūlāni tīni ti evaṇ satta. *Nissaye tīnī* ti vatthuvaseṇa avyākatāmūlān' eva. *Upanissaye satta* heṭṭhimān' eva. *Purejāte tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena avyākatamūlāni. *Vippayutte tīnī* ti vatthuvaseṇ' eva. *Atthi-avigatesu tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena.

Yathā pana hetumūlake lakkhaṇadassenatthaṇ ghaṭanāni ṭhapitāni, tathā ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi. Tattha yāni tāva imasmiṇ ārammaṇamūlake pañca ghaṭanāni ṭhapitāni; tattha paṭhamaṇ ārammaṇādhipativaseṇa sādhipatikaṇ. Tattha *sattā* ti ārammaṇādhipati duke laddhavissajjanān' eva. Duttiyaṇ nirādhipatikaṇ. Tattha *tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva avyākatamūlāni. Tatiyaṇ nissaye na vuttaṇ. Tattha tīnī ti vatthuvaseṇa avyākatamūlāni. Catutthapañcamāni sādhipatikāni. Tesu catutthe ekaṇ ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva vā avyākatamūlaṇ akusalaṇ. Pañcame ekaṇ ti nissayato avyākatamūlaṇ akusalaṇ, evam idhāpi labbhamānavaseṇa tikādisu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tathā adhipatimūlakādisu. Ārammaṇa - indriya - vipākavasena vitthārayojaṇaṇ pana avatvā tattha tattha vattabbayuttakam¹ eva vadāmā ti.

Adhipatimūlake *sahajāte sattā* ti sahajātādhipativaseṇa kusalamūlāni tīni, akusalamūlāni tīni, avyākatamūlaṇ ekaṇ. Sahajātena pana saddhiṇ ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇādhipatinā ca saddhiṇ sahajātaṇ na labbhati.

Aññamaññe tīnī ti sahajātādhipativaseṇ' eva.

Nissaye atthā ti kusalamūlāni tīni, akusalamūlāni tīni, avyākatamūlāni dve. Avyākato hi adhipati-avyākatassa sahajātato ca ārammaṇato ca nissayo hoti. Akusalassa ārammaṇato. Kusalassa pana ubhayathā pi na hoti ti avyākatamūlāni dve yevā ti evaṇ aṭṭha.

Upanissaye satta ārammaṇasadisān' eva. *Purejāte ekaṇ*

¹ S. °yuttakamattam eva.

ti avyākatādhipati ārammaṇavasena akusalassa, vipāke ekaṃ avyākatena avyākataṃ lokuttaraṃ.

Ahārādisu satta heṭṭhā ekamūlake laddhān' eva.

Vippayutte cattārī ti kusalena avyākataṃ, tathā akusalena; avyākatena avyākatañ ca kusalañ ca.

Atthi-avigatesu attha nissayasadisān' eva.

Ghaṭaṇāni paṇ' ettha paṭipāṭiyā ārammaṇādini ayo-
jetvā paṭhamaṃ atthi-avigatehi yojitāni.¹ Kiṃkāraṇā ti ?
Ubhayādhipati-missakattā. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane āram-
maṇādhipativasena vatthārammaṇaṃ labbhati. Dutiye nis-
sayavasena garuṇ katvā assādentassa vatthum eva. Tatiye
sahajātādhipativasena kusalādayo rūpaṇaṃ. Ārammaṇā-
dhipativasena vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni tīni gha-
ṭaṇāni ārammaṇādhipativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame
sattā ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva; dutiye ekaṃ ti purejātāni vatthā-
rammaṇāni akusalassa. Tatiye vatthum eva akusalassa.
Tato parāni tīni ghaṭaṇāni vipākāvipākasādharaṇāni
sahajātādhipativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame rūpārūpaṃ
labbhati. Dutiye arūpaṃ eva. Tatiye rūpaṃ eva. Tato
parāni tīni vipākādhipativasena vuttāni. Tesu pi paṭhame
rūpārūpaṃ labbhati. Dutiye arūpaṃ. Tatiye rūpaṃ eva.
Tato parāni cha ghaṭaṇāni āhāra-indriyayuttāni cittādhipa-
tivasena vuttāni. Tattha tīni avipākāni, tīni sa-vipākāni.
Tesu gaṇanā pākāṭā yeva. Tato parāni cha ghaṭaṇāni
tath' eva viriyādhipativasena vuttāni.

Nanu ca adhipatipaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamaṃ viriyādhipativasena
vattabbāni siyuṃ, kasmā tathā na vuttāni ti ? Parato hetu-
vasena vuttaghaṭanehi sadisattā. Parato hi hetuvasena
ghaṭaṇāni amohassa vīmaṇsādhipatittā vīmaṇsāya sammā-
diṭṭhibhāvato magga-sampayuttāni. Viriyam pi ca sam-
māvāyāma-micchāvāyāmaabhāvena maggo ti tena saddhiṃ
ghaṭaṇāni parato hetuvasena vuttaghaṭanehi sadisāni ti
parivattetvā vuttāni. Tesu pi gaṇanā pākāṭā yeva.

Anantara-samanantaramūlakesu *sattā* ti kusalo kusalassa
avyākatassa ca, tathā akusalo, avyākato tīṇaṃ² pi ti evaṃ
satta. *Kamme ekaṃ* ti kusalā maggacetanā attano vipākāvyā-
katassa. Ghaṭaṇāni paṇ' etesu tīni tīni yeva. Tāni bahutara-
paṭipāṭiyā vuttāni.

¹ Above, p. 182.

² B tīṇaṇnam.

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissayamūlakesu ye ye dukamūlake paccayā vuttā, te te yeva ādito ṭhiteṇa sabhāgā; tasmā dukamūlake gaṇanaṃ ṇatvā ye upari paccayā ghaṭitā, tesu ūnataragaṇanassa vasena sabbaghaṭanesu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha sahajātamūlake dasa ghaṭanāni. Tesu (a) pañca avipākāni, (b) pañca sa-vipākāni. Tattha (a) avipākesu tāva paṭhame kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, kusalāvyākato avyākatassā ti cattāri. Tathā akusalo, avyākato, avyākatass' evā ti evaṃ nava. Tattha kusalākusalādi-kesu aṭṭhasu vissajjanesu arūpaṃ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṃ ca labbhati. Avyākate vatthurūpam pi. Dutiye ghaṭane avyākatavissajjane rūpesu vatthum eva labbhati. Tatiye tisu pi arūpam eva. Catutthe cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva. Pañcame paṭisandhiyaṃ vatthunā saddhiṃ arūpadhammā.

(b) Sa-vipākesu paṭhame vipākā ceva vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṃ ca. Dutiye vipākārūpaṃ ca. Tatiye vipākam eva. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānam eva. Pañcame vatthurūpam eva labbhati.

Aññamaññamūlake¹ cha ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamāni tīṇi avipākāni. Pacchimāni tīṇi sa-vipākāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākāṭā yeva.

Nissayamūlake nissayapaccayā ārammaṇe tīṇi ti vatthuṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā pavattakusalādivasena veditabbāni.

Upanissaye ekaṃ ti vatthuṃ ārammaṇūpanissayaṃ katvā uppannākusalaṃ. Sesāṃ dumūlake heṭṭhā vuttanāyena' eva veditabbaṃ.

Imasmiṃ pana nissayapaccaye vīsati ghaṭanāni. Tesu purimāni cha ghaṭanāni purejāta-sahajātavasena vuttāni. Tato cattāri purejātavasena' eva. Tato dasa sahajātavasena' eva. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane terasā ti nissayapaccayavibhange vuttāna' eva. Dutiye aṭṭhā ti sahajātādhipativasena satta; vatthuṃ garuṇaṃ katvā akusalaṃ cā ti aṭṭha. Tatiye satta indriyapaccaye laddhāna' eva. Catutthe pañca vippayutte laddhāni. Pañcame cattāri ti kusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ vatthu ca akusalassa. Chaṭṭhe tīṇi ti kusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānassa, purejātavasena catūsu paṭhame tīṇi ti vatthu kusalādinaṃ cakkhādini ca avyākatassa. Dutiye vatthum eva kusalādinaṃ. Tatiye ekaṃ ti vatthu akusalassa.

¹ Above, p. 182.

Catutthe cakkhādiṇi viññānapañcakaṣṣa, saha-jātavasena dasa sa-vipākāvipākavasena dvidhā bhinditvā saha-jātamūlake vuttanāyena' eva veditabbāni.

Upanissayamūlake ārammaṇe sattā ti¹ ārammaṇūpanissaye laddhān' eva. Adhipatiyā sattā ti tān' eva. Anantara-samanantaresu anantarūpanissaye laddhān' eva.

Nissaye ekaṇ ti vatthu akusalassa.

Purejāte ekaṇ ti tass' eva vatthuṇ vā ārammaṇaṇ vā. Āsevane tiṇi ti anantarūpanissayavasena.

Kamme dve ti pakatūpanissayavasena. Lokuttarakusalacetanā pana anantarūpanissayo hoti.

Vippayutte ekaṇ ārammaṇūpanissayavasena. Tathā atthi-avigatesu. Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasamān' eva.

Upanissaya-mūlakāni pana satta ghaṭanāni honti. Tattha purimāni tiṇi ārammaṇūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame sattā ti kusalo kusalādinaṇ, tathā avyākato, akusalo akusalass'² evā ti evaṇ satta. Dutiye ekaṇ cakkhādi avyākataṇ akusalassa. Tatiye vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni dve anantarūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākāṭā yeva. Tato dve anantara-pakatūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame lokiyakusalākusalacetanā paccayabhāvato gahetabbā, dutiye lokuttarakusalā va.

Purejātāmūlake ārammaṇe tiṇi ti³ avyākato kusalādinaṇ. Adhipatiyā ekaṇ ti avyākatato akusalassa. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

Ettha pana satta ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamaṇ vatthārammaṇavasena vuttaṇ. Dutiyaṇ vatthuvasen' eva. Tatiyaṇ ārammaṇavasena. Catutthaṇ vatthussa ārammaṇakālavase-na. Paṭhamaṇ ārammaṇādhipativasena. Chaṭṭhaṇ vatthuno ārammaṇādhipatikālavasena. Sattamaṇ cakkhādivasena.

Pacchājātāmūlake visati paccayā na yujjanti, tayo va yonaṇ labhanti. Ekam ev' ettha ghaṭanaṇ; taṇ kāyassa kusalādinaṇ vasena veditabbaṇ.

Āsevanamūlake pi ekam eva ghaṭanaṇ.

Kammamūlake anantare ekaṇ ti maggacetanāvasena vuttaṇ. Aññamaññe tiṇi ti ettha paṭisandhiyaṇ vatthu pi gahetabbaṇ.

Upanissaye dve ti anantarapakatūpanissayavasena heṭṭhā

¹ Above, p. 183.

² Bm. kusalassa.

³ Above, p. 184.

vuttān' eva. Evaṃ sesāni pi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva vedittabbāni.

Ettha pana ekādasa ghaṭanāni. Tattha paṭhamāni dve pakatūpanissaya-anantarūpanissayavibhāgato nānākhaṇikakammavasena vuttāni. Tato parāni cattāri vipākāvipākato ekakkhaṇikakammavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame arūpena saddhiṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ labbhati. Duttiye arūpena saddhiṃ vatthu. Tatiye arūpam eva. Catutthe cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva. Paṭisandhiyaṃ pana kaṭattārūpam pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca sa-vipākāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Vipākamūlake pañca ghaṭanāni uttānatthān' eva.

Āhāramūlake *sallā* ti¹ ādini vuttanayān' eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha catuttiṃsa. Tesu paṭhamāni pañca vipākāvipākāsāmaññato vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame cattāro pi āhārā labbhanti. Duttiye tayo arūpāhārā va. Tatiye vatthu pi paccayuppannaṃ hoti catutthe taṃ parihāyati. Pañcame rūpam eva paccayuppannaṃ. Tato parāni pañca sa-vipākāghaṭanāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni cetanāhāravasena vuttāni. Tato parāni nava nirādhipativinñānāhāravasena. Tato parāni sādhipativinñānāhāravasena cha ghaṭanāni vuttāni. Tattha tīni vipākāvipākāsāmaññavasena vuttāni. Tīni vipākavasen' eva. Tattha lokiyānaṃ vipākānaṃ abhāvato vatthu parihāyati.

Indriyamūlake *purejāle ekaṃ* ti cakkhundriyādīnaṃ vasena avyūkatena avyākataṃ. Sesaṃ dumūlakaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.

Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha cha-sattati. Tattha paṭhame sabbāni pi indriyāni paccayaṭṭhena labbhanti. Duttiye rūpajīvitindriyaṃ hāyati. Na hi taṃ nissayo hoti. Tatiye arūpindriyāni² rūpānaṃ. Catutthe cakkhādini cakkhuvinñānādīnaṃ. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni pahajūta-arūpindriyavasena² vuttāni. Tato nava maggabhūtānaṃ indriyānaṃ vasena. Tato nava jhānangabhūtānaṃ. Tato nava jhānamaggabhūtānaṃ. Tato nava manindriyavasen' eva. Tato sādhipatīni cha. Tato viriyavasena maggasampayuttāni cha. Tato amohahetuvasena nirādhipatīni nava, sādhipatīni cha. Tesu

¹ Above, p. 185.

² S. °arūpajīvitindriya°.

sabbesu vipākapaccayena ayuttāni ca yuttāni ca heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbāni.

Jhānamūlake pi dumūlakaṇ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha chattiṇsa.¹ Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriyamaggaabhāvaṇ anāmasitvā sādharmaṇajhānangavasena' eva vuttāni. Tato parāni nava indriyabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava maggaabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava indriyamaggaabhūtajhānangavasena. Catusu pi c' etesu navakesu ādito cattāri cattāri vipākāvipāka sādharmaṇāni. Avasāne pañca pañca vipākān' eva. Tani heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Maggamūlake pi dumūlakaṇ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha satta-paññāsa. Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriya-jhānabhāvaṇ anāmasitvā suddhikamaggavasena' eva vuttāni. Tato nava indriyabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava indriya-jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato cha adhipatibhūtamaggavasena. Tato nava nirādhipati-magga-hetuvāsena. Tato cha sa-adhipati-magga-hetuvāsena. Tattha navakesu pañca pañca chakkesu tiṇi tiṇi vipākāni. Sesāni sādharmaṇāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayuttamūlake dumūlakaṇ uttānattham eva. Ettha pana dve yeva ghaṭanāni. Tattha ekaṇ sādharmaṇavasena. Ekaṇ vipākavasena vuttaṇ.

Vippayuttamūlake pi dumūlakaṇ uttānattham eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha terasa. Tattha paṭhame pañcā ti kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo, avyākato tiṇṇam pi. Ettha ca ime vippayuttādayo saha-jātā pi honti pacchājāta-purejātā pi. Dutīye purejāta-saha-jātā va. Tatiye te yeva adhipativāsena. Tattha kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo. Avyākato pana avyākatassa ca ārammaṇādhipativāsena akusalassa cā ti evaṇ cattāri. Catutthe tiṇi ti kusalādini avyākatassa. Indriyāni pan' ettha rūpāni pi arūpāni pi. Pañcame paccayā arūpā va. Chatṭhe vatthuvāsena rūpā va. Sattame kusalāvyākatānaṇ vipassanāvasena. Akusalassa assādanavasena vatthum eva. Aṭṭhame tadevākusalassa. Navame cakkhā-

¹ Above, p. 187. So S. B. The Siamese text gives 34 only. The Bm. has 36.

dīni avyākatassa. Dasame kusalādayo cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ. Ekādasame paṭisandhiyaṇ vatthu khandhānaṇ. Dvādasame¹ khandhā kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ. Terasame paṭisandhiyaṇ khandhā vatthussa.

Atthipaccayamūlake *upanissaye ekaṇ* ti² ārammaṇūpanissayavasena avyākataṇ akusalassa. Sesaṇ dumūlake uttānam eva. Ghaṭaṇāni paṇ' ettha ekūnatiṇsa. Tesu paṭhame arūpavattthārammaṇamahābhūtaṇ indriyāhārānaṇ vasena sahaajāta - purejāta - pacchājātapaccayā labbhanti. Duttiye pacchājāta-kabalinkārāhārā na labbhanti. Paṭhama-duti-yaghaṭaṇān' eva adhipatinā saddhiṇ upari tatiya-catutthāni katāni. Puna paṭhame va catūhi āhārehi saddhiṇ pañcamaṇ. Rūpindriyehi saddhiṇ chaṭṭhaṇ. Rūpārūpindriyehi saddhiṇ sattamaṇ kataṇ. Duttiyam eva pana indriyehi saddhiṇ sattamaṇ kataṇ. Paṭhama-dutiyān' eva vippayuttapaccaye-na saddhiṇ aṭṭhama-navamāni. Tesu navamaṇ adhipatinā saddhiṇ dasamaṇ kataṇ. Tato ekādasame paccayavasena vatthu hāyati. Dvādasame arūpadhammā yeva paccayā. Terasame vatthārammaṇā. Cuddasame vatthum eva. Pannarasame ārammaṇam eva. Solasame vatthum eva ārammaṇaṇ. Sattarasame pana tadeva ārammaṇādhipati-bhāvena. Aṭṭhārasame pi tadeva ārammaṇūpanissaya-vasena. Ekūnavīsati me ca cakkhādayo va paccayā. Idāni ekūnavīsati pakiṇṇakaghaṭaṇāni nāma sahaajātaṇ agahetvā vuttāni. Tato parāni dasa sahaajātavasena vuttāni.

Natthi - vigatamūlakesu anantara - samanantaramūlakesu viya upanissayāsevana-kammavasena tiṇi yeva ghaṭaṇāni. Avigatamūlakaṇ atthimūlakasadisam evā ti.

Yāni paṇ' etāni imasmiṇ pañhavāre ghaṭaṇāni vuttāni, tāni sabbāni pi duvidhāni yeva pakiṇṇakato sahaajātato ca. Tattha sabbesam pi ārammaṇamūlakādini adito sahaajātaṇ agahetvā vuttāni pakiṇṇakāni nāma. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake pañca pi. Adhipatimūlake cha anantaramūlake tiṇi pi. Tathā samanantaramūlake. Nissayamūlake dasa. Upanissayamūlake satta. Purejātamūlake satta. Pacchājātamūlake ekaṇ eva. Tathā āsevanamūlake. Kammamūlake dve. Āhāramūlake ekaṇ. Indriyamūlake cattāri. Vip-

¹ S. *inserta* va paṭisandhiyaṇ.

² *Above*, p. 189.

payuttamūlake nava. Atthimūlake ekūnavīsati. Natthimūlake tīṇi. Tathā vigatamūlake. Avigatamūlake ekūnavīsati ti sabbāni pi satañ ceva tīṇi ca honti.¹ Sahajāta-nissaya-bhāvena pan' etāni *pakinnakānī* ti vuttāni. Yāni pana saha-jātaṇ labhanti, tāni sahajātaghaṭaṇāni nāmā ti vuccanti. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-natthi-vigatamulakesu na labhanti. Na hi te paccayā sahajātānaṇ paccayā honti. Yathā ca sahajātānaṇ na honti, tathā hetu sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayānaṇ saha-jātānaṇ ti hetumūlake sabbāni catu-vīsati pi ghaṭaṇāni sahajātaghaṭaṇān' eva. Tathā adhipatimūlake catuvīsati. Sahajātamūlake dasa pi aññamaññamūlake cha pi. Nissaya-mūlake dasa. Kammamūlake nava. Vipākamūlake pañca pi. Āhāramūlake tettiṇsa. Indriyamūlake dvāsattati. Jhānamūlake chattīṇsā pi. Maggamūlake sattapaññāsam pi. Sampayuttamūlake dve pi. Vippayuttamūlake cattāri. Atthimūlake dasa. Avigatamūlake dasā ti sabbāni pi tīṇi-satāni dvādasa ca honti. Iti purimāni sataṇ tīṇi ca imāni ca dvādas' uttarāni tīṇi satāni ti sabbāni pi pañcadasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭaṇāni pañhavāre āgatāni. Tesu ye ye paccaya-dhammā nāma vasena na pākāṭā hutvā paññāyanti, te pi hetumūlakādīnaṇ nayānaṇ ādito vipākāvipākasāmaññaṭo vuttesu ghaṭanesu dassetabbā. Dvādas' eva hi hetū, cha ārammaṇā, cattāro adhipatayo, cattāro āhārā, vīsati indriyāni, satta jhānaṅgāni, dvādasa maggaṅgāni ti ete paccaya-dhammā nāma. Tesu ye dhammā ekantena kusalā, ekanten' eva akusalā, ekanten' eva kusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva akusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva vipākā, ekanten' eva avipākā, te te sādhuṇaṇ sallakkhetvā ye tattha vipākā, te vipākaghaṭanesu, ye avipākā, te avipākaghaṭanesu yathāyogaṇ yojetabbā.

Pañhavārassa ghaṭane anulomagaṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

[*Ghaṭane paccanīyagaṇanā.*]

Idāni paccanīyaṇ hoti. Tattha yathā Paṭiccavārādisu akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppañjati na-hetu-paccayā ti ādinā nayena labbhamānā pañhalabbhamānaṇ

¹ Above, p. 190. This does not agree with our texts.

paccayānaṃ vasena sarūpato va vitthāritā, evaṃ avitthāretvā ekena lakkhaṇena sankhepato paccanīyaṃ dassetuṃ dhammasaṅgāhakehi *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo* ti¹ ādinā nayena anulomato kusalādināṃ paccayā uddhaṭṭa. Te ca kho paccayā samūhavasena, no ekekapaccayavasen' eva, tasmā ye yattha samūhato dassitā, te pi vibhajitvā veditabbā. Sabbe pi hi ime catu-vīsati paccayā aṭṭhasu paccayesu sangahaṇ gacchanti. Kataresu aṭṭhasu ? (1) Ārammaṇe, (2) saha-jāte, (3) upanissaye, (4) purejāte, (5) pacchājāte, (6) kamme, (7) āhāre, (8) indriye ti. Kathaṇ ? Thapetvā hi ime aṭṭha paccaye, sesesu solāsasū hetupaccayo aññamañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayo ti ime cha paccayā ekantena saha-jātā hutvā, saha-jātānaṃ yeva paccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṇ gacchanti. Anantara-paccayo samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatapaccayo ti ime pana pañca uppajjitvā niruddhā attano anantaṃ uppajjamānānaṃ yeva paccayabhāvato anantarūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaṇ gacchanti. Nissayapaccayo saha-jātā-purejātabhedato duvidho. Tattha saha-jāta-nissayo saha-jātānaṃ yeva nissayapaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṇ gacchati. Purejāta-nissayo purejātapaccaye sangahaṇ gacchati. Adhipatipaccayo pi saha-jātādhipati ārammaṇādhipativasena duvidho. Tattha saha-jātādhipati saha-jātānaṃ yeva adhipatipaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṇ gacchati. Ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇūpanissayo hoti yevā ti ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissayapaccaye sangahaṇ gacchati. Vippayuttapaccayo saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchājātabhedato tividho. Tattha saha-jātavippayutto saha-jātānaṃ yeva vippayuttapaccaya bhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṇ gacchati. Purejāta-vippayutto pure uppajjitvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ paccayabhāvato purejāte sangahito. Pacchājāta-vippayutto pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaṃ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātapaccaye sangahaṇ gacchati. Atthipaccaya-avigatapaccayā saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyānaṃ ceva atthi-avigatesu ca ekekassa vasena chahi bhedehi thitā. Tattha saha-jāta-atthi-avigatā saha-jātānaṃ yeva atthi-avigatapaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṇ gacchanti. Purejāta pure uppajji-

¹ Above, p. 190. The text there should have been larger in type.

tvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ paccayabhāvato purejātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Pacchājātā pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaṃ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Āhārabhūtā kabalinkārāhārapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Indriyabhūtā rūpajīvitin-driyapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti ti evaṃ ime solasa paccayā imesu aṭṭhasu paccayesu sangahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbā.

Imesam pi pana aṭṭhannaṃ paccayānaṃ aññamaññaṃ sangaho atthi yeva. Ādito niddiṭṭho hi ārammaṇapaccayo adhipati-anadhipatibhedena duvidho. Tattha adhipatibhūto ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Anadhipatibhūto suddho ārammaṇapaccayo va hoti. Kammapaccayo pi saha-jātanānākhaṇikavasena duvidho. Tattha saha-jātakammaṃ attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva kamma-paccayo bhāvato saha-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. Nānākhaṇikakammaṃ balava-dubbalavasena duvidhaṃ. Tattha balavakammaṃ vipākadhammānaṃ upanissayo va hutvā paccayo hoti ti upanissaye¹ sangahaṃ gacchati. Balavam pi pana rūpānaṃ dubbalaṃ ca arūpānaṃ nānākhaṇikakamma-paccayo. Āhārapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha arūpāhāro attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva paccayo hoti ti saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Rūpāhāro saha-jāta-pure-jāta-pacchājātānaṃ paccayo na hoti. Attano pana uppādakhaṇaṃ atikkamitvā tṭhitippatto āhārapaccayataṃ sādheti ti āhārapaccayo va hoti. Indriyapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha (1) arūpindriyapaccayo attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva indriyapaccayataṃ sādheti ti saha-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. (2) Rūpindriyapaccayo pana ajjhattabahiddhā bhedato duvidho. Tattha (a) ajjhattaṃ indriyapaccayo pure uppajjitvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ sa-sampayuttadhammānaṃ² cakkhuviññānādīnaṃ indriyapaccayo hoti ti pure-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. Bāhiro indriyapaccayo nāma rūpajīvitindriyaṃ. Taṃ saha-jātānaṃ paccayo hontam³ pi anupālamattavasena⁴ eva⁴ hoti, na janakavasena ti indriyapaccayo va hoti. Evaṃ ime aṭṭha paccayā aññamaññaṃ pi sangahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbā.

¹ S. upanissayapaccaye.

² So S. and B.

³ S. omits sa-.

⁴ S. anupālanamatta°.

Ayaṇ tāva aṭṭha paccayesu avasesānaṇ soḷasannaṇ ceva tesañ yeva ca aṭṭhannaṇ aññamaññavasena sangahanayo. Idāni imesaṇ aṭṭhannaṇ paccayānaṇ ekekasmiṇ catu-visatiyā pi paccayesu ye ye sangahaṇ gacchanti, te te veditabbā. Tattha aṭṭhannaṇ tāva sabbapaṭṭhame ārammaṇapaccaye ārammaṇapaccayo va sangahaṇ gacchati, na sesā tevīsati. Dutiye saha-jātapaccaye hetupaccayo, saha-jātādhipatipaccayo, saha-jātapaccayo, aññamaññapaccayo, saha-jāta-nissayapaccayo, saha-jāta-kamma-paccayo, vipāka-paccayo, saha-jāta-āhāra-paccayo, saha-jāta-indriya-paccayo, jhāna-paccayo, magga-paccayo, sampayutta-paccayo, saha-jāta-vippayutta-paccayo, saha-jāta-atthipaccayo, saha-jāta-avigata-paccayo ti ime panna-rasa paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Tatiye upanissayapaccaye adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇabhūto adhipati-paccayo, anantara - samantara - upanissaya - āsevanapaccayā, nānākhaṇiko balavakamma-paccayo, natthi-vigata-paccayo ti ime nava paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Catutthe purejāta-paccaye purejāta-nissayapaccayo, purejātapaccayo, purejāta-indriya-paccayo, purejāta-vippayutta-paccayo, purejāta-atthipaccayo, purejāta-avigata-paccayo ti ime cha paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Pañcame pacchājātapaccaye pacchājāta-paccayo, pacchājāta-vippayutta-paccayo, pacchājāta-atthipaccayo, pacchājāta-avigata-paccayo ti ime cattāro paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Chaṭṭhe kamma-paccaye nānākhaṇika-kamma-paccayo va sangahito. Sattame āhārapaccayē kabalīn-kārāhāravasen' eva āhārapaccayo āhāra-atthipaccayo āhāra-avigata-paccayo ti ime tayo paccayā sangahitā. Aṭṭhame indriya-paccaye rūpajivitindriya-paccayo indriya-atthipaccayo indriya-avigata-paccayo ti ime tayo paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Evaṇ imesaṇ aṭṭhannaṇ paccayānaṇ ekekasmiṇ ime c' ime ca paccayā sangahaṇ gatā ti űatvā, ye yattha sangahaṇ gatā, te tassa gaṇanena gahitā va hontī ti veditabbā. Evaṇ sabbapaccaya-sangāhakānaṇ imesaṇ aṭṭhannaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena ekūnapaññāsāya pañhesu imasmiṇ paccanīye *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo* ti ādayo ime pannarasa pañhā uddharitvā vissajjitā tattha kusalo kusalassa, kusalo akusalassa, kusalo avyākatassa, kusalo kusala' avyākatassā ti kusalādikā cattāro pañhā.

Tathā akusalādikā. Avyākato pana avyākatassa, avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti avyākatādikā tayo. Kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, tathā avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca akusalassa, tathā avyākatassā ti dumūlak' ek' āvasānā cattāro honti. Tesu paṭhame pañhe yehi paccayehi¹ bhavitabbaṇ, te sabbe sangahetvā tayo paccayā vuttā. Dutiye dve. Tatiye pañca. Catutthe eko va. Pañcame tayo. Chaṭṭhe dve. Sattame pañca. Aṭṭhame eko. Navame satta. Dasame tayo. Ekādasame tayo. Dvādasame dve. Terasame cattāro. Cuddasame dve. Pannarasame pi cattāro va te sahaajātapaccayenā ti avatvā sahaajātaṇ pacchājātan ti vuttā.

Tattha kāraṇaṇ parato vakkhāma.

Samāsato pan' ettha eko dve tayo cattāro pañca² sattā ti cha¹ eva paccayapariccheda honti. Ayaṇ pañhavārassa paccaniye ukkaṭṭhavasena pañhaparicchedo ceva, te te paccaye sangahetvā dassitapaccayaparicchedo ca. Na-hetupaccayā ti ādisu hi catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayapaccaniyesu ekapaccaniye pi ito uddhaṇ pañhā vā paccayā vā na labbhanti, heṭṭhā labbhanti, tasmā yesu pañhesu kusalo dhammo kusalassa avyākatassa ca dhammassa sahaajātapaccayena paccayo ti evaṇ eko va paccayo āgato. Tasmiṇ paccaye paṭikkhitte te pañhā parihāyanti. Yasmiṇ pana pañhe kusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo, upanissaya paccayena paccayo ti³ evaṇ dve paccayā āgatā. Tattha na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ ekasmiṇ paccaye paṭikkhitte pi itarassa paccayassa vasena so pañho labbhat' eva. Tesu pana dvīsu pi paccayesu paṭikkhittesu so vāro pacchijjati. Evam eva yesu pañhesu tayo cattāro pañca satta vā labbhanti, tesu ṭhapetvā paṭikkhitte paccaye avasesānaṇ vasena te pañhā labbhanti yeva. Sabbesu pana paccayesu paṭikkhittesu sabbe pi te vārā pacchijjanti ti idaṃ eva c' ettha lakkhaṇaṇ. Iminā lakkhaṇena ādito paṭṭhāya tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttanayānaṇ pabhedo ca tasmiṇ tasmiṇ paccaniye tesā tesā pañhānaṇ parihāni ca veditabbā. Tatrāyaṇ vitthārakathā. Paṭhame pañhe tāva tīhi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi kusalassa pure-

¹ B. omits.

² S. inserts cha.

³ Above, p. 190.

jāta-pacchājāta-vipāka-vippayutteḥ' eva paccayo na hoti, sesehi visatiyā hoti, tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko va. Saha-jāte pana sabbasangāhikavasena pannarasa paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti ti vuttā. Tesu hetupaccaye paṭikkhitte cuddasa honti. Kusalo pana kusalassa neva vipākapaccayo na vippayuttapaccayo ti te dve apānetvā sese dvādasa sandhāya saha-jātapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Upanissayapaccaye pi sabbasangāhikavasena nava paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti ti vuttā. Tesu adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇabhūto ca adhipatipaccayo ārammaṇūpanissayavasena upanissayam eva anupaviṭṭho. Kusalo pana kusalassa nānākhaṇīkammaṇapaccayo na hoti ti taṇ apānetvā sese cha sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Evaṇ paṭhame pañhe tihi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tesu imasmiṇ hetupaccanīye¹ kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo ti dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinṇāni paccavekkhati ti evam ādinā ārammaṇapaccayādisu vuttanāyena' eva uddharitvā pāli dassetabbā. Ārammaṇapaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tassa vitthāraṇ apānetvā hetupaccayavitthāraṇ paṭikkhipitvā² sā yeva pāli dassetabbā. Sesapaccayapaṭikkhepesu pi es' eva nayo. Tasmiṇ pana paccaye paṭikkhitte ye vārā parihāyanti, te parato vakkhāma.

Dutiye pañhe pana dvīhi paccayehi tayo paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi akusalassa anantarādivasena paccayā na hoti, tasmā te apānetvā ārammaṇūpanissayavasena sangahitaṇ ārammaṇādhipatīṇ ceva pakatūpanissayaṇ ca sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Tasmā suddho ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇādhipativasena adhipatipaccayo upanissayapaccayo ti dutiyapañhe dvīhi paccayehi ime tayo paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pañhe pana pañcahi paccayehi aṭṭhārassa paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi avyākatassa aññamañña-purejātāvasena vipāka-sampāyuttehi yeva paccayo na hoti, sesehi ekūnavīsatiyā hoti. Tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko. Yasmiṇ pana kusalo avyākatassa aññamañña-vipāka-sampayuttavasena paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto,

¹ S. °paccaye.² B. pakkhipitvā.

kammappaccayo visuṇ gahito, tasmā ime pañca apanetvā sahaajātena dasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttesu chasu,¹ ṭhapetvā āsevanaṇ, sesā pañca pacchājāto eko va, tathā sahaajāta-nānākhanikavasena duvidho pi kammappaccayo ti evaṇ tatiyapañhe pañcahi paccayehi ime aṭṭhārassa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Catutthe pañhe ekena pana paccayena dasa. Kathaṇ ? Kusalo hi kusalāvyaḥkatassa sahaajāte vuttesu pannarasasu aññaṃañña-vipāka-sampayutta - vippayutthehi paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto. Iti ime pañca apanetvā sesā dasa paccayā ettha ekena paccayena dassitā ti veditabbā. Yathā ca imesu kusalādikesu catusu, tathā akusalādikesu pi catusu pañhesu tehi tehi paccayehi te te yeva paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tato parānaṇ avyākatādīnaṇ tiṇṇaṇ pañhānaṇ paṭhamapañhe sattahi paccayehi te vīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ ? Avyākato hi avyākatassa catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayehi paccayo hoti. Hetupaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tevīsati honti, tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko va. Yasmā pan' ettha asahaajātānam pi sangahaṇatthaṇ āhāra-indriyapaccayā visuṇ gahitā, tasmā ime tayo apanetvā sahaajātena dvādasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttā cha. Purejāto eko va. Tathā pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyapaccayā ti evam ettha sattahi paccayehi ime tevīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Dutiye tīhi paccayehi dvādasa dassitā. Kathaṇ ? Ārammaṇapaccayo eko. Upanissayena pana ārammaṇūpanissayavasena ārammaṇādhipati-anantara-samanantara-natthivigatā upanissayapaccayo ti cha dassitā. Purejātena purejātanissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatā pañcā ti evam ettha tīhi paccayehi ime dvādasa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pi es' eva nayo. Tato parānaṇ dumūlakānaṇ catunnaṇ pañhānaṇ paṭhamapañhe sahaajātapaccayena purejātapaccayenā ti avatvā, sahaajātaṇ purejātan ti vutthehi dvīhi nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo paccayā dassitā. Kusalā hi khandhā vatthunā saddhiṇ ekato kusalassa paccayabhāvaṇ sādhayamānā kiñcāpi sahaajātā, sahaajātapaccayo pana na honti, vatthu missakattā, tasmā tesā sahaajātānaṇ nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṇ vasena sahaajātan ti vuttaṇ. Vatthumhi pi

es' eva nayo. Tam pi hi kiñcā pi purejātaṇ, khandhamissa-kattā pana purejātapaccayo na hoti. Kevalaṇ purejātānaṇ nissayādinaṇ vasena purejātan ti vuttaṇ. Dutiyapaññhe saha-jātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāra-indriyaṇ ti vutthehi catūhi pi saha-jāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena cattāro paccayā dassitā. Imasmiṇ hi vāre saha-jātapaccayo labbhati, pacchājātapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Pacchājātānaṇ pana āhāra-indriya-sankhātānaṇ ca atthi-avigatānaṇ vasen' etaṇ vuttaṇ. Kusalā hi khandhā avyakatā ca mahābhūtā upādā-rūpānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena nissayapaccayena atthi-avigatapaccayehi ti catudhā paccayā honti, pacchājātā pana kusalā tehi yeva bhūtehi saddhiṇ tesā yeva upādā-rūpānaṇ atthi-avigatavasena paccayo. Kabalinkārāhāro pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiṇ purejātassa kāyassa atthi-avigatavasen' eva paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyam pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiṇ kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthi-avigatapaccayen' eva paccayo. Iti imaṇ catudhā paccayabhāvaṇ sandhāya saha-jātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ ti idaṇ vuttaṇ. Pacchājāta-āhāra-indriya-paccayā pen' ettha na labbhanti yeva. Parato akusalamissakapaññhadvaye pi es' eva nayo ti evam ettha tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttapaccayānaṇ pabhedo veditabbo. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ pana paccaye tesā tesā pañhānaṇ parihā-nāparihāniṇ parato āvikarissāmā ti.

Paccayuddhārassa atthavannanā samattā.

Idani ete kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassā ti ādayo anulomavasena pannarasa vārā dassitā. Yasmā paccaniye pi ete yeva, na ito uddhaṇ, heṭṭhā pana honti, tasmā yassa yassa paccayassa paccaniye ye ye vārā labbhanti, te te ādito paṭṭhāya gaṇanāvasena dassetuṇ, na-hetuyā pannarasā ti¹ ādi āradhaṇ.

Tattha na-hetuyā sabbesam pi yathā-dassitānaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena pannarasa labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe saha-jāte hetupaccayo pavisati. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ vāre suddho ārammaṇapaccayo parihāyati. Sesapaccayavasena te vārā vissajjanaṇ labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇe, evaṇ sesesu pi. Saha-jāte hetupaccayo pavisati. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ ca vāre upaniissa-

¹ Above, p. 191.

yena anantare ti evaṇ paccanīyato ñhitā paccayā parihāyanti. Avasesapaccayavasena te te vārā vissajjanaṇ labhanti. Na-sahajāto pana kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo kusalassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo akusalassa ti ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Etesaṇ hi purimesu dvisu sahajātapaccayena paccayo ti ekādasannaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena eko va paccayasangaho vutto. Te tasmiṇ paṭikkhitte aññenākarena vissajjanaṇ na labhanti. Pacchimesu dvisu nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye sandhāya sahajātaṇ purejātan ti vuttaṇ. Te sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaṇ hetu-ādīnaṇ ca purejātānaṇ ceva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṇ vasena vissajjanaṇ na labhanti, tasmā ime cattāro pi vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaṇ vasena ekādasā ti vuttaṇ. Tattha siyā tathā hetumhi paṭikkhitte sesānaṇ adhipati ādīnaṇ vasena te vārā laddhā, evaṇ sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaṇ hetu-ādīnaṇ vasena kasmā na labbhanti ti? Nippadesattā. Hetu-ādayo hi sahajātānaṇ ekadesamattato sappadesā, tasmā tesu paṭikkhittesu aññesaṇ vasena te vārā labbhanti. Sahajāto pana nippadeso sabbe pi hetu-ādayo gaṇhāti, tasmā tasmiṇ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te paṭikkhittā honti. Na hi asahajātā hetupaccayādayo nāma atthi, iti sahajātassa nippadesattā tasmiṇ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te ubho pi vārā na labbhanti. Sahajātaṇ purejātan ti vissajjitavāresu pana kiñcāpi sahajātapaccayo yeva natthi, yasmā pan' ettha sahajātā va arūpakkhandhā nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena paccayā.¹ Sahajāte ca paṭikkhitte ekantena sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatā paṭikkhittā honti, tasmā tassa paṭikkhittattā te pi vārā na labbhanti ti. Evaṇ sabbathā p' ettha ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaṇ yeva vasena ekādasā ti vuttaṇ. Na-aññamañña-na-nissaya-na-sampayuttesu² pi te yeva vārā parihāyanti. Kasmā? Sahajātagahitattā. Yath'eva hi arūpadhammabhūto sahajātapaccayo nippadesena cattāro arūpakkhandhe gaṇhāti, tathā aññamañña-nissayasampayuttā pi ti sahajātagahitattā etesu pi paṭikkhittesu te vārā na labbhanti ti veditabbā. Tena vuttaṇ na-aññamañña ekādasā, na-nissaye ekādasā, na-sampayutte ekādasā ti. Tattha siyā kiñ-

¹ S. °avigatapaccayena paccayo.² B. °na-sampayutte.

cāpi ime avisesena kusalādibhedānaṃ catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ saṅgāhakattā sahaajātagahitā, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatassa, ṭhapetvā sahaajātapaccayaṃ, aññathā paccayo va na hoti, tasmā tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyatu, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatānaṃ neva aññamañña-paccayo hoti, tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro kasmā parihāyati ti? Aññamañña-paccayadhammavasena pavattisambhāvato.¹ Yath' eva hi kusalāvyākatā kusalassa sahaajātapaccaya² va na honti. Sahajāta-dhammavasena³ pana nissayapaccayādihi pavattisambhāvato⁴ tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati, evam idhā pi aññamañña-paccayadhammavasena sahaajātādihi pavattisambhāvato⁴ tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. *Na-aññamañña-paccaye-na paccayo* ti padassa hi ayam attho: ye dhammā aññamañña-paccayasangahitaṃ gatā, na tehi paccayehi⁵ kusalo ca kusalāvyākatānaṃ sahaajātādivasena paccayo honto' aññamañña-paccayadhammeh' eva paccayo hoti, tasmā tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. Yathā ca so vāro, tathā sesā pi tayo ti cattāro pi te vārā parihāyanti. *Na-nissaye ekādasā* ti etthā pi yasmā tesāṃ vārānaṃ ekantena sahaajātapaccaya-dhammā va nissayabhūtā, tasmā nissaye paṭikkhitte parihāyanti. *Na-purejāte terasā* ti sahaajātaṃ purejātaṃ ti vuttavissajjane dvimūlake dve apanetvā terasa. Yathā hi te sahaajāte paṭikkhitte purejātānaṃ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanaṃ na labhanti, tathā purejāte pi paṭikkhitte sahaajātānaṃ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanaṃ labhanti, tasmā te apanetvā *terasā* ti veditabbā. *Na-pacchājāte pannarasā* ti ettha pacchājātapaccayena paccayo ti sahaajātaṃ pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ ti vā āgataṭṭhānesu, ṭhapetvā pacchājātaṃ, avasesavasena pi te pañhā labbhanti, tasmā pannaras' eva vuttā. Na-kamme ti ādisu yasmā kamma-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggā pi kusalādibhedānaṃ catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ ekadeso va, tasmā, ṭhapetvā te dhamme, avasesadhammavasena sahajāta-dhammā paccayā honti ti ekam pi pañhavissajjanaṃ na parihīnaṃ. *Na-sampayutte⁶ ekā dasā* ti yasmā tesu catusu vāresu sampayuttadhammā

¹ Bm. sabbhāvato.² S. Sahaajātapaccaya°.³ B. na te hi paccayo.⁴ Bm. paccayo.⁵ B. °sabbhāvato.⁶ B. Sampayutte.

sahajātādi paccayena paccayo honti; tasmā sampayuttapaccayapaṭikkhepena te yeva vārā parihāyanti ti veditabbā. *Na-vippayutte navā* ti dumūlaka-ekāvasānā¹ cattāro ekamūlakādukāvasānā dve cā ti ime cha vārā ekantena vippayuttapaccayadhammehi yuttā. Te hi sahajātādivasena paccayā² honti, tasmā vippayutte paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te parihāyanti ti nav' eva labbhanti. Tena vuttaṇ na-vippayutte navā ti. No-atthi-no-avigatesu pi te yeva veditabbā. Ekantena hi te vārā atthi-avigatapaccayadhammayuttā,³ tasmā te tesu paṭikkhepe parihāyanti. Ye pi labbhanti, tesu ārammaṇavasena anantarādi vasena vā vissajjanāni katabbāni. Sahajāta-purejāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyabhedato pañcannaṇ atthi-avigatānaṇ vippayuttadhammānaṇ vā vasena na katabbāni ti.

Evaṇ paccaniye laddhavāre gaṇanato dassetvā, idāni dumūlakādivasena paccayagaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ na-hetupaccayā *na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti ādi āradhāṇ.⁴

Tattha na-hetumūlakadukesu atirekagaṇano ūnagaṇanena saddhiṇ yojito ūnagaṇano va hoti. Timūlakena *upanissaye terasā* ti kusalo akusalassa, akusalo kusalassā ti dve vārā parihāyanti. Kasmā? Na-ārammanena saddhiṇ na-upanissayassa ghaṭitattā. Ārammaṇavasena hi upanissayavasena ca imesaṇ pavatti. Tañ ca ubhayaṇ paṭikkhittaṇ. Ārammaṇādhipati ca ārammaṇūpanissayagahaṇena gahito hoti yeva. Cha mūlake pi *na-upanissaye terasā* ti te yeva terasa. Sattamūlake pana *na-upanissaye sattā* ti na-sahajātena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā tattha parihīne hi⁵ catūhi saddhiṇ kusalo kusalassa, kusalo akusalassa, akusalo akusalassa, akusalo kusalassā ti ime anantarūpanissaya-pakatūpanissayavasena pavattamānā cattāro ti aṭṭha parihāyanti, tasmā avasesānaṇ vasena sattā ti vuttaṇ. *Na-purejāte ekādasā* ti na-sahajātena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā ekādasa. *Na-pacchājāte navā* ti tesu ekādasasu sahajātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ ti uddhavissajjanesu dumūlake avyākataṇ te vāre apanetvā tehi sahajāte paṭikkhitte pi pacchājātavasena aparihīnā. Sahajātena pana saddhiṇ pacchājāte paṭikkhitte parihāyanti ti sesānaṇ

¹ S. dukāvasānā.

² B. paccayo.

³ S. 'dhammesu yuttā.

⁴ Above, p. 191.

⁵ S. parihīno tehi.

vasena navā ti vuttaṇ. Aṭṭhamūlake *na-nissaye ekādasā* ti sabbaṇ heṭṭhā vuttasadisam eva. Navamūlake *na-upanissaye pañcā* ti kusalādayo avyākatantā¹ tayo, dumūlakā avyākatantā dve cā ti pañca. Tesu nānākhaṇikakamma-āhāra-rūpajivitindriya-pacchājātadhammavasena vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. Dasamūlake *na-purejāte pañcā* ti ādisu pi te yeva na-pacchājāte tīṇi ti pacchājātavasena labbhamāne dumūlake avyākatante² dve apanetvā avasesā. Na-vippa-yutte pi te yeva tayo.³ *No-atthiyā dve* ti nānākhaṇikakamma-vasena kusalaṇ ca akusalaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpassa. Vipākaṇ pan' ettha na-upanissayena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā na labbhati. Ekādasamūlake heṭṭhā vuttasadisā va gaṇanā. Dvādasamūlake *na-kamme ekan* ti avyākatena avyākataṇ. Tattha ca āhāra-indriyavasena vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. Terasamūlakādisu pi sabbattha ekan ti āgataṭṭhāne idam eva gahetabbaṇ. Na-āhāre pana indriyavasena vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. Na-indriye āhāravasena cuddasamūlakādisu na-kammena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā no-atthi-no-avigatā na labbhanti ti na vuttā. Na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā ti na-indriyaṇ apanetvā vuttaṇ, tasmā tattha indriyavasena ekaṇ veditabbaṇ. Na-vipākapaccayā na-indriyapaccayā ti na-āhārapaccayaṇ apanetvā vuttaṇ, tasmā tattha āhāravasena ekaṇ veditabbaṇ. Imesu pana dvīsu paccanīyato tṭhitesu gaṇanā nāma natthi, tasmā ekato na dassitā ti.

Na-hetumūlakaṇ nitṭhitaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi pannarasa, terasa, ekādasā, navā ti⁴ sabbadukesu cattāro va mūlagāṇanaparicchedā. Tikādisu pana bahupaccayasamāyoge itarāni pi satta pañca tīṇi dve ekan ti paricchinnagaṇanāni vissajjanāni labbhanti yeva. Tesu yesaṇ paccayānaṇ samāyoge yaṇ yaṇ labbhati, taṇ taṇ heṭṭhā vuttanayena sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā uddharitabbaṇ. Sabbesu c' etesu na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-ārammaṇādini padāni atikkantena na-hetupadena⁵ saddhiṇ paṭhamaṇ sambandhitvā⁶ va cakkāni katāni. Yasmā pana

¹ S. avyākattāna.

² S. avyākataṇ te.

³ S. tīpi.

⁴ Above, p. 193.

⁵ B. atikkantena hetu°.

⁶ B. bandhitvā.

tāni na-hetumūlake vuttasadisān' eva honti, tasmā vitthārena adassetvā sankhepaṇ katvā dassitāni. Tattha yathā na-hetumūlake na-ārammaṇa-na-upanissaya¹ visuṇ [visuṇ]¹ pannarasa vāre labhantā pi samāyoge terasa labhiṇsu, evaṇ sabbattha terasa yeva labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇa-na-sahajātehi saddhiṇ na-upanissaye satta vārā honti, evaṇ na-upanissaya-na-ārammaṇehi saddhiṇ na-sahajāte pi satta. Na-nissayapaccaya² na-upanissayapaccaya² na-pacchājāte tīṇi ti kusalādini avyākatantāni. Tesu kaṭattā-rūpaṇi ca āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇi ca paccayuppannaṇ. Na-āhāra-na-indriyamūlakesu catukkesu na-kamme na saddhiṇ aghaṭitattā na-hetumūlake viya ekantena [na]³ labbhanti. Na-indriyamūlake, na-upanissaye ca na-purejāte ca ṭhapetvā, na-āhāre tīṇi ti kātābbaṇ ti na-indriyapaccayatō paṭṭhāya ime dve paccaye ghaṭetvā na-indriyapaccaya⁴ . . . pe . . . na-upanissayapaccaya⁴ na-āhāre tīṇi. Na-indriyapaccaya⁴ . . . pe . . . na-purejātapaccaya⁴ na-āhāre tīṇi ti evaṇ imehi paccayehi saddhiṇ na-āhārapaccaye ca gaṇanā kātābbā ti attho. Tattha tīṇi ti kusalādīn' eva avyākatassa. Tattha kusalākusalā kaṭattā rūpānaṇ purejātassa ca kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena. Avyākatā pana citta-cetasikā pacchājātapaccayen' evā ti imezaṇ vasena tīṇi vissajjanāni veditābbāni. Parato pana na-pacchājātena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā na-āhāre dve ti vuttaṇ.⁵ Tattha kaṭattā rūpavasena kusalaṇ avyākatassa, tathā akusalan ti ettakam eva labbhati. Āhārassa pana paṭikkhitattā kabalinkārāhāro atthi-avigatavasenā pi paccayabhāvaṇ na labbhati. Na-vippayuttamūlakassa catu-mūlakena upanissaye pañcā ti kusalo saha-jātakusalassa. Kusalo kaṭattā rūpasankhātassa avyākatassa, akusalo saha-jāta-akusalassa, tathā kaṭattā-rūpasāṅkhātassa avyākatassa, avyākato saha-jāta-avyākatassā ti evaṇ pañca. Na-vippayuttapaccaya⁶ . . . pe . . . na-upanissaye tīṇi ti heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva kusalādayo tayo avyākatassa. No-atthipaccaya⁷ na hetuyā navā ti⁸ na-hetupaccaya⁷ no-atthiyā vuttānam eva. Sabbe pi hi ekamūlak' ekāvasānā anantarapakatūpanissayavasena labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe navā ti pi te yeva na-ārammaṇe ṭhatvā na-upanissaye dve kātābbā. Yāva nissayam pi ti

¹ Bm. omits.² B. omits.³ Above, p. 198.⁴ Above, p. 199.

no-atthimūlake naye no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā ti evaṇ cakkabandhagamanena na-ārammanapaccaye thatvā imehi vā tihi ito paresu na-adhipati-ādisu aññataraññatarena vā saddhiṇ yāva nissayapaccayaṇ pāpunāti tāva thatvā na-upanissaye dve vissajjanāni katabbāni ti attho. Evaṇ lakkhaṇaṇ thatvā puna na-ārammanato paṭṭhāya yāva na-nissayā satta paccaye gahetvā *na-upanissaye dve* ti āha. Tattha no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā na-upanissaye dve, no-atthipaccayā na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-adhipatipaccayā na-upanissaye dve ti evaṇ na-ārammanato purima-pacchimehi na-nissaya-pariyosānehi¹ sabbapadehi saddhiṇ yojānā katabbā. Dve ti pan' ettha kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassā ti nānākhanīkakkammavasena kaṭattā-rūpassa paccayavasena veditabbāni. Na-upanissayapadena saddhiṇ na-purejātādisu sabbattha dve. Kammappaccayo pan' ettha na gahito, tasmiṇ hi gahite te pi dve vārā chijjanti vissajjanam eva na labbhati. Evaṇ yena yena saddhiṇ yassa yassa saṅsandane yaṇ labbhati yaṇ ca parihāyati, taṇ sabbaṇ sādhuṇaṇ sallakhetvā sabbapaccaniyesu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Paccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhiṇaṇ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Anulomapaccanīye *hetupaccayā satta, ārammaṇe navā* ti evaṇ Anulome,² *na-hetuyā pannarasa, na-ārammaṇe pannarasa* ti evaṇ Paccanīye ca³ laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccayo anulomato ṭhito, tassa anulome laddhavārehi saddhiṇ ye paccanīyato ṭhitassa paccanīye laddhavāresu sadisavārā tesu vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Anulomasmiṇ hi hetupaccaye *hetuyā sattā* ti satta vārā laddhā. Paccanīye na-ārammanapaccaye na-ārammaṇe pannarasa ti pannarasa laddhā. Tesu ye hetuyā satta vuttā, tehi saddhiṇ na-ārammaṇe vuttesu pannarasasu kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti ime satta sadisā. Te sandhāya *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe sattā* ti vuttaṇ.⁴ *Na-adhipatīyā sattā* ti ādisu pi

¹ B. Bm. omī na-.

² Above, p. 180.

³ Above, p. 191.

⁴ Above, p. 200.

es' eva nayo. Na-sahajātassa pana hetupaccayassa abhāvā na-sahajāte eko pi na labbhate, tasmā tena saddhiṃ yojanā na katā. Na-aññamaññe kusalādayo tayo rūpavyākatassa labbhanti, te sandhāya tīnī ti vuttaṇ. Tathā na-sampayutte. Na-vippayutte pana kusalaṃ kusalassa, akusalaṃ akusalassa, avyākataṃ avyākatassā ti arūpadhammavasena tīnī vedittabbā. Na-nissaya-no-atthi-no-vigatā na-sahajāto viya na labbhanti yevā ti tehi pi saddhiṃ yojanā na katā. Evam ettha satta tīnī ti dve yeva gaṇanaparicchedā. Tesāṃ vasena ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṃ atirekagaṇanassa pi gaṇanaṃ parihāpetvā paccayaghaṭanesu gaṇanā vedittabbā.

Tattha *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammane sattā* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammanapaccayena paccayo. Kusalā hetu-sampayuttakānaṃ¹ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammanapaccayena paccayo ti iminā nayena satta vārā uddharitabbā. *Na-adhipatiyā sattā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Dutiye ghaṭane aññamaññassa pavittḥattā, ṭhapetvā na-sampayuttaṃ, sesesu tīnī ti vuttaṇ. Na-sampayutte pana aññamañña-vippayuttaṃ paṭisandhi-nāmarūpaṃ sandhāya ekan ti vuttaṇ. Aññamaññapaccayo c' ettha anulomaghaṭane pavittḥattā paccanīyato na labbhati, tasmā na-aññamaññe ti na vuttaṇ. Yathā c' ettha, evaṃ sesaghaṭanesu pi pavittḥapaccayā paccanīyato na labbhanti ti na vuttā.

Tatīyaghaṭane sampayuttassa pavittḥattā sabbattha tīnī yeva.

Catutthaghaṭane vippayuttassa pavittḥattā tīnī ti kusalādiṇi cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa.

Pañcame vipākassa pavittḥattā sabbattha ekaṃ avyākataṃ avyākataṇ. Ito paresu pi vipākasampayuttesu es' eva nayo.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammane cattārī ti² kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kuselāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti imesaṃ vasena vedittabbāni Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

¹ Bm. hetū°.

² Above, p. 201.

Na-aññamaññe dve ti kusalā-avyākatassa, tathā avyākato. Parato pi dvisu es' eva nayo.

Iminā upāyena sabbaghaṭṭanesu labbhamānavasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sabbāni pi c' etāni imasmiṇ anulomapaccaniye sahaṇātavasena ceva pakinnakavasena ca pannarasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭṭanasatāni vuttāni. Tesu tasmiṇ tasmiṇ ghaṭṭane ye anulomato ṭhitā paccayā, tesu eko pi paccaniyato na labbhati. Hetumūlake c' ettha paṭhame ghaṭṭane anulomato pañcannaṇ paccayānaṇ ṭhitattā paccaniyato ekūnavisati paccayā āgatā. Evaṇ sesesu pi anulomato ṭhitā va sesā paccaniyato āgatā. Anulomato c' ettha bahusu pi ṭhitesu paccaniyato ekeko va āgato ti veditabbā. Yathā ca hetumūlake evaṇ ārammaṇādīmūlakesu pi sabbam etaṇ vidhānaṇ yathānurūpato¹ veditabbanti.

Anuloma-paccaniyaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Paccaniyānulomaṇ.*]

Paccaniyānulome pi *hetuyā satta, ārammaṇe navā* ti evaṇ Anulome, *na-hetuyā pannarasa, na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti evaṇ Paccaniye ca laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccaniyato ṭhito, tassa paccaniyato laddhavāresu ye anulomato ṭhitassa anulomato laddhavārehi sadisā vārā, tesu vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Paccaniyasmiṇ hi *na-hetupaccaye na-hetuyā pannarasā* ti pannarasa vārā laddhā.

Anulome ārammaṇapaccaye *ārammaṇe navā* ti nava vārā laddhā. Tattha yena *hetuyā pannarasa vuttā*, tesu ye vārā ārammaṇe vutthehi navahi sadisā, tesu vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha ye ārammaṇe nava vuttā, tena *hetuyā vuttasu pannarasasu kusalo kusalākusalāvyākatānaṇ, akusalo akusala kusalāvyākatānaṇ, avyākato avyākata-kusalā-kusalānaṇ* ti imehi navahi sadisā, te sandhāya *na-hetuyā ārammaṇe navā* ti vuttaṇ.² *Adhipatiyā dasā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Ārammaṇādīnaṇ hi anulomagaṇanāya ye vārā vuttā, *na-hetupaccayena saddhiṇ saṇsandane* pi te sabbe labbhanti ti veditabbā. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa *na-hetupaccayena paccayo, ārammaṇapaccayena*

¹ S. yathānulomato anurūpato.

² Above, p. 222.

paccayo: *dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinṇāni paccavekkhati* ti iminā upāyena tesāṃ pāli uddharitabbā. *Na-hetupaccayā adhipatiyā [dasā]*¹ ti ettha, ṭhapetvā vīmaṇsādhipatiṃ, sesādhipativasena anulomavibhange āgatavārā uddharitabbā. Evam ettha nava, dasa, satta, tīni, terasa, ekaṃ ti cha gaṇa-nāparicchedā; tesāṃ vasena ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṃ atirekagaṇanassā pi gaṇanaṃ parihāpetvā na-hetumūlakādīnaṃ nayānaṃ timūlakādisu sabbasaṃsandanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Idaṃ tāva sādharāṇalakkhaṇaṃ; na paṇ' etaṃ sabbasaṃsandanesu gacchati. Yehi pana paccayehi saddhiṃ yesaṃ paccayānaṃ saṃsandane ye vārā virujjhanti, te apanetvā avasesānaṃ vasena p' ettha gaṇanā veditabbā. *Na-hetupaccayā, na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatiyā sattā* ti ettha hi kusalo akusallassa, avyākato kusalassa, akusalassā ti ime ārammaṇadhipativasena labbhamānā tayo vārā virujjhanti. Kasmā? *Na-ārammaṇapaccayā* ti vuttattā, tasmā te apanetvā saha-jātādhīpatiṃ nayen' ev' ettha kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti satta vārā veditabbā. Te pi na-hetupaccayā ti vacanato, ṭhapetvā vīmaṇsādhipatiṃ, sesādhīpatiṃ vasena. Evaṃ sabbattha ūnataragaṇana-paccayavasena avirujjhamānagaṇanavasena ca gaṇanā veditabbā. Yesu paccayesu paccanīyato ṭhitesu ye anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, te pi veditabbā; seyyathidaṃ: anantarapaccanīyato ṭhite samanantarāsevana-natthi-vigatā anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, saha-jāte paccanīyato ṭhite hetu-aññamañña-vipākajhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato na² tiṭṭhanti. Nissaye paccanīyato ṭhite vatthupurejāto anulomato na tiṭṭhati. Āhāre vā indriye vā paccanīyato ṭhite hetu-aññamañña-³ vipākajhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇe pana paccanīyato ṭhite adhipati-upanissayā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇadhipati ārammaṇūpanissayā pana na labbhanti. Iminā upāyena sabbattha yaṃ labbhati, yaṃ ca na labbhati, taṃ jānitvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā. Tattha sabbesu pi timūlakādisu *anantare sattā* ti ādayo dumūlake laddhavārā yeva. Satta mūlakādisu pana *na-saha-*

¹ Bm. *omits*.² S. *omits* na.³ S. *omits*.

jālapaccayā nissaye tīṇī ti¹ purejātavasena vatthunissaye tīṇī. *Kamme dve* nānākhanikavasen' eva. *Āhāre ekaṇ* kabalinkā-rāhāravasena. *Indriye ekaṇ* cha rūpindriyavasena. Kamena gantvā *vippayutte tīṇī* ti kusalādinaṇ avyākatantāni pacchājātavasena atthi-avigatesu *pañcā* ti tāni ceva tīṇi kusalāvyākatā avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatā avyākatassā ti imāni ca dve pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyavasena ti. Pacchājātapaccayassa paccanīkabhāvato paṭṭhāya pana atthi-avigatesu *ekaṇ* ti avyākato avyākatassa āhāra-indriyavasena. Na-āhāre gahite na-indriyapaccayā ti² gahetabbaṇ. Tathā na-indriyo gahite āhārapaccayā ti. Kasmā? Dvīsu ekato gahitesu gaṇetabbavārassa abhāvato jhāna-maggādisu pi paccanīkato ṭhitesu āhārato vā indriyato vā ekaṇ anulomaṇ akatvā va avasāne *indriye ekaṇ, atthiyā ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ; āhāre ekaṇ, atthiyā ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ* ti vuttaṇ. Sesam ettha uttānattham evā ti.

Na-hetumūlakaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-aññamaññamūlake *na-aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā tīṇī* ti³ akusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ adhipatiyā atṭhā ti adhipatiyā vuttesu dasasu kusalo kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalāvyākatassā ti dve apānetvā sesāni atṭha.

Sahajāte pañcā ti hetuyā vutthehi tīhi saddhiṇ kusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassā ti ime dve.

Nissaye sattā ti imehi pañcahi saddhiṇ avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti ime dve vatthuvāsena.

Kamme tīṇī ti hetuyā vuttān' eva sesatikesu pi es' eva nayo.

Adhipatiyā tīṇī ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva.

Na-āhāramūlake *aññamaññe tīṇī* ti,⁴ ṭhapetvā āhāre, sesa-cetasikavasena veditabbāni. Yathā ca heṭṭhā, tathā idhā pi na-āhāra-na-indriyesu ekekam eva gahitaṇ, na dve ekato.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīṇī ti heṭṭhā na-aññamaññe vuttān' eva.

Adhipatiyā atṭhā ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva.

Na-vippayuttamūlake *kamme pañcā* ti⁵ kusalādi cetanā saha-

¹ Above, p. 223.

² S. inserts na.

³ Above, p. 224.

⁴ Above, p. 227.

⁵ Above, p. 228.

jātakusalādīnaṃ nānākhaṇikā kusalākusalā cetanā vipākanaṃ kammasamuṭṭhānarupassā ti evaṃ pañca.

Āhāra-indriyesu tiṇi saha-jātasadisāni.

Jhāna-maggādisu tiṇi hetusadisāni.

No-atthimūlake yasmā hetu no-atthi nāma na hoti, niyamato atthi yeva, tasmā taṃ agahetvā *na-ārammaṇe navā* ti vuttaṃ. Yathā ca hetu, tathā aññe pi atthi paccayalakhaṇayuttā ettha anulomato na tiṭṭhanti. *Kamme dve* ti idaṃ pana nānākhaṇikakammavasena vuttaṃ. Paccanīyato sabbe labbhanti.

Yaṃ pana anulomato labbhamānam pi agahetvā tato purataraṃ paccayā paccanīyato gayhanti. So pacchā yojanaṃ labhati. Ten' ev' ettha *no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigatapaccayā kamme dve* ti vuttaṃ.¹ Kasmā pan' esa sakatṭhāne yeva gahito ti? Yasmā avasesesu sabbesu pi paccanīyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhanti. Idaṃ hi imasmiṃ paccayānulome lakkhaṇaṃ. So sabbesu paccanīyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhanti, so pacchā vuccatī ti.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigatapaccayā upanissaye navā ti ettha pi es' eva nayo. Idaṃ pana pakatūpanissayavasena vuttaṃ. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānaṃ, alabbhamānaṃ pure vuttaṃ pacchā vuttaṃ ca veditabban ti.

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānulomaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Nīṭṭhitā ca Kusalattikapattihānassa vaṇṇanā.

¹ Above, p. 229.

Pali Text Society

TIKAPATTHĀNA

OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PIṬAKA

PART III.

**TIKAPATTHĀNA (*concluded*), TOGETHER WITH A
DIGEST OF THE FIVE OTHER PATTHĀNAS**

AND

THE COMMENTARY (*concluded*)

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, D.Litt., M.A.

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

THE OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

AND AT

NEW YORK, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY

1923

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN

EDITORIAL NOTE

HERE ends the long work. Our edition of the text tails off in a way worthy of Buddhaghosa's own method in his Commentaries, as may be seen in the Commentary to this text. The Editorial condensation exercised in the latter is less drastic than that employed in the Siamese edition of the Tipitaka. There nothing whatever of the Tikapaṭṭhāna after the Vipākattika has been published, whether through lack of time (this was an element in the conditions of production),¹ or of financial wherewithal, or of patience, does not appear. That there will be found some to demur at the excisions may well be. But I judged that neither student, not editor, nor Pali Text Society, could in decency be expected to expend another grain of energy over the work.

The Commentary has not been condensed by a word. But then it could hardly have petered out more swiftly than it does. And I felt I could have shaken Buddhaghosa by the hand (with Western effrontery) when I came upon these words (p. 351, last paragraph): "The Book of the Paṭṭhāna as text is infinite, immeasurable. To one who would say: 'I will comment on its meaning step by step,' life would not suffice however excessively long it were." He is, as we should expect, not disposed to go further and say, it would be waste of time even if so well-disposed a commentator could have lived long enough. That is for us to say. And if we do not feel it, then are we only fit to live in the little old bygone world of Buddhaghosa. It was perhaps a wonderful piece of wordy architectonic in the days of the Porāṇā—those

¹ R. O. Chalmers in J.E.A.S., 1898, 4 f.

ancestral teachers who built it up, perhaps without writing, but a good while, I am disposed to think, after the time of Asoka and the Council of Patna. (Else would the *Kathāvatthu* be the seventh and last book, and not the *Paṭṭhāna*.) But it has been handed down in the Buddhist monkish world of the Theravāda bolstered up by the cloudy rhetoric of praise bestowed on it by Buddhaghosa in the *Atthasālinī*,¹ and also by the profound ignorance of its contents in all but here and there a few eminent monastics like the venerable Ledi Mahāthera of our day. Now, at any rate, anyone among us who knows a little Pali can walk up and inspect what is on the pedestal.

The special relation of the plan of the *Paṭṭhāna* to the *Abhidhamma-mātikā* (given at the beginning of the *Dhammasaṅgaṇi*), the much more ancient digest or heads of discourse alluded to in the *Vinaya*, the allusion to two or three of the (twenty-four) *paccayas* in the *Kathāvatthu*—these will make the existence of a roman letter edition of no small interest to the historical inquirer.

Beyond this I would here only point out that the quite interesting psychological term *bhavanga* is first met with, as a working tool, in the *Tikapaṭṭhāna*. It occurs once in the *Anguttara* in a category of four dhammas (ii, 79)—*rūpangaṇ*, *vedanangaṇ*, *saññaṇgaṇ*, *bhavangaṇ*—and is paraphrased in the Commentary as *atta bhāvo*. In the *Sumangala-Vilāsini* and *Sammoha-Vinodanī*,² the writer refers *bhavanga* to the *uppatthi-bhava*—that is, to that automatic flux or continuum of our vital experience which is due to our past karma, as distinct from the *kammabhava*, or that which we put into our lives as fresh contribution in this life.³

¹ P. 13 f., cf. *Expositor*, p. 17.

² *Sum.* V. i, 194; *Sam.* V. 356.

³ Cf. S.Z.A. in *Compendium*, 262, and on *bhavanga* cf. *Index, op. cit.*

The Index was compiled by Mrs. Helen Stede, after some delay due to ill health. Its contents refer to the whole of the Paṭṭhāna, including the portion of the Dukapaṭṭhāna published in 1908, and also to the whole of the Commentary.

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

CHIPSTEAD, SURREY,
March, 1928.

CONTENTS

TIKAPATTHĀNA:

	PAGE
PART III.—II. VEDANĀTTIKAN - - -	317
III. VIPĀKATTIKAN - - -	328
IV. UPĀDIṆṆATTIKAN - - -	331
V.—XXII. THE REMAINING TIKAS -	333
DUKAPATTHĀNA - - -	336
DUKA-TIKAPATTHĀNA - - -	340
TIKA-DUKAPATTHĀNA - - -	341
TIKA-TIKAPATTHĀNA - - -	342
DUKA-DUKAPATTHĀNA - - -	343

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY (*concluded*):

VEDANĀTTIKAPATTHĀNASSA VAṆṆANĀ -	345
VIPĀKATTIKA-VAṆṆANĀ - - -	350
UPĀDIṆṆUPĀDĀNIYATTIKA-VAṆṆANĀ -	352
SĪSATTIKĀNI - - -	353
DUKAPATTHĀNAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	356
DUKA-TIKAPATTHĀNAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	358
TIKA-DUKAPATTHĀNAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	360
TIKA-TIKAPATTHĀNAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	361
DUKA-DUKAPATTHĀNAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	362
NIGAMANAN - - -	363

INDEX - - - - -	371
-----------------	-----

[II. VEDANĀTTIKAN]

PAṬICCAVĀRO

Anuloman.]

1.

(i) *Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan dhamman paṭicca sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ekaṇ khandhan paṭicca dve khandhā, dve khandhe paṭicca eko khandho. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ekaṇ khandhan paṭicca dve khandhā, dve khandhe paṭicca eko khandho.

(ii) *Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttan dhamman paṭicca dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttan ekaṇ khandhan paṭicca dve khandhā, dve khandhe paṭicca eko khandho.

(iii) *Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan dhamman paṭicca adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*¹

Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ekaṇ khandhan paṭicca dve khandhā, dve khandhe paṭicca eko khandho.² Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . (as under i).

2-10.

(i) *Sukhāya . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . adhipatipaccayā. (Adhipatiyā paṭisandhi natthi) . . . anantarpaccayā, samanantarapaccayā, sahajātāpaccayā, aññamañña-paccayā, nissayapaccayā, upanissayapaccayā, purejātāpaccayā.*

Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ekaṇ . . . dve . . . vatthun purejātāpaccayā . . .³ *sankhittan* . . .

¹ There are only these three general propositions (i-iii) employed in this vāra. They will be represented by i, ii, iii in connexion with the several paccayas.

² This constant refrain will be represented by ekaṇ, dve.

³ Cf. above, p. 79.

12-14.¹

(i) *Sukhāya . . . uppañjati āsevanapaccayā . . . kamma-paccayā, vipākapaccayā.*

Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ekaṇ, dve. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sukhāya . . . (as above).

(ii) *Dukkhāya . . . uppañjati vipākapaccayā.*

Dukkkhasahagataṇ kāyaviññāṇasahagataṇ² ekaṇ, dve.

(iii) *Adukkhamasukhāya . . . uppañjati vipākapaccayā.*

Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ekaṇ, dve. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . ekaṇ dve.

15-20.

(i) *Sukhāya . . . uppañjati āharapaccayā . . . indriyapaccayā, jhānapaccayā, maggapaccayā, sampayuttapaccayā, vip-payuttapaccayā.*

Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ekaṇ, dve. Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ekaṇ, dve . . . vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ii) *Dukkhāya . . . uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ekaṇ, dve . . . vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(iii) *Adukkhamasukhāya . . . uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ekaṇ, dve . . . vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā . . . sankhittaṇ . . .

21-24.

Atthipaccayā, natthipaccayā, vigatapaccayā, avigatapaccayā . . .

[*Anuloma-gaṇanā.*]

H 3 Ā 3 . . . sankhittaṇ . . . Avg 3.

Hetupaccayā

Ā 3 V 2 Avg 3. .

Ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

H 3 V 2 Avg 2 . . . sankhittaṇ . . .

¹ Text passes over No. 11.

² K. omits sahagataṇ; below also.

Āsevanapaccayā

H 3 K 3 Āh 3 Avg 3.

Vipākappaccayā

H 2 A 2 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Pu 3 Jh 2 Avg 3
 Ā 3 K 3 M 2

Jhānapaccayā . . . maggapaccayā

H 3 V 2 Avg 3.

Avigatapaccayā

H 3 Nat 3 Vg 3.

(*Yathā Kusalattikassa paccanīyagaṇanā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ*.)

[Paccanīya.]

1 (*na-hetu*).

(i) *Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ sukhāya¹ vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ekaṇ, dve.

(ii) *Dukkāya . . . na-hetupaccayā.*

Dukkhasahagataṇ kāyaviññāṇasahagataṇ ekaṇ, dve . . .

[*Paccanīya-gaṇanā.*]

Na-H 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-Jh 3
Na-A 3	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-M 3
Na-Pu 2	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 2

Na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-Jh 3
Na-Pu 1	Na-K 2	Na-M 3
Na-Pa 3	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 1

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 1 Na-Vpp 1.

Na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta- . . . na-vipāka-, na-maggapaccayā

Na-Vpp 1.

The rest mainly follows the Kusalattika.

The other two Gaṇanās follow.

Paṭiccavāro nīṭṭhito.

¹ K. ahetukasukkhāya.

Sahajātavāro, Paccaya-, Nissaya-, Saṅsaṭṭha- and Sampayutta-vāras are stated as following. One section only, from the first and the last, is given.

[Pañhavāro.]

1.

(i) *Sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.*

Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā hetū¹ sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

(ii) *Dukkāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.*

Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaṇ dhammānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

(iii) *Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.*

Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā hetū sampayuttakā-vedanāya sampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2.

(i) *Sukhāya . . . ārammaṇap. pacc.*

Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaṇa dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaṇa paccavekkhati. Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā jhānā . . . maggā . . . phalā vuṭṭhahitvā, sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaṇa paccavekkhati. Ariyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaṇa sukhāya vedanāya sampayutte pahīne kilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhite kilese paccavekkhanti. Pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Sukhāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaṇa aniccato dukkhato anattato

¹ K. sampayutto hetu throughout this hetu section.

vipassati assādeti abhinandati;¹ taṃ ārabbhā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sukhāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe ārabbhā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti

(iv)² *Sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo dukkhāya vedanāya . . . ārammaṇap. pacc.*

Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttēna cittaṇa dānaṃ . . . (as in i) katvā, vippaṭṭisārissa domanassaṃ uppajjati sukhāya vedanāya sampayutte jhāne [pahine]³ vippaṭṭisārissa domanassaṃ uppajjati; sukhāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe ārabbhā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti.

(v) *Sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya . . . ārammaṇap. pacc.*

Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttēna cittaṇa dānaṃ . . . katvā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttēna cittaṇa paccavekkhati. Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā jhānā, maggā, phalā vuṭṭhahitvā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttēna cittaṇa paccavekkhati. Ariyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttēna cittaṇa sukhāya vedanāya sampayutte pahīne kilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhite kilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Sukhāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttēna cittaṇa aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati assādeti abhinandati;⁴ taṃ ārabbhā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto rāgo . . . diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṃ uppajjati. Cetopariyañāṇena sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttacittasamangiassa cittaṃ jānāti.⁵ Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa, yathākammūpagañāṇassa, anā-

¹ So B. K. gives these three verbs in the plural:—vipassanti, etc., and connects, in one sentence, all these psychological sequences with one subject.—Ariyā.

² Other six formulas are now brought into play, thus:—

(iv) Sukhāya . . . dukkhāya (S,D)	(vii) D . . . A
(v) Sukhāya . . . adukkhamasukhāya (S,A)	(viii) A . . . S
(vi) Dukkāya . . . sukhāya (D,S)	(ix) A . . . D

³ B. parihīne.

⁴ K. vipassanti assādeti abhinandanti.

⁵ K. jānanti.

gataṇṣaṇṇassa, āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Sukhāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe ārabba adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti.

(ii) *Dukkhāya . . . dukkhāya . . . ārammaṇap. pacc.*

Dosaṇ ārabba doso uppajjati, moho uppajjati;¹ dukkhasahagataṇ kāyaviññāṇaṇ ārabba doso uppajjati, moho uppajjati. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe ārabba dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti.

(vi) *Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo sukhāya . . . ārammaṇap. pacc.*

Ariyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittena dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutte pahīne kilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhite kilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittena aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe ārabba sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti.

(vii) *Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo adukkhamasukhāya . . . ārammaṇap. pacc.*

Ariyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittena dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutte pahīne kilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhite kilese paccavekkhanti; pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittena aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyaṇānena dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānanti. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā cetopariyaṇānassa, pubbenivāsānussatifiṇānassa, yathākammūpagāfiṇānassa, anāgataṇsaṇṇassa, āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe ārabba adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti.

(iii) *Adukkhamasukhāya . . . ārammaṇap. pacc.*

Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittena dānaṇ . . . katvā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayut-

¹ B. inserts *Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ mohaṇ ārabba moho uppajjati, doso uppajjati.*

tena cittaena paccavekkhanti, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā jhānā . . . maggā . . . phalā vuṭṭhahitvā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaena paccavekkhanti. Ariyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaena adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutte pahīne kilese, vikkhambhite kilese paccavekkhanti; pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaena aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati assādeti abhinandanti;¹ taṃ ārabbhā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ uppajjati. Cetopariyañāṇena adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttacittasamangiassa cittaṃ jānanti. Ākāśanañcāyatanāṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanassa,² . . . ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ nevasaññāṇassa, ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā iddhividhañānassa, cetopariyañānassa, pubbenivāsānussatiñānassa, yathā-kammūpagañānassa, anāgataṇsañānassa, āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe ārabbhā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti.

(viii) *Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo sukhāya . . . ārammaṇap. pacc.*

Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaena dānaṃ . . . katvā, sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaena paccavekkhanti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā jhānā . . . maggā . . . phalā vuṭṭhahitvā, sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaena paccavekkhanti. Ariyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaena adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutte pahīne kilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhite kilesepaccavekkhanti. Pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe³ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittaena aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati assādeti abhinandati;⁴ taṃ ārabbhā su-

¹ K. vipassanti assādeti abhinandanti. B. *by a slip has vipassanti assādeti, etc.*

² K. . . . pe . . .

³ K. *inserts ārabbhā.*

⁴ K. *as before.* B. *again has vipassanti, then singular verbs.*

khāya vedanāya sampayutto rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.¹
 Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutte khandhe ārabba
 sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti.

(ix) *Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo
 dukkhāya . . . arammanap. pacc.*

Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittena
 dānaṇ . . . katvā, vippaṭisārissa domanassaṇ uppajjati.
 Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutte jhāne pahīne
 vippaṭisārissa domanassaṇ uppajjati. Adukkhamasukhāya
 vedanāya sampayutte khandhe ārabba dukkhāya veda-
 nāya sampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti.

3.

*The adhipati-paccaya section offers no new matter and
 is not commented on.*

4.

(i) *Sukhāya . . . anantarap. paccayena paccayo.*

Purimā purinā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā
 pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayutta-
 kānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sukhāya
 vedanāya sampayuttaṇ anulomaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttassa gotrabhussa anantarap. pacc. anulomaṇ vodānassa,
 gotrabhū maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa, maggo phalassa,
 phalaṇ phalassa, anulomaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya
 phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sukhāya
 vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarap. pacc.²

(v) *Sukhāya vedanāya . . . adukkhamasukhāya . . .*

Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ cuticittaṇ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa uppatticittassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ bhavaṇaṇ āvajjanaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sukhasahagataṇ kāyaviññānaṇ vipākamanodhātuyā anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā vipākamanoviññānadhātu kiriyāmanoviññānadhātuyā anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ bhavaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa bha-

¹ K. . . . pe . . .

² K. omits sentence.

vangassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sūkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan kusalākusalāṇ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa vuṭṭhānassa, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, phalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa. . . .

(ii) *Dukkāya . . . anantarap. pacc.*

Purimā purimā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

(vii) *Dukkāya . . . adukkhamasukhāya . . .*

Dukkhasahagataṇ kāyaviññānaṇ vipākamanodhātuyā anantarapaccayena paccayo. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

(iii) *Adukkhamasukhāya . . . anantarap. pacc.*

Purimā purimā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan anulomaṇ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa gotrabhussa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhū maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa, maggo phalassa, phalaṇ phalassa, anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṇ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

(viii) *Adukkhamasukhāya . . . sukhāya . . .*

Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan cuticittan sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa uppatticittassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarap. paccayo. Vipākamanodhātu sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya vipākamanoviññānadhātuyā anantarap. paccayo. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan bhavangaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa bhavangassa anantarap. paccayo. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan kusalākusalāṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa . . . kiriyaṇ . . . phalaṇ vuṭṭhā-

nassa nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṇ
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya phalasamāpattiyā anan-
tarap. paccayo.

(ix) *Adukkhamasukhāyu . . . dukkhāyu . . .*

Āvajjanā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttakānaṇ khan-
dhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

The remaining paccayas are treated as in the Kusalattika.

[Gaṇanā.]

H 3	S 7	U 9	V 3 . . . pe . . .	Nat 7
Ā 9	Sj 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	Vg 7
A 5	Añ 3	K 8	At 3	Avg 3
An 7	N 3			

Hetupaccayā

A 2	N 3	M 2	At 3
Sj 3	V 2	Sp 3	Avg 3
Añ 3	I 2		

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti 8

H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg 2
H-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg 2
H-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg 2
H-A-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg 2
H-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg 2

Ārammaṇapaccayā

A 4	U 4	Ā-A-U ti 4.
-----	-----	-------------

Adhipatipaccayā

H 2	Añ 3	V 2	M 3	At 3
Ā 4	N 3	Āh 3	Sp 3	Avg 3
Sj 3	U 4	I 3		

A-Ā-U ti 4. A-Sj-Añ-N-

(i) Sp-At-Avg 3

(iv) V-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg 2

(ii) V-Sp-At-Avg 2

(v) I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

(iii) Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg 3

(vi) V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2¹

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya

(i) I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2

(ii) V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2

(The rest of the Anuloma calls for no commentarial remark.)

Pañhavārussa anulomaṇ.

¹ K. adds three other ghaṭanāni (vii-ix) commencing similarly.

[Paccanīya.]

*Sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo sukhāya . . . āram-
maṇapaccayena . . . kammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . .*

[Gaṇanā.]

Na-H 9 Na-Ā 9 . . . pe . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 9 . . . sankhittāṇ . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 9 Na-U 8 . . . sankhittāṇ . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittāṇ . . . na-āsevana-, na-vipāka-, na-
āhāra- . . . sankhittāṇ . . .

No-Avg 8.

Na-hetumūlakaṇ.

*Yathā Kusalattikassa paccanīya-gaṇanā gaṇitā, evaṇ imaṇ pi
asaṃmuyhanātena sabbāṇ mūlakaṇ gaṇetabbāṇ.*

Paccanīyaṇ.

*Yathā Kusalattikassa anulomapaccanīyā-paccanīyānuloma-gaṇanā
sajjhāyamaggena gaṇitā, evaṇ gaṇetabbāṇ.*

Paccanīyānulomaṇ.

VEDANĀTTIKAṆ NITTHITAṆ.¹

¹ K. adds dutiyaṇ.

NOTE.—In the remaining pages, only those sentences are printed in full concerning which the Commentary has something to say.

[III. VIPĀKATTIKAN]

PATICCAVĀRO.]

1.

(i) *Vipākaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca vipāko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . dve khandhā.

(ii) *Vipākaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca neva vipākaṇa vipākadhammadhammo¹ uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipāke khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipāke khandhe paṭicca kaṭattārūpaṇ.

(iii) *Vipākaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca vipāko ca neva vipākaṇa vipākadhammadhammo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā*

. . . (iv) *Vipākadhammadhammaṇ paṭicca vipākadhamma-*

dhammo . . . (v) Vipākadhammadhammaṇ paṭicca neva-

vipāka-na-vip.-dh.-dhammo . . . (vi) Vipākadhammadham-

maṇ paṭicca vipākadhammo ca neva-vip.-na-vip.-dh.-dhammo

. . . (vii) Neva-vip.-na-vip.-dh.-dhammaṇ paṭicca neva-vip.-

na-vip.-dh.-dhammo . . . (viii) Neva-vip.-na-vip.-dh.-dhammaṇ

paṭicca vipāko dhammo . . . (ix) Neva-vip.-na-vip.-dh.-dham-

maṇ paṭicca vipāko dhammo ca neva-vip.-na-vip.-dh.-dhammo

ca . . . (x) Vipākaṇ ca neva-vip.-na-vip.-dh.-dhammaṇ ca

paṭicca vipāko dhammo . . . (xi) Vipākaṇ ca neva-vip.-na-

vip.-dh.-dhammaṇ ca paṭicca neva-vip.-na-vip.-dh.-dhammo

. . . (xii) Vipākaṇ ca neva-vip.-na-vip.-dh.-dhammaṇ ca

paṭicca vipāko dhammo ca neva-vip.-na-vip.-dh.-dhammo ca

. . . (xiii) Vipākadhammadhammaṇ ca neva-vip.-na-vip.-

dh.-dhammaṇ ca paṭicca neva-vip.-na-vip.-dh.-dhammo uppaj-

jati hetupaccayā. . . .²

The other 23 paccayas are then dealt with.

¹ Vipākadhamma-dhammā ti vipākā sabhāvadhammā. *Asl.* 42.

² Each of these general propositions is, as usual, applied to some case of khandhas, mahābhūtas, etc.

[Anulomaṃ.]

H 13	Añ 7	K 13	Vpp 13
Ā 5	N 13	V 9	At 13
A 9	U 5	Āh 13 . . . pe . . .	Nat 5
An 5	Pu 3	M 13	Vg 5
S 5	Ās 2	Sp 5	Avg 13
Sj 13			

Hetupaccayā

Ā 5 . . . pe . . . Avg 13.

(*Yathā Kusalattikassa gaṇanā evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.*)

Āsevanapaccayā

H 2 . . . pe . . .

K 2

Avg 2

Pu 2

Āh 2 . . . pe . . .

Vipākapaṭṭhāpaccayā

H 9

S 3

U 3

M 9

Nat 3

Ā 3

Sj 9

Pu 1

Sp 3

Vg 3

A 5

Añ 6

K 9

Vpp 9

Avg 9

An 3

N 9

Āh 9 . . . pe . . .

At 9

Anulomagaṇanā niṭṭhitā.

[Paccanīyaṃ.]

Vipākaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca vipāko dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā . . .

(*followed by eleven other general propositions.*)¹

The other paccayas up to No. 23 follow, and then the other two gaṇanās.

Paṭiccavāro niṭṭhito.

The next five vāras follow, and then the Pañhavāra. Passing over the first (hetu) section, the second (ārammaṇa) runs:—

Vipāko dhammo vipākassa dhammassa ārammanapaccuyena paccayo.

Vipāke khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati assādeti, abhinandati; taṃ ārabhha rāgo . . . diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṃ . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Ku-salākusale niruddhe vipāke tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati . . .

¹ *The Gaṇanā and Commentary give ten only.*

Three general propositions follow, then this one:—

Vipākadhammadhammā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhamma-dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ paccavekkhati; pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati. Arahā pahīne kilese paccavekkhati, vikkhambhite kilese paccavekkhati,¹ pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānāti. Vipākadhammadhamme khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; cetopariyañāṇena vipākadhammadhamma cittasamangissa cittaṇ jānāti. Ākāsañāñcāyatana-kusalaṇ viññāṇaṇcāyatana-kiriyassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatana-kusalaṇ nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-kiriyassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Vipākadhammadhammā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa, yathākammūpagañāṇassa, anāgataṇsañāṇassa, āvajjanaṇā ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

The next comment is on the Gaṇanā (anulomaṇ):—

H 7	S 7 ²	U 9	K 9	Jh 7 ²	At 13
Ā 9	Sj 11	Pu 3	V 3	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	Añ 7	Pa 3	Āh 7	Sp 3 ²	Vg 7
An 7	N 13 ²	As 2	I 9	Vpp 5	Av 7

Hetupaccayā

A 7	N 7	M 7	At 7
Sj 7	V 3	Sp 3	Av 7
Añ 5	I 7	Vpp 3	

Yathā Kusalattike paṭhavārassa anulomagaṇanā gaṇitā vitthāretabbā
Anulomaṇ.

The other three gaṇanās follow.

VIPĀKATTIKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.³

¹ B. omits this clause.

² K. gives a different figure.

³ K. inserts tatiyaṇ.

The Siamese edition of the Tikapaṭṭhāna apparently ends here. I have inspected two copies of that edition of the Piṭakas without discovering the conclusion. The Burmese edition is complete.

[IV. UPĀDIṆṆATTIKAN]

PATICCAVĀRO

Anulomaṇ.]

1.

(i) *Upādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca upadiṇṇupādāniyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Upādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ (cf. p. 317) . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe upādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ (cf. p. 317) . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ. Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthu . . . khandhā. Upādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . dve . . . dve . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. . . .

In this Tika the three correlated terms are upādiṇṇupādāniya, anupādiṇṇupādāniya, and anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniya dhammas.

In the Pañhavāra, at No. 10 of the paccayas (purejāta):—

Upādiṇṇupādāniyo dhammo upādiṇṇupādāniyassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇa-, (b) vatthu-purejātaṇ.

(a) Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, assādentī, abhinandanti; taṇ ārabba rāgo, domanassaṇ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe vipāke tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati . . . sotaṇ . . . upādiṇṇupādāniye rūpe . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuṇ . . . tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Upādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ rūpāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu upādiṇṇupādāniyāṇaṇ khandhānaṇ purejātapaccayena paccayo. . . .

15 (āhāra).

Upādiṇṇupādāniyo dhammo upādiṇṇupādāniyassa dhammassā āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Upādiṇṇupādāniyā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe upādiṇṇupādāniyā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ āhārap. . . . p. . . . Upādiṇṇupādāniyo kabalinkāro āhāro upādiṇṇupādāniyassa kāyassa āhārap. . . . p. . . .

Upādiṇṇupādāniyo dhammo anupādiṇṇupādāniyassa dhammassa āhārap. . . . p. . . .

Upādiṇṇupādāniyā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ āhārap. . . . p. . . . Upādiṇṇupādāniyo kabalinkāro āhāro anupādiṇṇupādāniyassa kāyassa āhārap. . . . p. . . .

Upādiṇṇupādāniyo dhammo upādiṇṇupādāniyassa ca anupādiṇṇupādāniyassa ca dhammassa āhārap. . . . p. . . .

Upādiṇṇupādāniyā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

(The remainder of the Tika, analogous to the preceding Tikas, is not commented upon.)

UPĀDIṆṆATTIKANĀṆ NĪṬṬHITAṆ.

[THE REMAINING TIKAS]

5. SANKILIṬṬHASANKILESİKATTIKA.

- (1) Sankiliṭṭha-sankilesika, (2) asankiliṭṭha-sankilesika,
(3) asankiliṭṭha-asankilesika.

6. VITAKKATTIKA.¹

- (1) Savitakka - savicāra, (2) avitakka - vicāramatta,
(3) avitakka-avicāra.

7. PĪṬITTIKA.

- (1) Pīṭisahagata, (2) sukhasahagata, (3) upekhāsahagata.

(The following passage in 7 is commented upon:—)

Sukhasahagato dhammo upekhāsahagatassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Sukhasahagataṃ cuticittaṃ upekhāsahagatassa uppatticit-tassa anantarap. . . . p. . . . Sukhasahagataṃ bhavangaṃ āvajjanāya anantarap. . . . p. . . . Sukhasahagatā vipāka-manoviññānadhātu kiriyāmanoviññānadhātuyā anantarap. . . . p. . . . Sukhasahagataṃ bhavangaṃ upekhāsahagatassa bhavangassa anantarap. . . . p. . . .

8. DASSANATTIKA.

- (1) Dassanena pahātabba, (2) bhāvanāya pahātabba,
(3) neva-dassanena-na-bhāvanāya pahātabba.

(The following passage in 8 is commented upon:—)

In the Pañhavāre § 1 (ārammaṇa):—

Dassanena pahātabbo dhammo dassanena pahātabba-dham-massa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

¹ One passage in this Tika is commented upon (below, p. 353). In the Kusalattika it occurs in the Pañhavāra § 9, Upanissaya (p. 166), but I cannot find it in the corresponding section of this Tika, nor in other sections. Yathākammūpagaññaṇaṃ without parikammaṇa occurs in the second (Ārammaṇa) section.

Dassanena pahātabbaṇ rāgaṇ assādeti, abhinandati; taṇ ārabha dassanena pahātabbo rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, vicikicchā uppajjati. . . .

9. DASSANENA PAHĀTABBABHETUKATTIKA.

(1) Dassanena pahātabbahetuka, (2) bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuka, (3) neva-dassanena-na-bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuka.

(The sentence commented upon in the Tatiyapada is as follows:—)

In the Pañhavāra § 1 (hetu):—

Dassanena pahātabbahetuko dhammo dassanena pahātabbahetukassa ca neva-dassanena-na-bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Dassanena pahātabbahetukā hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ hetup. . . . p. . . .
Bhāvanāya tiṇi . . . pe . . . neva-dassanena-na-bhāvanāya ekaṇ.

Neva-dassanena-na-bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko dhammo dassanena pahātabbahetukassa dhammassa hetup. . . . p. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagato moho sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ hetup. . . . p. . . .

Neva-dassanena . . . pe . . . hetuko dhammo bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukassa dhammassa hetup. . . . p. . . .

Uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (as above, and so for two more general propositions).

10. ĀCAYAGĀMITTIKA.

(1) Ācayagāmi, (2) apacayagāmi, (3) nevācayagāmi-na-apacayagāmi.

11. SEKHAṬṬIKA.

(1) Sekha, (2) asekha, (3) neva-sekha-nāsekha.

12. PARITTATTIKA.

(1) Paritta, (2) mahaggāta, (3) appamāṇa.

13. PARITTĀRAMMAṆATTIKA.

(1) Parittārammaṇa, (2) mahaggatārammaṇa, (3) appamāṇārammaṇa.

(Here the passage commented upon appears to be that in the Pañhavāra:—)

§ 2 (ārammaṇa):—*Appamānārammaṇo dhammo mahaggatārammaṇassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.*

Ariyā appamānārammaṇacetanā cetopariyañāṇaṇ pacca-
vekkhanti.

(And in § 14 [kamma]:—)

*Appamānārammaṇo dhammo parittārammaṇassa dhammassa
kammaṇap. . . . p. . . .*

Nānākhaṇikā appamānārammaṇā cetanā vipākāṇaṇ pa-
rittārammaṇāṇaṇ khandhāṇaṇ kammaṇap. . . . p. . . .

14. HINATTIKA.

(1) Hīna, (2) majjhima, (3) paṇīta.

15. MICCHATTATTIKA.

(1) Micchattaniyata, (2) sampattaniyata, (3) aniyata.

16. MAGGĀRAMMAṆATTIKA.

(1) Maggārammaṇa, (2) maggahetuka, (3) maggādhi-
pati.

. . . na-hetupaccayo. Ahetukaṇ maggārammaṇaṇ
ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā. . . .

17. UPPANNATTIKA.

(1) Uppanna, (2) anuppanna, (3) uppādi.

18. ATĪTATTIKA.

(1) Atīta, (2) anāgata, (3) paccuppanna.

19. ATĪTĀRAMMAṆATTIKA.

(1) Atītārammaṇa, (2) anāgatārammaṇa, (3) paccup-
pannārammaṇa.

20. AJJHATTATTIKA.

(1) Ajjhatta, (2) bahiddhā, (3) ajjhatta-bahiddhā.

21. AJJHĀTTARAMMAṆATTIKA.

(1) Ajjhāttārammaṇa, (2) bahiddhārammaṇa, (3) aj-
jhāttā-bahiddhārammaṇa.

TIKAPATTHĀNAṇ NĪTTHITAṇ.

DUKAPAṬṬHĀNA

The first half of this Paṭṭhāna was published in full in 1906. The contents comprise those portions of the Abhidhamma-mātikā (Dhs. p. 1 f.), entitled Hetugocchaka, Cūlantaraduka, and the Gocchakas:—Āsava, Saṇyojana, Gantha, Ogha (Yoga=Ogha cf. Dhs. § 1151), Nivarana, and Parāmāsa. The distinctive character of Duka-procedure may be seen in this volume.

The contents of the remainder of the work are those enumerated in the Abhidhamma-mātikā under the heads Mahantaradukaṇ, Upādāna- and Kilesagocchakaṇ and Piṭṭhidukaṇ (Dhs. pp. 5-7):—

SĀRAMMAṆADUKA.

Sārammanā, anārammaṇā dhammā.

CITTADUKA.

Cittā, no-cittā dhammā.

CETASIKADUKA.

Cetāsikā, acetāsikā dhammā.

CITTASAMPAYUTTADUKA.

Cittasampayuttā, cittavippayuttā dhammā.

CITTASAṆSATṬHADUKA.

Cittasaṇsatṭhā, cittavisaṇsatṭhā dhammā.

CITTASAMUṬṬHĀNADUKA.

Cittasamuṭṭhāna, no-cittasamuṭṭhānā dhammā.

CITTASAHABHUDUKA.

Cittasahabhuno, no-cittasahabhuno dhammā.

CITTĀNUPARIVATTIDUKA.

Cittānuparivattino, no-cittānuparivattino dhammā.

CITTASAṆSATṬHA-SAMUṬṬHĀNADUKA.

Cittasaṇsatṭhasamuṭṭhānā, no-cittasaṇsatṭhasamuṭṭhānā dhammā.

CITTASAṆSATṬHA-SAMUṬṬHĀNA-SAHABHUDUKA.

CITTASAṆSATṬHA-SAMUṬṬHĀNĀNUPARIVATTI DUKA.

(In each the two terms are analogous to the foregoing, and in the text they are declared to be similar to them and are not elaborated.)

AJJHATTIKADUKA.

Ajjhattikā, bāhirā dhammā.

UPĀDĀDUKA.

Upādā, no-upādā dhammā.

UPĀDIṆṆADUKA.

Upādinnā, anupādinnā dhammā.

UPĀDĀNADUKA.

Upādānā, anupādānā dhammā.

UPĀDĀNIYADUKA.

Upādāniyā, anupādāniyā dhammā

(yathā Lokiyadukaṇ evaṇ kātabbhaṇ; cf. *Dukaṭṭhāna*, pp. 135-49).

UPĀDĀNASAMPAYUTTADUKAṆ.

Upādānasampayuttā, upādānavippayuttā dhammā.

UPĀDĀNO-CEVA-UPĀDĀNIYADUKA.

Upādānā-ceva-upādāniyā, upādāniyā-ceva-no-ca-upādānā dhammā.

UPĀDĀNO-CEVA-UPĀDĀNASAMPAYUTTADUKA.

Upādānā-ceva-upādānasampayuttā-ca, upādānasampayuttā-ceva-no-ca-upādānā dhammā.

UPĀDĀNAVIPPAYUTTA-UPĀDĀNIYADUKA.

The second term is anupādāniyā dhammā

KILESADUKA.

Kilesā, no-kilesā dhammā.

SANKILESIKADUKA.

Sankilesikā, asankilesikā dhammā
(yathā LOKIYADUKA).

SANKILITTHADUKA.

Sankilitthā, asankilitthā dhammā.

KILESASAMPAYUTTADUKA.

Kilesasampayuttā, kilesavippayuttā dhammā.

KILESA-CEVA-SANKILESIKADUKA.

Kilesa-ceva-sankilesikā, sankilesikā - ceva - no - ca - kilesā
dhammā.

KILESA-CEVA-SANKILITTHADUKA

(*analogous to foregoing*).

KILESA-CEVA-KILESASAMPAYUTTADUKA.**KILESAVIPPAYUTTA-SANKILESIKADUKA.****DASSANENA PAHĀTABBADUKA.**

Dassanena pahātabbā, na dassanena pahātabbā dhammā.

BHĀVANĀYA PAHĀTABBADUKA

(*as foregoing*).

DASSANENA-PAHĀTABBAHETUKADUKA.

Dassanena-pahātabbahetukā, na dassanena . . .

BHĀVANĀYA-PAHĀTABBAHETUKADUKA

(*as foregoing*).

SAVITAKKADUKA.

Savitakkā, avitakkā dhammā.

SAVICĀRADUKA

(*as foregoing*).

SAPPĪTIKADUKA

Sappītikā, appītikā dhammā.

PĪTISAHAGATADUKA

(*contradictory term : na pītisahagata*).

SUKHASAHAGATADUKA

(contradictory term : na sukhāsahagata).

UPEKHĀSAHAGATADUKA

(contradictory : na upekhāsahagata).

KĀMĀVACARADUKA.

RŪPĀVACARADUKA.

ĀRŪPĀVACARADUKA.

PARIYĀPANNADUKA.

NIYYĀNIKADUKA.

NIYATADUKA.

SA-UTTARADUKA.

SARAṆADUKA.

(The 8 contradictories are the term stated with a- prefixed.)

DUKA-TIKA-PATṬHĀNA

(The distinctive method of this and the last two Paṭṭhāna^s is described in outline in the Commentary, and is illustrated here by the opening section in each.)

[Hetu-kusala-dukatikaṃ.

1. Hetu.]

Hetuṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu-kusalo dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.

Hetuṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na-hetu-kusalo dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.

Hetuṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu-kusalo ca na-hetu-kusalo ca dhammā uppañjanti hetupaccayā

(and so on in a ninefold permutation).¹

Some of the remaining paccayas (2, Ārammaṇa, etc.) follow ; cf. Commentary.

The vāras following the Paṭiccavāra are only indicated as gandhiy vitthāretabbāṃ.

The Pañhavāra follows and the Hetu-kusala-dukatika is said to be finished. Hetu is then associated similarly with sukhāya vedānāya.

Hetuṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca . . . and with all the other Tikas successively down to the anidassana-appaṭighā dhammā of the last Tika in the Mātikā.

The rest of the Hetu-gocchaka therein is then associated in turn with the Kusalattika. This completes the Hetugocchaka-kusala-duka-tika.

In this way all the Dukas are associated severally with the Tikas.

¹ Letting HK represent hetukusala and hK na-hetukusala, the full scheme is as follows :—

HK --HK	hK --Kh	HK and hK --HK
HK --hK	hK --HK	HK and hK --hK
HK --HK and hK	hK --HK and hK	HK and hK --HK and hK

TIKA-DUKAPATTHĀNA

The Tika:—kusala-akusala-avyākata—is now put before the one term hetu.

Kusalaṃ hetuṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca . . . Akusalaṃ hetuṃ . . . Avyākataṃ hetuṃ . . . hetupaccayā.

After but three general propositions the next two paccayas:—ārammaṇapaccayā, adhipatipaccayā are substituted in order, and very briefly.

Other vāras are only indicated. The Pañhavāra follows.

After this the second Tika (Vedanā) is likewise associated with hetu, and the remaining Tikas to anidassana-appaṭigha.

Hetu is then replaced by the rest of the Hetugocchaka in succession. So for all the Tikas and Dukas, this Patthāna ending with the combination:—

Anidassana-appaṭighaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca anidassana-appaṭigho saraṇo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

TIKA-DUKAPATTHĀNAṆ NITTHITAṆ.

TIKA-TIKAPATTHĀNA

Kusalaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā. . . . Akusalaṃ . . . Avyākataṃ . . .

Hetuyā tīṇi. Ārammaṇe tīṇi. Avigate tīṇi.

Sahajātavāram pi Sampayuttavāram pi Paṭiccavārasa-
disaṃ.

The foregoing is given as it stands. The Pañhavāra follows briefly, as in the Paṭiccavāra. Then—

Hetuyā tīṇi. Ārammaṇe nava.

Yathā Kusalattike Pañhavāraṃ, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

Then follows briefly a Paṭiccavāra of akusala coupled with dukkhāya vedanāya, and of avyākata coupled with the same, with the other two vāras indicated, and Pañhavāra referred to as above.

The kusala trio are then coupled with the other Tikas. Then the Vedanāttika replaces the kusala trio, and so on.

All is very summarily stated.

TIKA-TIKAPATTHĀNAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.

DUKA-DUKAPATTHĀNA

Here each duka is coupled with every other duka in turn.

Hetun sahetukan dhamman paticca hetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Hetun sahetukan dhamman paticca nahetu-sahetuko dhammo. . . .

Hetun sahetukan dhamman paticca hetu-sahetuko ca nahetu-sahetuko ca dhammo. . . .

The last combination is:—

Saranan hetun dhamman paticca. . . .

Aranan nahetun dhamman paticca arāno nahetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sabbattha vitthāro.

DUKA-DUKAPATTHĀNAN NITTHITAN.

The six books of method (cha nayā) so far given are now called collectively the ANULOMA PATTHĀNA, wherein the Tikas and Dukas are contemplated for the most part as positive or affirmative states. There now follow six books of corresponding negative or denying method, wherein the terms assume as their normal shape a negative or privative form.

PACCANĪYA PATTHĀNA.

(I) Tikapatthāna.

Nakusalan dhamman paticca nakusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Akusalan avyākatan ekan khandhan paticca akusalo avyākato tayo khandhā cittasamutthānan ca rūpan, etc.

This is very briefly stated and is entitled the

Paccaniyatikapatthāna.

The Paccaniyadukapaṭṭhāna follows :—

Nahetuṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca nahetu dhammo . . . and then the other four Paṭṭhānas :—Paccanīyadukatika, etc.

Then comes the ANULOMA-PACCANĪYAPATṬHĀNA, beginning :—

Kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na-kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

Kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na-akusalo dhammo. . . .

Kusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā citta-samutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

Kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato. . . . Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na-akusalo ca na-avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā. . . . Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na kusalo ca na akusalo ca dhammā uppajjanti. . . .

Then the first term becomes akusalaṃ, then avyākataṃ.

So for the other five methods.

Finally comes the PACCANĪYĀNULOMAPATṬHĀNA, beginning :—

Na-kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā.

Na kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo. . . .

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ. . . .

Na akusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . .

Na akusalaṃ . . . avyākato . . .

Na akusalaṃ . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca . . .

Then three na-avyākata propositions.

The other five methods follow, ending with the Duka-duka, and the final words—

Dhammapaccanīyānulomapaṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Anulomadukatikapaṭṭhānato paṭṭhāya yāva pariyosānā tiṅsamatteli bhāṇavārehi paṭṭhānaṃ.

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY

(Concluded)

VEDANĀTTIKAPATṬHĀNASSA VAṆṆANĀ

Vedanāttike tisso vedanā. Rūpaṇ nibbānan ti ime dhammā na labbhanti. Tasmā *ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca dve khandhū* ti¹ ādi vuttaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sukhāya vedanūyā ti² sahetukapaṭisandhivasena vuttaṇ. Dukkavedanā pana³ paṭisandhiyaṇ na labbhati ti dutiyavāre paṭisandhigahaṇaṇ na kataṇ.

Tatīyavāre *paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti⁴ sahetuka-paṭisandhivasena vuttaṇ. Sesam ettha ito paresu ca paccayesu yathā pālim eva niyyāti, sabbattha tayo vārā vuttā. Tena vuttaṇ *hetuyā tīṇi . . . pe . . . avigate tīṇi* ti.⁵ Paccayaśaṇsandane pana sahetukāya vipākadukkavedanāya abhāvato hetumūlakanaye *vipāke dve* ti⁶ vuttaṇ. Adhipati-ādīhi saddhiṇ śaṇsandanesu pi vipāke dve yeva. Kasmā? [Dve]⁷ vipāke dukkavedanāya adhipati-jhāna-maggānaṇ abhāvato. Yehi ca saddhiṇ śaṇsandane vipāke dve vārā labbhanti. Vipākena saddhiṇ śaṇsandanesu tesu pi dve yeva.

Paccaniye na-purejāte āruppe ca paṭisandhiyaṇ ca dukkavedanāya abhāvato dve vārā āgatā. Na-vippayutte pi āruppe dukkhābhāvato dve yeva. Sabba arūpadhammaparigāhakā pana saha-jātādayo paccayā imasmiṇ paccaniyavāre parihāyanti. Kasmā? Vedanā sampayuttassa dhammassa vedanāsampayuttaṇ paṭicca saha-jātādīhi vinā anuppattito, pacchājātapaccayaṇ ca vinā uppattito. Paccayaśaṇsandane pana *na-purejāte*⁸ *ekaṇ* ti āruppe⁹ ca paṭisandhiyaṇ ca ahetukā adukkham-asukhavedanā sampayuttaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ.

¹ Above, p. 317.

² Above, *ibid.*

³ Bm. *omits.*

⁴ Above, *ibid.*

⁵ Above, p. 318.

⁶ *Ibid.*

⁷ B. *omits.*

⁸ Above, p. 319.

⁹ Bm. *omits.*

Na-kamme dve ti ahetuka-kiriya-sampayutta-cetanāvasena vuttaṇ. Sukhāya hi adukkham-asukhāya vedanāya sampayutte dhamme paṭicca tāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā ahetuka-kiriyaacetanā uppajjanti. Na-hetupaccayā [na-kammapaccayā]¹ na-vipāke pi es' eva nayo.

Na-vippayutte ekan ti āruppe āvajjanavasena vuttaṇ. Iminā upāyena sabbasaṅsandanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Anuloma-paccaniye paccaniya²-laddha-paccayā eva paccaniyato tiṭṭhanti.

Paccaniyānulome sabbā rūpadhamma-pariggāhakā saha-jātādayo anulomato va tiṭṭhanti, na paccaniyato. Ahetukassa pana cittuppādassa adhipati natthi ti adhipatipaccayo anulomato na tiṭṭhati. Paṭiccavārādisu pana pacchājāto anulomato na labbhati yevā ti parihīno. Ye c' ettha anulomato labbhanti, te paccaniyato labbhamānehi saddhiṇ parivattetvā pi yojitā yeva. Tesu tīni dve ekan ti tayo va vāraparicchedā. Te sabbattha yathānurūpaṇ sallakkhetabbā. Yo cāyaṇ Paṭiccavāre vutto; Sahajātavārādisu pi ayam eva vanṇanānayo.

Pañhavāre pana *sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ* ti³ tena saddhiṇ sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ tehi yeva vā hetūhi sukhavedanādīhi vā.

Vipparisārisū ti⁴ dānādisu tāva; kasmā mayā idaṇ katan? Duṭṭhu me katan! akatan seyyo siyā ti evaṇ vipparisārisa. Jhānaparihāniyaṇ pana parihīnam me jhānaṇ mahā jāniyo vat' amhi ti evaṇ vipparisārisa. *Moho uppajjati* ti⁵ dosasampayuttamoho. Tathā⁶ *mohaṇ ārabbhā* ti dosasampayuttamoham eva (p. 322, n.).

Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ bhavangaṇ adukkham-asukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa bhavangassā ti⁷ tadārammaṇa-sankhātāṇ piṭṭhibhavangaṇ mūlabhavangassa.

Vuṭṭhānassū ti tadārammaṇassa vā, bhavangassa vā. Ubhayaṃ pi h' etaṇ kusalākusalajavanato vuṭṭhitattā vuṭṭhānan ti vuccati.

Kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassū ti ettha pi es' eva nayo.

¹ Bm. omits.

² S. omits.

³ Above, p. 320.

⁴ Above, p. 321.

⁵ Above, p. 322.

⁶ S. substitutes Evaṇ.

⁷ Above, p. 324.

Phalaṇ vuṭṭhānassā ti phalacittaṇ bhavangassa. Bhavangena hi phalato vuṭṭhito nāma hoti.

Parato *vuṭṭhānan* ti āgataṭṭhānesu pi es' eva nayo.

Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā khandhā ti¹ domanassa-sampayuttā tiakusalā khandhā.

Adukkham-asukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa vuṭṭhānassā ti tadārammaṇasankhātassa āgantukabhavangassa vā upekkhāsampayutta mūlabhavangassa vā. Sace pana somanassasahagataṇ mūlabhavangaṇ hoti, tadārammaṇassa ca uppattikāraṇaṇ na hoti, javanassa ārammaṇato aññasmim pi ārammaṇe adukkham-asukhavedanaṇ akusalavipākaṇ uppajjat' eva. Tam pi hi javanato vuṭṭhitattā vuṭṭhānan ti vuccati.

Sahajātapaccayādi-niddesā uttānatthā yeva. Na h' ettha kiñci atthi, yaṇ na sakkā siyā heṭṭhā vuttanayena vedetuṇ, tasmā sādhukaṇ sallakkhetabbaṇ.²

Idāni yasmiṇ yasmiṇ paccaye ye ye vārā laddhā, sabbe te sankhipitvā gaṇanāya dassetuṇ *hetuyā tīnī*³ ti ādi vuttaṇ. Tattha sabbāni tīni suddhānaṇ tiṇṇaṇ padānaṇ vasena vedittabbāni. *Arammaṇe nava* ekamūlakekāvasānāni. *Adhipatiyā* pañca sahajātādhipativasena amissakāni tīni, ārammaṇādhipativasena ca sukhāya sampayutto, sukhāya sampayuttassa, adukkham-asukhāya sampayutto, adukkham-asukhāya sampayuttassā ti dve, tāni na gaṇetabbāni. Sukhāya pana sampayutto adukkham-asukhāya, adukkham-asukhāya sampayutto sukhāyā ti imāni dve gaṇetabbāni ti evaṇ pañca.

Anantara-samanantaresu sattā ti sukhā dvinnaṇ; tathā dukkhā, adukkham-asukhā tiṇṇaṇ pi ti evaṇ satta.

Upanissaye navā ti sukhāsampayutto sukhāsampayuttassa tihi upanissayehi, dukkhasampayuttassa pakatūpanissayen' eva. Upekkhāsampayuttassa tihi pi. Dukkhasampayutto dukkhasampayuttassa anantara-pakatūpanissayehi, sukhāsampayuttassa pakatūpanissayena, adukkham-asukhasampayuttassa dvidhā. Adukkham-asukhasampayutto adukkham-asukhasampayuttassa tidhā pi; tathā sukhāsampayut-

¹ Above, p. 325.

² Bm. upalakkhetabbaṇ.

³ Above, p. 326.

Ārammaṇūpanissayā cattāro ti vīsati upanissayā. Purejātā vā pacchājātā pan' ettha na vijjanti.¹ Na hi purejāta-pacchājātā vā arūpadhaṇṇā arūpadhammānaṇ paccayā honti.

Evam ettha tīṇi, pañca, satta, aṭṭha, ṇavā ti pañca gaṇana-paricchedā. Tesañ vasena paccayasasaṅsandane ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṃ saṅsandanesu atirekañ ca alabbhamānañ ca apanetvā gaṇanā veditabbā.

Adhipatiyā dve ti dukkhapadaṇ ṭhapetvā seṣāni dve. Dukkhasampayutto hi hetu adhipati nāma natthi, tasmā so na labbhati ti apanīto. Sesadvayesu pi es' eva nayo. Iti hetumūlake dve yeva gaṇanaparicchedā; tesañ vasena cha ghaṭanāni vuttāni. Tesu paṭhamañ avipākabhūtānaṇ ñāṇavippayutta-nirādhipatidhammānaṇ vasena vuttaṇ.

'Tatiya-catutthāni tesaṃ yeva nāṇasampayuttānaṃ.

Chātṭhaṇ vipākabhūta-sādhipatī amohavasena.

¹ *S. chijjanti*. (cf. below.

² Bn. units.

amohavasena; chaṭṭhaṇ sabba - sādhipati - vipāka - amohavasena.

Ārammaṇamūlake *adhipatīyā cattārī* ti ārammaṇādhipativasena sukhāṇ sukhassa, adukkham-asukhassa, adukkham-asukhāṇ adukkham-asukhassa, sukhassā ti evaṇ cattārī.

Upanissaye pi ārammaṇūpanissayavasena cattāro vuttā. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha ekam eva.

Adhipatimūlakādisu pi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva yaṇ labbhati yaṇ ca na labbhati, taṇ sabbaṇ sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā saṇsandanaḡhaṭana-gaṇanā veditabbā.

Paccaniyanayamhi Kusalattike vuttanayen' eva anulomato paccaye uddharitvā, tattha laddhānaṇ vārānaṇ vasena paccaniyato gaṇanavasena *na-hetuyā navā*¹ ti sabba-paccayesu nava vārā dassitā. Te ekamūlakekāvasānānaṇ navannaṇ vissajjanaṇaṇ vasena sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa dhammassa na-hetupaccayena paccayo sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttena cittena *dānaṇ datvā* ti ādinā nayena pāli uddharitvā dassetabbā.

Paccayasanaṇsandane pan' ettha *na-hetupaccayā na-upanissaye utthā*² ti nānākhaṇikakamma-paccayavasena veditabbā. Dubbalakammaṇ hi vipākassa na upanissayaṇ hoti kevalaṇ pana nānākhaṇikakamma-paccayen' eva paccayo hoti. Sesam ettha anuloma-paccaniya-paccaniyānulomesu ca tesāṇ tesāṇ paccayānaṇ yoge laddhavāravasena sakkā heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva gaṇetuṇ; tasmā na vitthāritan ti.

Vedanāttikavanṇanā nīṭṭhīlā.

¹ Above, p. 327.

² Ibid.

[VIPĀKATTIKAVANĀNĀ]

Vipākattike *vipākaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca vipāko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti¹ ye [hetupaccaye]² terasa vārā vuttā, te sankhipitvā gaṇanāya dassetuṃ *hetuyā terasā* ti³ vuttaṃ. *Ārammaṇapañcā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Evam ettha terasa, pañca, nava, satta, tīni, dve ti cha gaṇanaparicchedā; tesañ vasena paccayasasaṃsandane heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva gaṇanā veditabbā.

Paccaniye *vipākaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca vipāko dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā* ti yena hetupaccaye dasa vārā vuttā, te sankhipitvā gaṇanāya dassetuṃ *na-hetuyā dasā* ti⁴ vuttaṃ. *Na-ārammaṇapañcā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Evam ettha dasa, pañca, terasa, dvādasa, dve, ekaṃ, nava, tīni ti atṭha gaṇanaparicchedā: tesañ vasena paccayasasaṃsandane heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva vitthārato gaṇanā veditabbā. Pāli pana sankhittā etesaṃ yeva va pana laddhagaṇanaparicchedānaṃ vārānaṃ vasena saṃsanditvā anuloma-paccaniyaṃ paccaniyā-nulomaṃ ca veditabbaṃ.

Sahajātavāro iminā va ekagatiko. Paccaya-Nissaya-Saṃsaṭṭha-Sampayuttavārā yathā pālim eva niyyanti.

Pañhavāre *kusalākusale niruddhe* ti⁵ etasmiṃ vipassanāvasena pavatte akusale sārājjanādivasena pavatte akusale ca niruddhe. *Vipāko tadārammaṇatā uppajjati* ti kāmāvacara-vipāko tadārammaṇatāya uppajjati. Ye pana vipassanā-javanānaṃ vicikicchā-uddhaccānaṃ ca pariyosāne tadārammaṇaṃ natthi ti vadanti, te imāya tantiyā paṭisedhetabbā. *Ākāśānañcāyatanakusalaṃ viññāṇaṃcāyatanassa kiriyassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo* ti⁶ arahattaṃ patvā asamāpannapubbā samāpattiyo paṭilomato samāpajjantassa vasen' etaṃ vuttaṃ. Iminā upāyena sabbavissajjanesu sādhukaṃ pāliṃ upaparikkhitvā attho veditabbo.

¹ Above, p. 328.

² B. omits.

³ Above, *ibid.*

⁴ Above, p. 329.

⁵ Above, *ibid.*

⁶ Above, p. 330.

Hetuyā satta, ārammaṇe nava adhipatīyā dasā ti¹ ādisu pi saha-jātādhipativasena, ārammaṇādhipativasena, saha-jāta-nissayavasena, purejātanissayavasena, anantarūpanissaya-vasena, ārammaṇūpanissayavasena, pakatūpanissayavasena, saha-jāta-vippayuttavasena, purejāta-pacchājāta-vippayutta-vasenā ti yattha yattha, yathā yathā yattakāni vissajjanāni labbhanti, tattha tattha, tathā tathā, tāni sabbāni sallakkhe-tabbāni. Tathā paccanīyādisu anulomavasena vāruddhara-ṇaṇ anulomato laddhavārāṇaṇ paccanīyato gaṇanapaccaya saṇsandanaṇ anuloma-paccanīye paccanīyānulome ca suddhi-kesu ceva saṇsandanavasena ca pavattesu hetumūlakādisu labbhamānavāragaṇanā alabbhamānaṇ alabbhamānā ti sabbaṇ heṭṭhā vuttanaye eva veditabbaṇ.

Yathā c' ettha, evaṇ ito paresu pi tika-dukesu.

Paṭṭhānapakaraṇaṇ hi pālito va anantaṇ aparimāṇaṇ. Tassa pada-paṭipatīyā atthaṇ vaṇṇayissāmī ti paṭipannassa atidighāyukassā pi āyu nappahoti, na c' assa ekadesaṇ vaṇṇe-tvā, sesamhi nayato dassiyamāne na sakkā attho jānituṇ. Tasmā ito paraṇ ettakam pi avatvā, sesesu tika-dukesu heṭṭhā vuttappakārattā² yaṇ yaṇ avassaṇ vattabbaṇ, taṇ tad eva vakkhāma. Yaṇ pana avatvā gamissāma, taṇ pāli-nayen' eva veditabbaṇ ti.

Vipākattikavaṇṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

¹ *Above*, p. 380.

² B. avuttap°.

[UPĀDIṆṆUPĀDĀNIYATTIKAN]

Upādiṇṇupādāniyattikassa pañhavāre, vatthu upādiṇṇu-
pādāniyānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo ti¹ pa-
vattiṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Paṭisandhiyaṃ pana [taṃ]² pure-
jātaṃ na hoti.

*Upādiṇṇupādāṇiyo kabalīṅkārahāro upādiṇṇupādāṇiyassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo ti*³ *ettha upādiṇṇupādāṇiyo kabalīṅkārahāro nāma kammaṣamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ abbhantaragatā oḷā. Upādiṇṇupādāṇiyassa kāyassa ti tass’ eva kammaṣamuṭṭhānassa rūpakāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ viya kaṭattā-rūpānaṃ anupālana-upatthambanavasena paccayo, na janakavasena. [Ubhinnaṃ pi vā upatthambhanavasen’ eva vutto.]*⁴ *Yaṃ pana maṇḍūkādayo gilitvā tṭhitānaṃ ahi-ādīnaṃ kāyassa jīvamānakamaṇḍūkādi-sarīre oḷā āhārapaccayena paccayo ti vadanti, taṃ na gahetaḃbaṃ. Na hi jīvamānakasarīre oḷā aññassa sarīrassa āhārapaccayataṃ sādheti.*

Anupādinñupādāniyassa kāyassā ti ettha pana janakava-
sena pi labbhaṭi.

Upādinnupādāniyassa ca anupādinnupādāniyassa cā ti ettha ekassa upatthambhakavasena, ekassa janakavasena ubhinnaṃ pi vā upatthambhakavasen' eva vutto. Dve pana āhārā ekato paccayā hontā upatthambhakā va honti, na janakā.

Sesam ettha pālim eva sādhuṇaṃ oloketvā veditabbaṃ.

¹ *Above*, p. 331.

³ *Above*, p. 332.

² B. inserts.

⁴ B. omits sentence.

[SESATTIKĀNI]

SANKILITṬHA-SANKILESIKATTIKE sabbaṃ Kusalattike vuttanāyānusāren' eva veditabbaṃ.

VITAKKATTIKE *yathākammūpagañānassa parikammaṃ* ti dibbacakkhuparikammaṃ eva tassa uppādanatthāya parikammaṃ. Uppannassa pana vaḷaṇjanakāle parikammaṃ sandhāy' etaṃ vuttaṃ.

Sesam ettha yathā pāḷiṃ eva niyyāti.

PĪTITTIKE *sukhasahagataṃ bhavaṇaṃ upekkhāsahagatassa bhavaṇassa anantarapaccayenā* ti¹ tadārammaṇabhavanga-mūlabhavaṅgānaṃ vasena vuttaṃ. Sesam ettha sabbaṃ pāḷi-vasen' eva veditabbaṃ.

DASSANATTIKE *dassanena pahātabbo rāgo uppajjati* ti² ādisu dassanena pahātabbo puthujjanassa uppajjati, bhāvanāya pahātabbo sotāpannassa pī ti evaṃ uparimassa uparimassa heṭṭhimā heṭṭhimā n' uppajjanti ti veditabbā. Dassanena pahātabbo dhammo bhāvanāya pahātabbassa ekena pi pac-cayena paccayo na hoti.

Sesam ettha pāḷiṃ anugantvā Kusalattike vuttalakkhana-vasen' eva veditabbaṃ.

PAHĀTABBAHETUKATTIKE *dassanena pahātabba-hetukādi-naṃ vibhāgo Aṭṭhakathākaṇḍe vuttanāyān' eva veditabbo.*³ Vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagato moho ahetukattā tatiyapāde pavitṭho. Evam ettha yesaṃ dassana-bhāvanāhi pahātabbo hetu atthi, te pahātabba-hetukā. Yesaṃ so natthi, ten' eva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukā ti imaṃ pahātabba-hetuka-vibhāgaṃ ſatvā, sesaṃ Dassanena-pahātabbattike ceva Kusalattike ca dassitalakkhaṇānusāren' eva veditabbaṃ.

¹ Above, p. 333.

² Above, p. 334.

³ Ad. 43 f.

ACĀYAGĀMITTIKE ca Paṭiccavāra-Saṅsaṭṭhavāresu Anulomaṇ Kusalattikkasadisam eva. Sesañ vissajjanato gaṇanato ca yathā pālim eva niyyāti.

SEKHATTIKE asekho dhammo sekhasa dhammassa na kenaci paccayena paccayo. Sekho asekhasa anantara-pakatūpanissayo pana hoti.

Sesam ettha yathā pālim eva niyyāti.

Tathā PARITTATTIKE.

PARITTĀRAMMAṆATTIKE *appamānārammaṇā cetanā* ti sehānaṇ gotrabhū-cetanā; paccavekkhaṇa-cetanā ti pi vattuṇ vaṭṭati.

Vipākānaṇ parittārammaṇānaṇ ti paṭisandhiyaṇ kammaṇ ārammaṇaṇ katvā, pavatte cakkhuviññāṇādivasena rūpādi ārammaṇaṇ tadārammaṇavasena javanena gahitaparittārammaṇaṇ ca ārammaṇaṇ katvā uppannānaṇ. Ye pana gotrabhu-cittena natthi paṭisandhī ti vadanti, te iminā sutena paṭisedhetabbā.

Sesam ettha pālinayen' eva veditabbaṇ.

HINATTIKO Sankiliṭṭhattikkasadisō.

MICCHATTATTIKE micchattaniyato sammattaniyatassa, sammattaniyato vā micchattaniyatassa kenaci paccayena paccayo na hoti. Micchattaniyato vā sammattaniyato saha-jātādhipatirahito nāma natthi. Sammattaniyato ekantato vatthu-¹purejātaṇ natthi. Micchattaniyate siyā ārammaṇa-purejātaṇ. Aniyataṇ cittaṇ ārabba niyatā micchādītṭhi uppajjeyya. Sesa niyataṇ ārabba niyataṇ na uppajjati.² Micchattaniyataṇ garuṇ katvā na koci dhammo uppajjati. Kusalo micchattassa upaniseyapaccayo na hoti.

Sesam ettha pāliyaṇ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ.

MAGGĀRAMMAṆATTIKE Paṭiccavārassa Anulome vipāka-paccayo natthi. Kammapaccaye pi imasmiṇ tike nānākhaṇikaṇ na labbhati. Tathā Uppannattika-Atītattikesu.

¹ Bm. ārammaṇa.

² S. uppajjati.

Paccaniye ahetukaṇ maggārammaṇaṇ ti ahetukaṇ maggārammaṇaṇ āvajjanaṇ sandhāy' etaṇ vuttaṇ.

Sesam ettha pāli-anusāren' eva veditabbaṇ.

UPPANNATTIKE ca ATITATTIKE ca Paṭiccavārādayo natthi; Pañhavāramattam eva labbhati. Kasmā? Paṭiccavārādayo hi sahaajāta-purejātānaṇ yeva honti.

Ime ca tikā atitānāgatamissakā. Uppannattike c' ettha anantarabhāgiyā pi paccayā na labbhanti. Kasmā? Uppannattike atitassa abhāvato. Uppanno ca anuppanno cā ti ime c' ettha dve dhammā uppannassa anuppannassa cā ti imesaṇ dvinnaṇ na kenaci paccayena paccayo. Anuppanno ca uppādi cā ti ime pana dve uppannassa ārammaṇūpanissaya-vasena dvīhi paccayehi paccayā.

Sesam ettha pāliyaṇ āgatanayen' eva veditabbaṇ.

Atitattike paccuppannaṇ atitānāgatassa atitānāgatañ ca atitānāgatassa na kenaci paccayena paccayo. Nibbānaṇ pana dvīsu pi imesu Tikesu neva paccayato na paccayuppannato labbhati.

Sesam idhā pi pāliyaṇ āgatanayen' eva veditabbaṇ.

AJJHATTATTIKE ajjhatabhiddhā-padaṇ na gahitaṇ. Ajjhatabhiddhāsankhātā hi ubho rāsayo neva ekato paccayā honti, na paccayuppannā; tasmā hatthatale ṭhapitassa sāsapassa vaṇṇo pi hatthatalavaṇṇena saddhiṇ ekato ārammaṇaṇ na hotī ti veditabbo.

Yathā ca ajjhatabhiddhā-padaṇ, evam ettha AJJHATTĀRAMMAṆATTIKE pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇapadaṇ na labbhati.

Sesaṇ yathā pālim eva niyyāti.

SANIDASSANATTIKE pi pālivasen' eva attho gahetabbo. Gaṇanā p' ettha pāliyaṇ āgatavāre sankhipitvā heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva saṇsandanesu saṇsanditvā veditabbā ti.

DHAMMĀNULOME TIKAPATṬHĀNAVANNAṆĀ NITṬHITĀ.

DUKAPATṬHĀNAVANNAṆĀ

Dukapatṭhāne pi sabbadukesu pañhavissajjanāni¹ ceva gaṇanā ca pāliyaṃ āgatanāyena' eva veditabbā.

Api c' ettha sahetuka-hetusampayuttadukānaṃ vissajjanaṃ hetudukavissajjanasadisāṃ. Tathā hetu-ceva-sahetuka-hetu-ceva-hetusampayuttadukānaṃ. Tathā sappaccaya-sankhatadukānaṃ. *Idaṃ dukaṃ yathā sappaccayadukaṃ evaṃ kātābbaṃ* ti² idaṃ yasmā sappaccayo viya appaccayena sankhato pi asankhatena saddhiṃ yojanaṃ labbhati, tasmā vuttaṃ.

Sārammaṇa-Cittasampayutta-saṃsaṭṭhadukā pi sadisavissajjanā yeva; tathā Āsava-Ogha-Yoga-gocchakā. Ete hi tayo aññamaññaṃ sadisavissajjanā yeva.

Api ca Lokiya-Sāsava-Saṃyojaniya-Ganthaniya-Nivaraṇiya-Parāmatṭha-Sankilesikadukā Āsavavippayutta-Sāsava-Saṃyojanavippayutta-Saṃyojaniya-Ganthavippayutta-Ganthaniya-Nivaraṇavippayutta-Nivaraṇiya-Parāmāsavippayutta-Parāmatṭha-Kilesavippayutta-Sankilesika-Pariyāpanna-Sa-uttaradukā ti ime pi dukā samānā.

Kilesadukaṃ Saṃyojanadukasadisāṃ.

Sanṅkiliṭṭha-Kilesasampayutta-Nivaraṇasampayutta-Dassanena-pahātabba-Saraṇadukā pi samānā. Tathā Kilesā-ceva-sankiliṭṭha-Nivaraṇā-ceva-nivaraṇasampayutta-Kilesā-ceva-Kilesasampayuttadukā. Iminā nāyena³ sabbesaṃ attha-to sadisānaṃ dukānaṃ vissajjanāni sadisāna' eva hontī ti veditabbāni.

Sabbasmim pi pana Patṭhāne Kenaci-viññeyya-dukaṃ na labbhati.⁴

Āsavā-ceva-āsavasampayuttā-ca, Saṃyojanā-ceva-saṃyo-

¹ Bm. pañhā.

² Duka p. 90.

³ S. upāyena.

⁴ This Duka is one of the Cūlantara Dukas in the Dhammasaṅgaṇī. Cf. there, pp. 3, 193 f.

janasampayuttā-ca, Ganthā - ceva - ganthasampayuttā - ca, Nīvaranā-ceva-nīvaranasampayuttā-ca, Kilesā-ceva-sankiliṭṭhā-cā ti evarūpesu dukesu vipākapaccayo ceva nānākhanika-kammapaccayo ca na labbhati.

Na-hetu-sahetuka-na-hetu-ahetukesu hetupaccayo natthi. Hetu-ceva-hetusampayuttā-ca, Āsavā-ceva-āsavasampayuttā-ca, Ganthā-ceva-ganthasampayuttā-cā ti imesu dukesu na-hetu-na-jhāna-na-maggā na labbhanti. Saṅgyojanā-ceva-saṅgyojanasampayuttā-ca nīvaranā-ceva-nīvaranasampayuttā ca, Kilesā-ceva-kilesasampayuttā-ca, Kilesā-ceva-sankiliṭṭhā-cā ti imesu pana vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa vasena na-hetupaccayo labbhati.

Na-jhāna-na-maggapaccayā na labbhanti ti evaṇ sabbadukesu labbhamānālabbhamānaṇ upaparikkhitvā pālīvasen' eva vāraṇanā veditabbā ti.

DUKAPATṬHĀNAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.

[DUKA-TIKA-PATTHĀNAVANNA]

Duka-tika-patthāne *hetuṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti evaṃ pañhamatt' uddhāravasen' eva sankhepato desanā katā.

Kusalaṃ alobhaṃ paṭicca adoso amoho ti ādinā pana nayena vitthāro vattabbo. Siyā so hetthā dassitanayena sakkā avutto pi jānitun ti ekapade pi ekapaccayo¹ vā na vutto. Yā pan'esā sankhepato desanā katā, sā evaṃ katā ti veditabbā. Hetudukena hi saddhiṃ kusalapadaṃ yojetvā Paṭiccavāre Anulomassa ceva Paccanīyassa ca vasena sabbe labbhamāna-kapaccayā dassita. Anulomapaccanīya-Paccanīyānulomānāyā ceva Sahajātavārādayo ca na dassitā; kevalaṃ Paṭicca-vārasadisāṃ yeva vitthāretabban ti vuttaṃ.

Pañhavāre pi pañhe pi² avissajjetvā kevalaṃ pañhuddhāramattaṃ katvā, Anulomapaccanīyavasen' eva labbhamāna-kapaccayā dassitā.

Yathā ca kusalapadaṃ, evaṃ akusala-avyākata-padāni pi hetudukena saddhiṃ yojetvā *hetu-kusaladuka-tikaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ* ti vuttaṃ.

Tato paraṃ *hetum sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ* ti ādinā nayena hetuvedanā-duka-tikādini ekavīsati dukatikanī dassitāni.

Yasmā pana hetu nāma sanidassana-sappatigho, anidassana-sappatigho vā natthi, tasmā hetupadena saddhiṃ sanidassana-sappatigha-anidassana-sappatighapadāni na³ yojitāni.

Evaṃ hetudukena saddhiṃ labbhamānakavasena dvā-vīsati tike yojetvā, puna te sahetukadukādīhi saraṇadukapariyosānehi sabbadukehi saddhiṃ yojitā. Tattha yaṃ yaṃ padaṃ yena yena padena saddhiṃ yojanaṃ na gacchati, taṃ taṃ pāliyaṃ yeva na labbhati ti vuttaṃ. Evam ettha ekena dukena saddhiṃ dvā-vīsati tike yojetvā, puna aparena dvā-vīsati

¹ S. ekapaccayena.

² Bm. pañham pi.

³ S. omits.

aparena¹ dvā-vīsati ti paṭipāṭiyā duka-sate labbhamānaduka-padehi saddhiṃ dvā-vīsati tikā yojitā ti dvā-vīsati tike gahetvā, dukasate pakkhipitvā, duka-tika-paṭṭhānaṃ nāma desitaṃ.

Tattha yesu yesu ṭhānesu nayaṃ dassetvā, pāḷiyā sankhepo kato, tesu tesu ṭhānesu dassitanayānurūpena tassa² vitthāro veditabbo ti.

DUKA-TIKA-PATṬHĀNAṃ NITṬHITAṃ.

¹ S. apare . . . apare.

² B. tassa.

[TIKA-DUKA-PATṬHĀNAVANNAṆĀ]

Tika-duka-patṭhāne pi *kusalaṃ hetuṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu kusalo hetudhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti pañhamattuddhāra-vasen' eva desanā katā. Tattha yathā heṭṭhā hetudukena saddhiṃ kusala padaṃ yojetvā, sabbapaccayavasena sabbavāresu sankhepato desanā katā, evam idha Kusalattikena saddhiṃ hetupadaṃ yojetvā sabbapaccayavasena sabbavāresu sankhepato desanā katā. Yathā ca hetupadaṃ, evaṃ na-hetupadam pi Kusalattikena saddhiṃ yojetvā Kusalattika-hetudukaṃ¹ niṭṭhāpitaṃ.

Tato paraṃ *sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ hetuṃ dhammaṃ* ti ādinā nayena Vedanāttika-Hetudukādini² eka-vīsati tika-dukāni dassitāni. Evaṃ dvā-vīsatiyā tikehi saddhiṃ hetudukaṃ yojetvā, puna tehi yeva saddhiṃ sahetuka-dukādayo saraṇadukapariyosānā labbhamānavasena sabbadukā yojitā. Idhā pi yaṃ yaṃ padaṃ yojanaṃ na gacchati, taṃ taṃ pāliyaṃ yeva paṭikkhittaṃ. Evaṃ duka-sataṃ gahetvā, dvā-vīsatiyā tikesu pakkipitvā tika-duka-patṭhānaṃ desitaṃ.

Tatrā pi yena yena nayena pāliyaṃ sankhitto, so so nayo vitthārato veditabbo ti.

TIKA-DUKA-PATṬHĀNAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.

¹ S. kusalattike hetu°.

² S. vedanattike hetu°.

[TIKA-TIKAPATṬHĀNAVANNAṆĀ]

TIKA-TIKAPATṬHĀNE *pi kusalaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paticca kusalo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppijati hetupaccayā* ti pañhuddhārasen' eva Sankhepato desanā katā. Ettha ca Kusalattika-Vedanāttikādīhi Vedanāttikādayo ca¹ Kusalattikenā ti, evaṇ tikesu yeve tikā pakkhittā. Yena yena ca padena saddhiṇ yaṇ yaṇ padaṇ yojanaṇ na² gacchati, taṇ taṇ hāpetvā labbhamānavasen' eva sabbapaccayesu vārā ca gaṇananayā ca dassitā. Tasmā te sādhukaṇ pāliyaṇ³ upaparikkhitvā veditabbā.

Yathā ca Kusalattikaṇ Vedanāttikādīhi Vedanāttikādayo ca tena saddhiṇ yojetvā veditabbā, tathā ekekaṇ tikaṇ sesehi sesā ca tehi saddhiṇ yojetvā veditabbā ti.

TIKA-TIKAPATṬHĀNAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.

¹ S. *inserts*: tena saddhiṇ yojetvā, tathā ekekaṇ sesehi sesā ca tehi saddhiṇ yojetvā veditabbā ti ettha ca kusalattika-vedanāttikādayo . . .

² S. *omits*.

³ B. pāliṇ.

[DUKA-DUKAPATṬHĀNAVANNAṆĀ]

Duka-dukapaṭṭhāne pi *hetu-sahetukaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti¹ pañhuddhāra-vasen' eva sankhepato desanā katā. Tattha hetudukaṇ sahetukadukādihi sahetukadukādīni ca tena saddhiṇ yojitāni. Ekekaṇ pana dukaṇ sesehi sesā ca tehi saddhiṇ paṭipāṭiyā yojetabbā. Idaṇ hi Duka-dukapaṭṭhānaṇ nāma dukesu yeva duke pakkhipitvā desitaṇ. Ten' ettha sabbadukehi saddhiṇ sabbadukānaṇ yojanā veditabbā, pāli pana sankhittā. Yena yena ca padena saddhiṇ yaṇ yaṇ padaṇ yojanaṇ na gacchati, taṇ taṇ hāpetvā va desanā katā ti.

DUKA-DUKAPATṬHĀNAṆ NITṬHITAṆ.

¹ Above, p. 343.

[NIGAMANAN]

Ettāvatā:—

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaṃ varaṃ dukuttamaṃ, dukaṃ tikaṃ ceva
tikaṃ dukañ ca
tika-tikañ ceva duka-dukañ ca cha anulomamhi nayā
sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttagāthāya dīpitā dhammānulomapaṭ-
ṭhāne¹ cha nayā niddiṭṭhā honti. Paccayavasena pan' ettha
ekekasmīṃ paṭṭhāne anulomādayo cattāro cattāro nayā ti
ekena pariyāyena catu-vīsati nayapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ ANULOMA-
PAṬṬHĀNAṃ yeva veditabbaṃ.

Idāni kusalādīnaṃ padānaṃ paṭikkhepavasena dhammānaṃ
paccanīyapaṭṭhānaṃ dassetuṃ *na-kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca
n-kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti ādi āradhaṃ.
Tattha *na-kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭiccā* ti kusalassa paccaya-
bhāvaṃ vāreti, *na-kusalo dhammo uppajjati* ti kusalassa uppat-
tiṃ vāreti; tasmā *akusalāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca
kusalāvyākataṃ tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaṃ* ti
evam ādinā nayan' ettha pañhaṃ vissajjitabbaṃ. Tasmiṃ
tasmiṃ paccaye laddhagaṇanā pana pāliyaṃ vuttā yeva.

Ye pi vārā sadisavissajjanā, te pi tatth' eva dassitā, tasmā
sabbam ettha heṭṭhā vuttanayānusārena pāliṃ upaparikkhi-
tvā veditabbaṃ. Yathā c' ettha, evaṃ Dukapaṭṭhāne, Duka-
tikapaṭṭhāne, Tika-dukaṭṭhāne, Tika-tikaṭṭhāne, Duka-
dukaṭṭhāne ca.

Ettāvatā:—

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ dukuttamaṃ dukaṃ tikaṃ ceva
tikaṃ dukañ ca
tika-tikaṃ ceva duka-dukañ ca cha paccanīyamhi nayā
sugambhīrā ti

¹ B. °anulomatthāne.

Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ vuttagāthāya dīpitā dhammapaccaniya-paṭṭhāne cha nayā niddiṭṭhā honti. Paccayavasena pan' ettha ekekasmiṇ paṭṭhāne anulomādayo cattāro cattāro nayā ti ekena pariyāyena catu-vīsati nayapaṭimaṇḍitaṇ PACCANIYA-PATṬHĀNAN yeva veditabbaṇ.

Idāni kusalādisu dhammesu paccayadhammaṇ apaṭikkhipitvā paccayuppannassa kusalādibhāvapaṭikkhepavasena dhammānaṇ anulomapaccanīkatāya laddhanāmaṇ ANULOMA-PACCANIYAPATṬHĀNAN dassetuṇ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca na-kusalo dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā ti ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā ti kusalassa paccayabhāvaṇ anujānāti. Na-kusalo dhammo uppañjati ti kusalass' eva uppaṭṭiṇ vāreti, tasmā kusale khandhe paṭicca cīttasamutthānaṇ rūpan ti ādinā nayena vissajjanaṇ dassitaṇ, taṇ sabbaṇ pāliṇ oloketvā sādhuṇ sallakkhetabbaṇ. Yam pi yena sadisaṇ, yañ ca yattha labbhati, yo ca yesaṇ vissajjanānaṇ yesu paccayesu gaṇanāparicchedo, so sabbo pāliyaṇ dassito; tasmā pāli yeva ettha attho. Yathā c' ettha, evaṇ dukapaṭṭhānādisu pi ti.

Ettāvatā:—

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ dukuttamaṇ dukaṇ tikañ ceva tika-dukañ ca

tika-tikañ ceva duka-dukañ ca cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhirā ti

Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ vuttagāthāya dīpitā dhammānulomapaccanīyapaṭṭhāne cha nayā niddiṭṭhā honti. Paccayavasena pan' ettha ekekasmiṇ paṭṭhāne anulomādayo cattāro cattāro nayā ti ekena pariyāyena catuvīsati-nayapaṭimaṇḍitaṇ anulomapaccaniya-paṭṭhānaṇ yeva veditabbaṇ.

Idāni kusalādisu dhammesu paccayadhammaṇ paṭikkhipitvā paccayuppannassa kusalādibhāvena appaṭikkhepavasena dhammānaṇ paccanīyānulomatāya laddhanāmaṇ Paccanīyānuloma-Paṭṭhānaṇ dassetuṇ na kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā ti ādi āradhaṇ.

Tattha na kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā ti kusalassa paccayabhāvaṇ vāreti, akusalo dhammo uppañjati ti akusalassa uppaṭ-

tiṇ anujānāti. Na kusalaṇ hi akusalaṇ avyākataṇ vā, tañ ca saha-jātapaccayaṇ katvā uppajjamāno kusalo nāma natthi; tasmā¹ akusalāvyākatavasena desanā katā. Tattha *akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā* ti evaṇ na-kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. *Avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti ayaṇ pana pañho *vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā citta-samutthānañ ca rūpaṇ* ti vissajjito va. Iti sabbapañhesu avissajjitassa atthānurūpaṇ vissajjitassa ca pāli-āgatam eva vissajjanaṇ. Ekekaṣmiṇ ca tika-duke vārappabhedapaccaya-gaṇanāvidhānaṇ sabbaṇ heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbaṇ.

Ettāvatā ca:—

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ dukuttamaṇ dukaṇ-tikañ ceva tikaṇ-dukañ ca

tika-tikañ ceva duka-dukañ ca cha paccanīyānulomamhi
nayā sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ vuttagāthāya dipitā dhammā paccanīyā-nulome paṭṭhāne cha nayā niddiṭṭhā honti. Paccayavasena pan' ettha ekekaṣmiṇ paṭṭhāne anulomādayo cattāro cattāro nayā ti ekena pariyāyena catu-visati nayapaṭimaṇḍitaṇ paccanīyānulomapaṭṭhānaṇ yeva veditabbaṇ. Evaṇ dhammā-nulomādivasena catusu vāresu ekekaṣmiṇ catu-visatiyā² nayānaṇ vasena channavuti nayā honti. Tattha paccayanaye agahetvā ekekaṣmiṇ paṭṭhāne tika-dukādīnaṇ yeva channaṇ channaṇ nayānaṇ vasen' etaṇ catuvisatiyā nayapaṭimaṇḍitaṇ samantapaṭṭhāna-mahāpakaraṇaṇ veditabbaṇ.

Keci pana: kusalārammaṇo dhammo akusalārammaṇo dhammo ti ādinā nayena ārammaṇamātikaṇ nāma ṭhapetvā kusalārammaṇo dhammo kusalārammaṇassa dhammassa hetu-paccayena paccayo ti ārammaṇapaṭṭhānaṇ nāma dassetvā, aparaṃ pi phassādināṇ vasena pi phassapaṭṭhānaṇ nāma uddharitvā dassenti. Taṇ neva pāliyaṇ, na Aṭṭhakathāsu sandissati ti idha na vicāritaṇ. Sangīti-ārūlha-pālivasen' eva pan' eṣā vaṇṇanā katā ti veditabbaṇ.

¹ S. continues: akusalāvyākataṇ ca [sam]paṭicca tayo khandhā citta-samutthānañ ca rūpaṇ ti evaṇ vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ.

² B. repeats the number.

Ettāvatā ca:—

Sammūlhāyatthapajā¹ tantākulādi bhāvam āpannā
nekavidhadukkhā gahanan saṅsāraṇ nātivattanti.
paccayabhede kusalo loke garu tam pi paccayākāraṇ
atinippunagambhiraṇ javanabhūmiṇ Buddhañānassa.
kusalādi-dhammabhedan nissāyanayehi vividhagaṇa-
nehi

vitthārento sattamam Abhidhammappakaraṇan Satthā.
suvihtasanniṭṭhāno Paṭṭhānaṇ nāma yaṇ pakāsesi
saddhāya samāraddhā yā aṭṭhakathā mayā tassa
ācariyānaṇ vādaṇ avihāya Vibhajjavādisissānaṇ
atibahuvidhantarāye lokamhi anantarāyenā
sā evaṇ aṇṇa kathā cuddasamattehi bhānavārehi
atthaṇ pakāsayanti Paṭṭhānavarassa sakalassa
sanniṭṭhānaṇ pattā yath' eva niṭṭhaṇ tathā bahujanassa
sampāpuṇantu siḥhaṇ kalyāṇā sabbasankappā.

Ettāvatā:—

Sattappakaraṇan nātho Abhidhammam adesayi
devātidevo devānaṇ devalokamhi yaṇ pure
tassa aṭṭhakathā ekā sakalassā pi niṭṭhitā
ciraṭṭhitatthaṇ Dhammassa niṭṭhapentena taṇ mayā.
yaṇ pattan kusalaṇ tassa ānubhāvena paṇino
sabbe Saddhammarājassa űatvā Dhammaṇ sukhā-
vahaṇ

pāpuṇantu visuddhāya sukhāya paṭipattiyā
asokam anupāyasaṇ nibbānasukham uttamaṇ.
ciraṇ tiṭṭhatu Saddhammo ! Dhamme hontu sagāravā
sabbe pi sattā ! Kālena sammā devo pavassatu !
yathā rakkhisaṇ porāṇā surājāno tath' ev' imaṇ
rājā rakkhātu Dhammena attano va paṇaṇ paṇaṇ ti.

PAṬṬHĀNAPAKARAṆAṬṬHAKATHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.
NIṬṬHITĀ CA ABHIDHAMMA-PIṬAKAṬṬHAKATHĀ.

¹ B. and S. sammūlhā attā pajā. Should it be Sammūlhāyatā
pajā ?

[Colophon.]

*Paramavisuddhasaddhā buddhiviriyaapaṭimaṇḍitena sīlācāra-
juva-maddavādiguṇasamudayasamuditena sakasamaya-sama-
yanlaragahanajjhogāhanasamattihena paññāveyyattiyasamannā-
galena tipitakapariyattippabhede sūttakathe suttu sāsane
appatīhataññānappabhāvena mahāveyyākaraṇena karaṇasam-
patti janitasukhaviniggata - madhurodāravacana - netāvaṇṇa-
yuttana yutta-mutta-vādinā vādivareṇa mahākavināpabhinna-
paṭisambhida parivāre¹ chaḷabhiññā paṭisambhidadippabheda-
guṇapaṭimaṇḍite uttarimanussadhammesuppatitthitabuddhānaṃ
theravaṇṣappadīpānaṃ therānaṃ Mahāvihāravāsīnaṃ vaṇṣā-
lankārabbhūtena vipula-visuddhabuddhinā*

BUDDHAGHOSO

ti garūhi qahitanāmadheyyena² therena kathā ayaṇ sakalassā pi

ABHIDHAMMAPITAKASSA ATTHAKATHĀ.

*Tāva titthatu lokasmiṃ lokanītharaṇesinaṃ
dassenti kulaputtānaṃ nayaṃ paññāvisuddhiyā,
yāva Buddhō ti nāmaṃ pi Buddhacittassa tādino
lokaṃhi lokasetthassa³ pavattati mahesino ti.*

¹ Bm. pațivăre.

^a Bm. *stars* this word.

³ Bm. jettassa.

INDEX TO THE PAṬṬHĀNA

This comprises references to both *Tikapaṭṭhāna* and *Commentary*, Vols. I.-III., and *Dukapaṭṭhāna* I., edition 1906. These four volumes contain all six divisions of the *Paṭṭhāna*, either in full or in digest, as well as the *Commentary* on the six. Only important and interesting terms have been indexed. Unmarked references are to the work entitled *Tikapaṭṭhāna* and *Commentary*; references to *Dukapaṭṭhāna* I. are marked D; where confusion is possible, references to the former work are marked T.

INDEX

A.

akusalahetu (3 fold) 27
 aggamagga 272
 Ajjhatta - (ārammaṇa -)tika
 335, 355
 aññamañña (def.) 14, 36;
 °(3 fold) 56; °paccaya 3,
 62 sq.; D 27; °vāra freq.
 e.g. D 107
 Atṭhakathā 242 sq., 363 sq.
 Atīta-(ārammaṇa-)tika 335,
 355
 attā: °ukkaṇṣana 279; attan'
 ātāpa 169
 attha-sarikkhatā 66
 atthi-paccaya 6; (7 fold) 20;
 55 sq., 66; °vāra freq. e.g.
 D 53, 101, 117, 131, 165,
 191, 213, 233, 255, 279,
 301, 313, 347
 addhānantarata, 14
 adhipati (2 fold) 31; °paccaya
 2, 13, 32 sq., 60 sq., 68;
 D 26; °vāra freq. e.g.
 D 11 sq., 63, 87, 183, 241,
 251, 271, 343
 anantara-paccaya 2, 13, 34
 sq., 60 sq., 67; D 26; °vāra
 freq. e.g. D 12 sq., 45,
 65, 97, 141, 161, 185, 197,
 227, 273, 297, 331
 anantariya-kamma 282
 anāgat-aṇṣa-ñāṇa 322
 anicca, dukkha, anatta 156,
 157, 171, 178
 Anulomapattihāna (the term)
 363

Anulomapaccanipattihāna (the
 term) 364
 Aneka-vāra freq. e.g. 77, 143,
 321
 apacca-kkhāya 11 (in defn. of
 paccaya)
 appatiṭṭhita-vatthutā 25
 apariyāpanna (3 fold) 29
 abhijjhā 168
 Abhidhamma-ppakarana 366;
 °mātikā 241, 242 sq.
 arahā 155, 167, 171, 178
 ariyā D 43, 309, 342; °mag-
 gacetanā 63, 64
 arūpa 54; (v.l. āruppa) 143;
 °avacara 27; °kkhandha
 67; °dhamma 67
 arūpino dhammā 54
 avayava 11
 avigatapaccaya 7, 21, 66
 avyākata 34
 assādeti 40, 323

Ā.

ākāsānañc-āyatana 154 etc.,
 165 etc.
 āgantukabhavanga 347
 Ācāya - gāmi - tika 334, (so
 read for acāya°) 354
 ātāpeti 279
 āpodhātu D 105 sq., 110
 āyatana (cakkhu etc.) D 124
 sq., 131 sq., 221
 āyatanāni D 105 sq
 āyāsa 15
 ārammaṇa (6 fold) 29; °dham-
 mā 53, 54; °paccaya 1, 12,

29, 38 sq., 60 sq., 68;
D 25, 221, 225; °vāra
freq. e.g. D 9 sq., 39, 43,
61, 71, 75, 111, 127, 159,
201, 209, 225, 269, 283,
295, 309, 317, 329, 351
āruppa 47, 53, 57, 247, 264;
°vipāka 52, 54
āvajjanā 159, 160
āsankā 53
Āsavaduka etc. D 153 sq.; see
also T 356
āsavā (the 4) D 153, 158, 195,
199
āsevana-paccaya 5, (def.) 17,
44; °vāra freq. e.g. D 16, 79
āhāra: °āsa 17; °kicca 48;
°paccaya 5, (def.) 18, 62
sq.; °vāra D 115, 189

I.

itthi: °indriya 50; °ubbandhi-
tukāmā (in sim.) 280;
°linga 50
iddhividha-nāṇa 154 etc.;
D 10
indriya: °paccaya 5, 18, 50,
65; °vāra freq. e.g. D 17
isisattama 8

U.

ukkaṭṭhapariccheda 63, 64
uttānikamma 10
uddesa 11, 59; °vāra 231
uddhacca 108, 122, 139, 143,
152, 255, 259; D 4 sq., 24,
170 sq., 183, 186, 189 sq.,
265 sq.; °nīvaraṇa D 289
sq.
upakāra 11
upakārikā 46
upatthambhaka 67, 284 sq.,
352

upanissaya (def.) 15; (3 fold)
15 sq., 62 sq.; °paccaya 4,
15, 41; °vāra freq. e.g. D
13 sq., 113, 211, 229, 253,
312, 345
upariṭṭhima 41
upādā-rūpa 249, 250
Upādinna: °upādāniya-ttika
352; °tika 331, 332
upāyāsa 15
uposathakamma (see dānaṇ
datvā passage)
uppajjati (def.) 247
Uppanna-ttika 335, 355
uppādakkaṇa 55
ussuka 232

Ū.

ūnataragaṇanā 259, 266

E.

ekakkhaṇika 250
ekibhāva 16

O.

okāsā (3) 25
okkanti 3, 6, 14; °kkaṇa 36,
56, 269
Oghaduka D 288 sq.; see also
T 356
ojā 48
osāpitatta 12

K.

kaṭatta 5; °rūpa 250
kattukamyatā 31
kappakoṭṭi 45
kaḷaṇkārā 5, 48; °āhāra-
paccaya 58
kamma 45, 280; (as khetta)
25; °ja-rūpa 25; °paccaya
5, (def.) 18, 45 sq., 66;
°vāra freq. e.g. D 49, 99,

129, 163, 231, 299, 333;
 °vega 44; °vegakkhattatā
 25; °veyyāvaccā 279
 kāma: °āvacara etc. 273 sq.;
 (5 fold) 29; °āvacarakusa-
 lahetu (3 fold) 27; °ochan-
 danīvarana etc. D 289 sq.;
 °bhava 27; °rāgasanyo-
 janā etc. D 205 sq.
 kāya 43; °ganthā (the 3) D
 245 sq., 282 sq.; °passad-
 dha 61
 kāyika sukha and dukkha
 169 sq.
 kāla: °paṭipakkhatā 66; -kā-
 lato 22
 kālāntaratā 14
 kiriya 29, 36, 39, 159, 160;
 kiriya at 34 (3 fold) 44;
 —incpds. kiriya: °avyākā-
 tā dhammā 5; °avyākato
 (3 fold) 45; °āhāra 49;
 °indriya 51; °cetanā 47;
 °jhānanga 52; °manodhā-
 tu 276; °manoviññāpa-
 dhātu 324; °samāpatti
 170; °hetu (3 fold) 27
 Kilesaduka 356
 kusala 232, 272; (4 fold) 29,
 34, (3 fold) 45; (°akusala
 and avyākata) 69 sq., 107
 sq.; °akusala, kiriya and
 vipāka in various relations
 273 sq.; °indriya 50;
 °ttika 69, 229, 232, 239,
 242, 243, 246, 349, 360,
 361; °hetu (4 fold) 27
 Kenaci-viññeyyaduka D 150
 sq.; see also T 356
 kevalaṇ 46, 58, 266
 kosajja 268

Kh.

khandha 73 sq.; -kandhā (4)
 3, 5 sq., 269; °arūpino 56

G.

gaṇanā D 152, 180; (bahu°,
 ūnatara°, samāna°) 254;
 °pariccheda 364
 gati 44
 Ganthaduka etc. D 245 sq.;
 see also T 356
 gamana 10
 garuṇ katvā 40
 garukāra 31
 gahana 24
 gijjhapotaka (in sim.) 17
 gocchaka 356; D 237
 gotrabhu 15, 45, 154, 172, 325
 (see also dānaṇ datvā
 passage)

Gh.

ghaṭanā 289-297, 311 sq., 348
 ghaṭitatta 309

C.

cakka: with *bandhati* or
karoti to make (complete)
 the cycle (of words), to
 make up a logical chain or
 syllogism D 153, 167, 195,
 196, 236, 289, 293; °ban-
 dhagamana T 310
 cakkhu: dibba 165 sq.; °āya-
 tana etc. 55, 112 sq., 140;
 °indriya 49, 53; °viññā-
 nadhātu 60
 catuvokāra 46 sq.
 cāga 277; °vā 279
 citta 60, 63; °ekaggatā 61;
 °cetasikā dhammā 2, 12,
 13, 14, 24, 28, 36, 56, 59;
 °paṭibaddha 25; °samut-
 ṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ 75 sq., 107
 sq., 137 sq., 247 sq., 251,
 269; D 1 sq.
 cittikāra 31

Cūlantaraduka D 169, 204,
216, 259, 324, 337
cetana 144
cetopariyañāna 321; D 10,
42
cora 280

Ch.

chanda, 13, 31, 60, 63

J.

janaka 66
jappeti, 40, 166, 278
javana 256, 347; °kiriya 250;
°vithi 272
jīvitindriya 50, 61

Jh.

jhāna 165; °aṅgāni (7) 51;
°paccaya 6, 19, 65; °pari-
hāni 346

Ñ.

ñānacāra 59

T.

ṭhāna 9; °aṭṭhāna 167
ṭhitikkhaṇa 55

T.

Tathāgata 241
tantākula 366
tad-avimuttā (read adhi° for
avi°) 278
ti: °daṇḍa (in sim.) 14;
°mūlaka 237, as tikamū-
laka at 233
Tika: °Tikapatṭhāna 240,
342; °Tikapatṭhānavan-
nanā 361; °Dukapatṭhāna
240, 341; °Dukapatṭhā-
navannanā 360; °Paṭṭhā-
na 8, 10, 246

Th.

theravaṇṣa 367

D.

Dassanattika 333, 353
dāna (datvā) 154, 157, 165 sq.,
269, 320, 349; D 9, 42 sq.,
61 sq., 75, 86, 97, 112,
127, 140 sq., 159 sq., 182,
210, 225, 250 sq., 269 sq.,
283, 295 sq., 309, 317, 329,
342, 351
dibba: °cakkhu 278; D 54;
°sota D 54
Duka: °Tikapatṭhāna 240,
340; °Tika-Patṭhānavan-
nanā 358; °Dukapatṭhāna
241, 343; °Dukapatṭhāna-
vanṇanā 362; °Paṭṭhāna
(remainder) 8, 336, 339;
°patṭhānavannanā 356
dukkha 283
deva: °parisā 241
desanā-vilāsa 21, 261
domanassa D 170 sq., 183,
186, 189 sq.

Dh.

Dhamma 366
dhamma: °to 21 sq.; °rāsi
39; dhammā 28
Dhammasaṅgaṇi 10
Dhammasenāpati 241

N.

natthi-paccaya 7, 21, 58, 66
nadi (in sim.) 28
nayaḍassana 241
Nahetupaccaya 255; D 207,
219; °vāra D 37.
nānākhanika 46, 172, 250, 259
(see also *sahajāta*); D 242
(so read for nānākāhanika
and p. 243 in list of cor-

rections); °kammappaccaya 349
 nāma: °okāsa 26; °rūp' okāsa 26
 Nārammaṇapaccaya D 29
 Nigamana 363
 nigguna 231
 nijinna 281
 nijja 231
 Niddesa 11, 21, 23, 59, 273; °vāra 73-93; °vāraṇṇanā 246-260
 ninnānākarana 41, 265, 267; D 169, 196, 198, 204, 216, 237, 259, 324
 nibbāna (see dānaṇ datvā passage) 29, 33, 54, 170; °arammaṇa 45
 niyatamicchāditti 168
 nirussāha 18
 nillopa 167, 280
 nissanga 10
 nissaya: °paccaya 3, (def.) 15; °vāra 137, 140, 231; °vāra-vaṇṇanā 265
 Nivaraṇaduka etc. D 289 sq.; see also T 356
 nuppajjati 283
 neka (*for* aneka) 366

P.

pakiṇṇaka 59, 296 sq.
 Paccaniya 242 sq.; °ānuloma-paṭṭhāna 365; °tikapaṭṭhāna etc. 343-344; °paṭṭhāna (the term) 364
 paccaya 9 (=thāna); (various) 59 sq.; paccayā (the 24) 73-86, 153-180, 97-102, 233-251, 285 sq.; negative 86-97, 102, 107, 255, 256; °vāra 110-137, 230; D 33, 73, 123, 125, 137, 177, 179, 263, 293, 307, 327; °vāra-vaṇṇanā 261 sq.; °vi-

bhanga 230; °vibhanga-niddesa 272; vibhanga-vāra 249, 268; °visabhāga 66; °sabhāga 66
 pacchājāta 43; °paccaya 5, 17, 43 sq., 68; °vāra D 15
 pañcavokāra 26
 paññavā 279
 paññāpanā 10
 paññhavāra 18 sq., 21, 231; °gaṇanā 180-229; °vaṇṇanā 268-285; °vibhanga 153-180
 paṭikkhittatta 305
 paṭighāta 282
 paṭicca (=paṭi+icca) 232; °vāra 69-107, 230, 243 sq., 260 sq.; D 171, 173, 237, 239, 261, 291
 paṭibāhana 26, 282
 paṭisandhi 249; °khana 26, 74 sq., 110, 161, 163, 173 sq., 178, 247, 258, 345; °vipāka 258
 paṭisambhidā 167, 265, 278
 Paṭṭhāna 8, 10, 242, 366; °pakaraṇa 351; °mahāpakaraṇa 9, 11, 42
 paṭṭhita 10
 Paṇṇatti: °vāra 69-73, 231, 243 sq.; °vāraṇṇanā 231-246
 patthanā 168, 281
 pathavipāṭa 15
 padīpa (in sim.) 14
 paduddhāra 23
 panthadūhana 280
 papañcayati 13
 Pāramāsaduka etc. D 153 sq.; see also T 356
 parikkappapucchā 231
 parikamma 165 sq., 278
 Paritta: °ārammaṇattika 334, 354; °tika 334, 354
 paripantha 280

paribhaṇḍañāna 278
 pariyaṭṭhi-mūlakaṇ-dukkaṇ
 169
 Pahābbahetukattika 334, 353
 pānātipāta etc. 168, 281
 pādapa (in sim.) 12
 pīti 61; °tika 333, 353
 Pucchāvāra 231
 putthujjanā 155
 pubbe-nivāsānussatiñāna 321
 purisalinga 50
 purejāta 42; (ārammaṇa°, vat-
 thu°) D 15, 48, 67, 114,
 163, 187, 212, 230, 254,
 275, 299, 312, 333, 346;
 °paccaya 4, 42 sq., 62 sq.,
 67; (11 fold) 17; °vāra
 freq. e.g. D 15, 187, 275
 Porāṇā 259

Ph.

phalasaṃpatti 34, 272
 phassa 61
 phutaṅkāya (-°) 279
 phoṭṭhabbāyatana D 105 sq.,
 114, 117

B.

bāhira 77 sq., 249
 bujjanaka 230 sq., 261, 265,
 268
 Buddha 367; °ghosa 367
 brahmapārisajjā 43, 55

Bh.

bhaṇḍassāmika 281
 bhavanga 34, 159, 160, 169,
 272, 346
 bhavaveda 68
 bhāvanābala 14
 bhinnajātika 44
 bhusa 15
 bhūtā 261
 bhūmi 10, ° and ārammaṇa 45

M.

magga (the 4) 154, 157, 165,
 166, 167; °phala, nibbāna
 155, 158; °angāni (12) 19,
 52; °ārammaṇattika 335,
 354; °paccaya 6, 19, 52, 65
 manippabbhā 12
 maṇḍūka (in sim.) 352
 manoviññānadhātu 38
 mahaggatakusala 45
 Mahā: °pakaraṇa 365; °bhūta
 39, 56, 58, 74 sq., 248,
 251; °vihāra 367
 Mātikā-Nikkhepavāra 11
 mātughātaka etc. 167 sq., 170
 mātughātikamma 281
 māna 166, 278
 micchatta 32; °tika 335, 354
 missakatta 291
 mūla 11; D 226, 240, 241;
 (=cakka) D 225; (reason)
 D 272, 275, 297, 312, 320;
 °bhavanga 347
 mūlaka (eka°, du°, ti° etc.)
 233 sq., 237, 239 sq., 252,
 253; (-°hetu, ārammaṇa°
 etc. with ref. to the 24
 paccayas) 288 sq.; negative
 304-310
 Moggallāna 284
 moha 108, 122, 139, 143, 152,
 259

Y.

yathākammūpagañāna 321
 Yamaka 8
 yugalaka 66

R.

rāga 155, 167
 rājānatti (in sim.) 26
 rāsi 29 sq., 33, 34 sq., 40;
 rāsi (6) 43, 45
 rūpa 36, 38, 54, 262; °āya-
 tana 28; °āvacara 27;

(3 fold) 29; °okāsa 26;
°kkhandha 33
Rūpiduka D 121, 122 sq.; see
also T 356
rūlhi 253

L.

lokuttara 44; °kusala 275;
°dhamma 41; °vipāka 52,
55, 57
Lokiyaduka D 135 sq., 304,
324; see also T 356
lobha, moha, dosa D 9 sq.,
18 sq.

V.

vavatthāna, 23
vācanāmagga 239 (sic)
vāra 363; °pariccheda 263
vāritatta 14
vikkhambhita 155, 320 sq.;
D 10
vigatapaccaya 7, 21, 59; a°
59
vicikicchā 61, 108, 122, 139,
143, 152, 155, 171, 179,
255, 259, 275; D 4, 24, 170
sq., 183, 186, 189 sq.,
265 sq.; °nīvaraṇa D 289
sq.
viññāṇa (cakkhu etc.) D 110
sq., 114, 124 sq., 131 sq.;
°kkhandha 61
vitakka 61; °tika 333, 353
vippañisārin 321, 346
vippayutta: °paccaya 6, 53 sq.,
65; (3 fold) 20; °vāra 17,
freq. e.g. D 51, 81, 145,
277
vipāka 44, 328; (a° and sa°)
292; °indriya 50; °kiriya-
hetu 27; °tika 328-330;
(Com. on) 350, 351; °pac-
caya 5, 18, 48; °mano-
viññāṇadhātu 324; °vāra
D 17; °hetu (4 fold) 27

Vibhanga 252
vibhajana 10
Vibhajjavādi 366
virīya 60, 63
visadabhāva 59
vimaṇsā 2
vutthāna 272, 346
vedanā (sukhā, dukkhā, aduk-
kha-m-asukhā) 317 sq.;
°tika 246, 317 sq.; °tika-
patthāna (Com. on) 345 sq.
vokāra: eka° 68; °catu° 32,
36, 37, 39, 48; pañca° 32,
36, 37, 39, 46 sq., 48, 50,
52, 53, 54, 56 sq., 68, 248,
256, 259, 261
votthappana 34; °kiriya 276
vodāna 15, 157, 159, 160,
170, 172, 325 (see dānaṇ
datvā passage)

S.

Sanjyojanaduka etc. D 205 sq.;
see also T 356
saṃsandana 264
Saṃsaṭṭhavāra 141-151, 231;
freq. e.g. D 95, 157, 223,
341; °vaṇṇanā T 266
Sankiliṭṭha - Sankilesikattika
333, 353
Saṃkhataduka D 90; see also
T 356
sankhārakkhandha 61
saṃgītikāla 241
saṃghabheda 167, 171
saññā: °kkhandha 61
sati 61
saddasarikkhatā 66
Saddhamma 366; °rājā 366
saddhā 61, 166, 282; (def.) 277
Sanidassana: °tika 355; °duka
D 91 sq.; see also T 356
santati 48, 249
santīraṇakicca 33
sandhi 280

- Sappacaya-duka D 85 sq.;
see also T 356
- Sappatigha-duka D 105 sq.;
see also T 356
- sabba: °tthānika 67; °pac-
caya-sangahaka 300
- samanantarapaccaya 3, 13,
61 sq.; D 26
- samasaṭṭhiividha 273
- samānagatika (identical) 35
- samudāciṇṇa 320
- samphaṇ palapati 167, 169,
170
- samphappalāpa 168, 281
- sampayuttakā-khandhā D 1
sq.
- Sampayutta: °paccaya 6, 20,
53, 65; °vāra 152, 153, 231;
°vannanā 267
- sammūlha 366
- sahajāta (and nānākkhanika)
D 16, 49, 80, 99, 115, 129
sq., 144, 164, 189, 231,
254, 276, 299, 312, 333,
346; (and purejāta, pac-
chājāta) D 17 sq., 52 sq.,
81 sq., 100 sq., 113, 145 sq.,
164 sq., 190 sq., 213, 231
sq., 255 sq., 277 sq., 300 sq.,
313 sq., 334, 347; °paccaya
3, 14, 36 sq., 62 sq.; D 26;
°vāra 107-109, 230, 243 sq.,
261; freq. e.g. D 35, 47,
339; °vannanā T 260
- sādheta 58
- sīla 154, 157, 165 sq., 269, 277;
°bbataparāmāsa D 245,
282 sq.
- sīlavā 279
- Sīhalabbhāsā 259
- sukha (kāyika) 283
- sutavā 279
- suttantikapariyāyā 42, 50
- sū 280
- Sekha: 155; °tika 334, 354
- sevāla (in sim.) 12
- H.
- hadayavatthu 17, 26, 53, 54,
56, 62, 256
- hasituppādakiriya 276
- hirottappa 61
- Hinattika 335, 354
- heṭṭhima 41
- hetu 11, 233, 239 (4 fold)
27; (9 fold) 252; °duka
T 358; D 1 sq.; see also
T 356; °paccaya 1, 23, 60
sq., 287, 317, 320; D 8;
°paccayavāra D 41; °vāra
freq. e.g. D 139, 151, 181,
249, 267, 285
- hetuka: sa° and sa°-dukaṇ
D 24 sq.

ERRATA

A few of these are pointed out in the Index by the kind act of Dr. W. Stede. He also suggests, in p. 366, l. 1 for *Sammūlhaṇṇatthapaṇṇa* read *sammūlhaṇṇatthapaṇṇa*.

Printed in Great Britain by
Antony Rowe Ltd, Chippenham, Wiltshire

THE MODERN BOOK DEPOT.

78, Chowringhee Centre.

Calcutta - 700 013, THE ASIATIC SOCIETY, CALCUTTA

-

•

■

•

•